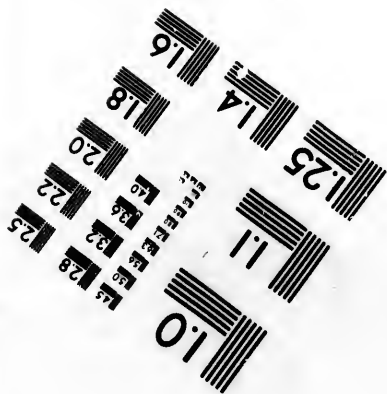
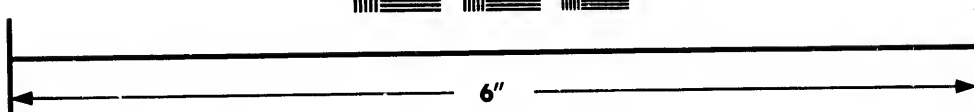
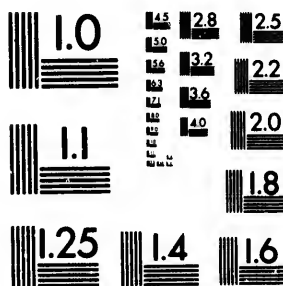


**IMAGE EVALUATION  
TEST TARGET (MT-3)**



**Photographic  
Sciences  
Corporation**

23 WEST MAIN STREET  
WEBSTER, N.Y. 14580  
(716) 872-4503

1.5 2.8  
1.9 3.2 2.5  
2.6 2.2  
2.0  
1.8

**CIHM/ICMH  
Microfiche  
Series.**

**CIHM/ICMH  
Collection de  
microfiches.**



Canadian Institute for Historical Microreproductions / Institut canadien de microreproductions historiques

1.5  
1.9  
2.2  
2.5  
2.8  
3.2  
3.6  
4.0

**© 1985**

Technical and Bibliographic Notes/Notes techniques et bibliographiques

The Institute has attempted to obtain the best original copy available for filming. Features of this copy which may be bibliographically unique, which may alter any of the images in the reproduction, or which may significantly change the usual method of filming, are checked below.

L'Institut a microfilmé le meilleur exemplaire qu'il lui a été possible de se procurer. Les détails de cet exemplaire qui sont peut-être uniques du point de vue bibliographique, qui peuvent modifier une image reproduite, ou qui peuvent exiger une modification dans la méthode normale de filmage sont indiqués ci-dessous.

Coloured covers/  
Couverture de couleur

Coloured pages/  
Pages de couleur

Covers damaged/  
Couverture endommagée

Pages damaged/  
Pages endommagées

Covers restored and/or laminated/  
Couverture restaurée et/ou pelliculée

Pages restored and/or laminated/  
Pages restaurées et/ou pelliculées

Cover title missing/  
Le titre de couverture manque

Pages discoloured, stained or foxed/  
Pages décolorées, tachetées ou piquées

Coloured maps/  
Cartes géographiques en couleur

Pages detached/  
Pages détachées

Coloured ink (i.e. other than blue or black)/  
Encre de couleur (i.e. autre que bleue ou noire)

Showthrough/  
Transparence

Coloured plates and/or illustrations/  
Planches et/ou illustrations en couleur

Quality of print varies/  
Qualité inégale de l'impression

Bound with other material/  
Relié avec d'autres documents

Includes supplementary material/  
Comprend du matériel supplémentaire

Tight binding may cause shadows or distortion along interior margin/  
La reliure serrée peut causer de l'ombre ou de la distorsion le long de la marge intérieure

Only edition available/  
Seule édition disponible

Blank leaves added during restoration may appear within the text. Whenever possible, these have been omitted from filming/  
Il se peut que certaines pages blanches ajoutées lors d'une restauration apparaissent dans le texte, mais, lorsque cela était possible, ces pages n'ont pas été filmées.

Pages wholly or partially obscured by errata slips, tissues, etc., have been refilmed to ensure the best possible image/  
Les pages totalement ou partiellement obscurcies par un feuillet d'errata, une pelure, etc., ont été filmées à nouveau de façon à obtenir la meilleure image possible.

Additional comments:/  
Commentaires supplémentaires:

This item is filmed at the reduction ratio checked below/  
Ce document est filmé au taux de réduction indiqué ci-dessous.

10X	14X	18X	22X	26X	30X
<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
12X	16X	20X	24X	28X	32X

The copy filmed here has been reproduced thanks to the generosity of:

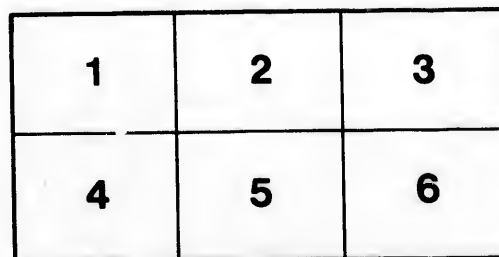
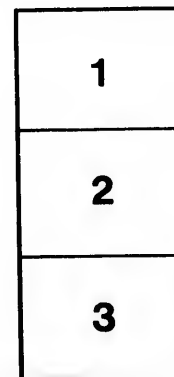
Library of Congress  
Photoduplication Service

The images appearing here are the best quality possible considering the condition and legibility of the original copy and in keeping with the filming contract specifications.

Original copies in printed paper covers are filmed beginning with the front cover and ending on the last page with a printed or illustrated impression, or the back cover when appropriate. All other original copies are filmed beginning on the first page with a printed or illustrated impression, and ending on the last page with a printed or illustrated impression.

The last recorded frame on each microfiche shall contain the symbol  $\rightarrow$  (meaning "CONTINUED"), or the symbol  $\nabla$  (meaning "END"), whichever applies.

Maps, plates, charts, etc., may be filmed at different reduction ratios. Those too large to be entirely included in one exposure are filmed beginning in the upper left hand corner, left to right and top to bottom, as many frames as required. The following diagrams illustrate the method:



L'exemplaire filmé fut reproduit grâce à la générosité de:

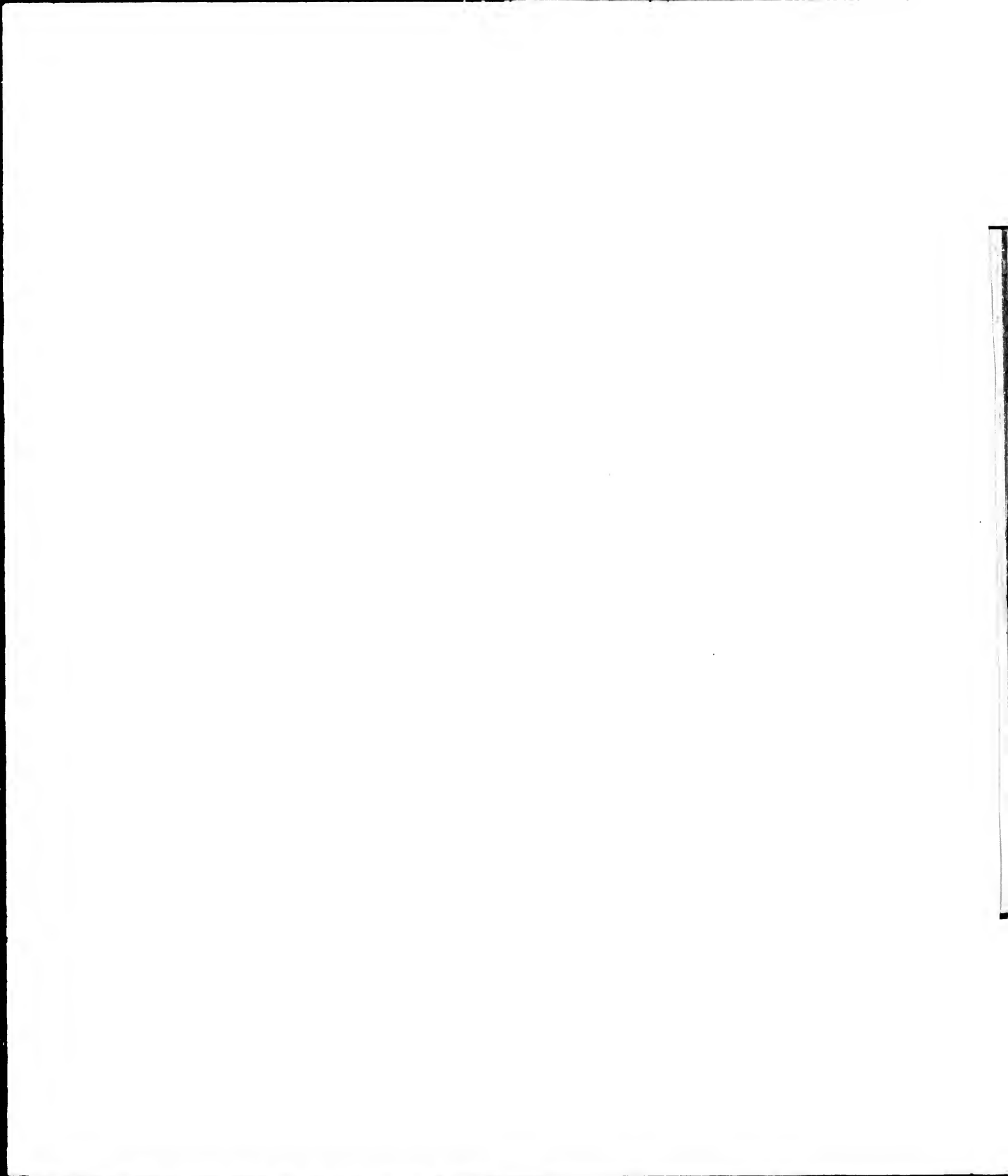
Library of Congress  
Photoduplication Service

Les images suivantes ont été reproduites avec le plus grand soin, compte tenu de la condition et de la netteté de l'exemplaire filmé, et en conformité avec les conditions du contrat de filmage.

Les exemplaires originaux dont la couverture en papier est imprimée sont filmés en commençant par le premier plat et en terminant soit par la dernière page qui comporte une empreinte d'impression ou d'illustration, soit par le second plat, selon le cas. Tous les autres exemplaires originaux sont filmés en commençant par la première page qui comporte une empreinte d'impression ou d'illustration et en terminant par la dernière page qui comporte une telle empreinte.

Un des symboles suivants apparaîtra sur la dernière image de chaque microfiche, selon le cas: le symbole  $\rightarrow$  signifie "A SUIVRE", le symbole  $\nabla$  signifie "FIN".

Les cartes, planches, tableaux, etc., peuvent être filmés à des taux de réduction différents. Lorsque le document est trop grand pour être reproduit en un seul cliché, il est filmé à partir de l'angle supérieur gauche, de gauche à droite, et de haut en bas, en prenant le nombre d'images nécessaire. Les diagrammes suivants illustrent la méthode.



# THE BEE,

OR

LITERARY WEEKLY INTELLIGENCER,

CONSISTING OF

ORIGINAL PIECES AND SELECTIONS FROM PERFORMANCES  
OF MERIT, FOREIGN AND DOMESTIC.

A WORK CALCULATED TO DISSEMINATE USEFUL KNOWLEDGE  
AMONG ALL RANKS OF PEOPLE AT A SMALL EXPENCE,

BY

JAMES ANDERSON, LL.D.  
F.R.S. F.A.S. S.

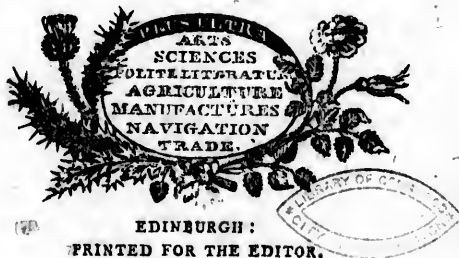
*Honorary Member of the Society of Arts, Agriculture, &c. at BATH; of the  
Philosophical, and of the Agricultural Societies in MANCHESTER; of the  
Society for promoting Natural History, LONDON; of the Academy of Arts,  
Sciences, and Belles Lettres, DIJON; of the Royal Society of Agriculture  
and Rural Economy, ST PETERSBURGH; and correspondent Member of  
the Royal Society of Agriculture, PARIS; Author of several Performances.*

VOLUME TWELFTH.

---

APIS MATIN & MORE MODOQUE. HORACE.

---



EDINBURGH:  
PRINTED FOR THE EDITOR.

M, DCC, XCII.—VOL. VI.

COMMON PAPER.

AP3  
.B5

**CONTENTS OF VOLUME TWELFTH.**

	PAGE		PAGE
MEMOIRS of Sir W. Lockhart,		Moral reflection by Mira,	104
with a portrait,	1	On lotteries,—a translation	104
from Isabella to Albert, letter	3	from the French,	108
third,	3	Disadvantages of genius,	110
Objects of pursuit consistent		To correspondents,	112
with the duties of a clergy-		A description of the civet,	113
man,	17	with a cut,	113
The traveller, No. 1.	22	On the use and effects of animal	
Extracts from the journal of J.		and vegetable food,	115
W. Spencer,	24	From Isabella to Albert, letter	122
Moral reflection,	27	No. IV,	122
Arctic news,	30	Trader political on revenue	
The Tartarian mulberry,	ib.	laws,	131
A curious volcanic production,	ib.	Reading memorandums,	138
Sketches of the life of Mr J.		An account of a curious petrifi-	
Henderson,	32	cation found in the heart of	
To correspondents,	40	a tree,	143
Statistical notices of America,	41	A discovery in vegetation,—	
Lucubrations of T. Hairbrain,	46	manner of propagating ferns,	146
Anecdote of general Reding,	54	Anecdotes of Samuel Bernard,	148
Introductory letter from Arcticus,	59	Arctic news,—on the silk	
Letter from Matt. Marlinspike,	ib.	worms,	149
A true relation of the inter-		Observations on agriculture,	
ment, of Charles 1,	63	and rearing of fowls,	150
On rearing and fattening geese,	68	Anecdote of Magliabechi,	151
ducks,	71	To correspondents,	153
Extraordinary bridges in Swit-		The traveller, No. III.—Ger-	
zerland,	74	saw with a plate,	153
Arctic news,—Account of two		On the use and effects of ve-	
curious Siberian ring stones,	76	getable and animal food,	162
Extracts from the gazette of		Manufactures in union with	
the United States,	78	improved agriculture,	171
To correspondents,	80	Reading memorandums,	177
A description of the ichneu-		Arctic news,—Siberian ruby,	184
mon, with a cut,	81	General diffusion of silver,	182
The traveller, No. II,	84	Singular crystallisation of silver,	ib.
Statistical notices of America,	88	On characteristic missive let-	
A detached remark,	95	ters, &c,	183
A general critique by Arcticus		Observations on the above,	185
on the Editor and writers of		Letter, dukes of Lenox to	
the Bee,	96	king James 1.	186
Additional memoirs of Sir W.		_____ of Bucking-	
Lockhart,	100	ham to ditto,	187
Explanation of the phenome-		_____ duke of ditto ditto,	ib.
non respecting the caterpil-		Important intelligence to ma-	
lar,	103	nufacturers,	188



	PAGE		PAGE
Anecdote of Herminio Grimaldi, - - - - -	191	The nature and character of religious controversy - -	286
To correspondents, - - -	192	Reading memorandums, - -	287
An account of the arnee, or great Indian buffalo, with a cut, - - - - -	193	Thoughts on the coal duty, -	291
On vegetable poisons, and the means of counteracting their virulence, - - - - -	198	Extracts from Sir J. Sinclair's statistical account of Scotland, - - - - -	304-9
On the comparative influence of agriculture and manufactures upon the morals and happiness of a people, -	204	Correction on the Norfolk island pine, - - - - -	304-14
Memoirs of count d'Alvares, -	218	Literary intelligence, - -	304-15
The savage and civilized man, -	222	To correspondents, - - -	304-16
Mr Dempster's improvements, -	223	Letter from Arcticus, on Russian birds, - - - - -	305
Statistical notices of N. America, - - - - -	225	Catalogue of the birds that frequent Russia about St Petersburg, - - - - -	313
Introductory letter from Arcticus, - - - - -	233	The traveller. No IV. - -	317
Translation of a fragment found in the baggage of a Tartar prince, - - - - -	235	Positions to be examined; -	326
On the revenue laws, No IV. -	238	Shakespeare and Rubens compared, - - - - -	331
On the comparative influence of agriculture and manufactures upon the stability of states; - - - - -	242	To correspondents, - - -	336
Anecdote of an astrologer, in the neighbourhood of St Petersburg, - - - - -	255	<hr/> <b>POETRY.</b> <hr/>	
On rearing the calla Ethiopea in open air, - - - - -	258	To Maria on her singing, -	38
Regulations of the Spaniards for the gradual enfranchisement of their slaves, - - -	263	Verses to the poppy, - - -	ib.
The extent of the East India Company's territory, - - -	264	On the house swallow, - -	29
To correspondents, - - -	ib.	Anacreon's dove, - - -	65
Account of the cucurbita ochskofensis, or turban gourd, -	265	A sonnet, - - - - -	66
Description of the horns of the arnee, with a figure, - - -	267	To Maria, - - - - -	ib.
Description of a new plant from Botany Bay, with a plate, -	268	Laus veneris, - - - - -	67
The mountain and grottoes a vision, - - - - -	270	Verses to a friend, - - -	105
Statistical notices of N. America, concluded, - - - -	281	To a blackbird, - - - -	106
		To Philomel, - - - - -	107
		Epigram, - - - - -	ib.
		Largo Bay, - - - - -	139
		An ode of Hafez, translated by J. Scott, - - - - -	178
		A song for seventy, - - -	179
		Sonnet to the moon, - - -	180
		The country parson, - - -	215
		The description, - - - -	217
		Life, - - - - -	253
		An epitaph on the late reverend Dr T. Sheridan, -	ib.
		The bouquet, - - - - -	ib.
		Ode to the spring, - - - -	229
		What is happiness? - - -	290
		Asteria rocking her cradle, -	319
		To the fair - - - - -	330

	PAGE
ature and character of	
ous controversy	- 286
y memorandums,	- 287
ata on the coal duty,	- 291
from Sir J. Sinclair's	
tical account of Scot-	- 304-9
ion on the Norfolk	
pine,	- 304-14
intelligence,	- 304-15
espondents,	- 304-16
rom Arcticus, on Ruf-	
birds,	- 305
ie of the birds that fre-	
Russia about St Peters-	
,	- 313
veller. No xv.	- 317
a to be examined;	- 326
care and Rubens com-	
,	- 331
espondents,	- 336

**POETRY.**

ria on her singing,	- 28
o the poppy,	- ib.
house swallow,	- 29
n's dove,	- 65
t,	- 66
ia,	- ib.
eneris,	- 67
o a friend,	- 105
ckbird,	- 106
lornel,	- 107
a,	- ib.
ay,	- 139
of Hafez, translated	
J. Scott,	- 178
for s-venty,	- 179
to the moon,	- 180
untry parson,	- 215
escription,	- 217
,	- 253
itaph on the late	
end Dr T. Sheridan,	ib.
ouquet,	- ib.
the spring,	- 289
s happiness?	- 290
rocking her cradle,	329
fair	- 330

ENGRAVED FOR THE BEE.



Sir William Lockhart of Lee, Bart.  
Com.ly Called Ambassador Lockhart.

Published by J. Anderson Nov. 7<sup>th</sup> 1792.



WEDNESDAY, NOVEMBER 7. 1792.

**MEMOIRS OF SIR W. LOCKHART, OF LEE,  
COMMONLY CALLED AMBASSADOR LOCKHART.**

*With a portrait.*

BIOGRAPHY may be termed the history of the human mind, by the study of which men may become acquainted with characters, and the different manner in which peculiar mental energies operate and influence the conduct of individuals.

Sir William Lockhart, commonly called ambassador Lockhart, descended from an illustrious line of ancestors, who had long acted a conspicuous part in Lanarkshire, was the third son of Sir James Lockhart of Lee, one of the senators of the College of Justice, in the reign of Charles I. was born in 1621, died 1676.

The first incident that tended to mark the character of this singular man, occurred at a very early period of his life. He had been put under the care

VOL. xii.

A

BEE.

part of Sec. Hist.  
Lockhart.

7<sup>th</sup> 1792

2 *memoirs of Sir William Lockhart. Nov. 7.*  
of a pedagogue at Lanark, who exercised his authority with the most despotic severity. Having committed some boish trespasss, young Lockhart, who had been witness to the humiliating indignities that others were obliged to undergo on similar occasions, could not brook the idea of submitting to them. In order to shun this, he fled and concealed himself for some days among the woods, supporting himself on wild plants, and the occasional supply that some country people gave him. His father, informed of this, was highly incensed against him, raised a posse of people, and sent them out in quest of him, with the ferocious pedagogue at their head. They surrounded the wood as in a royal Asiatic chase; and being thus hemmed in on every side, he had no other way to escape, but by throwing himself from the top of a steep rock, many fathoms high, into a small river below. Regardless of peril, as he ever afterwards was, when it stood in the way of his designs, he hesitated not on this occasion, but took the leap, and, by a fortunate chance, a million, at least, to one, he escaped unhurt. No one durst follow him; and he made the best of his way to Leith. There he took shipping for Holland, where, unfriended and unknown, he supported himself by labour, without complaining for some time to any one.

At the time when this incident happened, he was in the thirteenth year of his age. He returned home in the year 1636; but finding his situation there far from agreeable, he soon went to France, and entered into the service; where, by the singular gallantry, intrepidity, and judiciousness of his conduct in every enterprise that was intrusted to him, he was quickly ad-

Lockhart. Nov. 7.  
exercised his authority. Having com-  
ing Lockhart, who  
ing indignities that  
similar occasions,  
tating to them. In  
concealed himself for  
porting himself on  
supply that some  
father, informed of  
him, raised a possé  
quest of him, with  
head. They sur-  
Asiatic chace; and  
de, he had no other  
himself from the top  
gh, into a small ri-  
s, as he ever after-  
way of his designs,  
but took the leap,  
tion, at least, to one,  
st follow him; and  
eith. There he took  
unfriended and un-  
y labour, without  
y one.  
nt happened, he was  
. He returned home  
s situation there far  
France, and entered  
ngular gallantry, in-  
conduct in every en-  
), he was quickly ad-

1792. *memoirs of Sir William Lockhart.* 3  
vanced to the rank of captain of horse in that service.  
He once more returned home; but having met with  
a cold rebuff from Charles II. he remained in the  
country for some time, then resolved once more to go  
abroad. With that view he went by the way of  
London to visit his father, then a prisoner in the  
tower, and to obtain permission from the Protector  
to travel. Cromwell was no stranger to the uncom-  
mon talents of Mr. Lockhart, and gave him the most  
flattering reception. Among many other favours he  
conferred, with a view to attach Mr. Lockhart to his  
interest, he offered to bestow upon him for a wife,  
Miss Robina Sewster, his own niece, a lady whose  
singular accomplishments had attracted the warmest  
regards of this enterprising Scotsman. He accepted  
the offer with gratitude. He married this lady in  
April 1654, who continued his faithful companion  
during the remainder of his life.

Being now so nearly connected with the Protector,  
his character and talents became still better known  
to him, and Oliver knew well how to avail himself  
of these to the greatest advantage. He had been for  
some time at a loss to find a proper person for dis-  
charging the important duties of ambassador at the  
court of France, at that time the gayest, and, under  
the influence of Mazarine, the most intriguing ca-  
binet in Europe. He was determined that his am-  
bassador should be received with the same honours,  
and treated with the same respect, as ever the royal  
ambassadors had been; but, to effect this, great talents,  
and much address were necessary. Lockhart he found to  
be the very man, as if he had been created by heaven

4 *memoirs of Sir William Lockhart.* Nov. 7.  
for that purpose, and he resolved to invest him in  
that very delicate office.

It is the peculiarity of great minds, not only to be able to distinguish great talents where they exist; but also to know how to proceed, so as to avail themselves of these talents in the highest degree: Cromwell, on this occasion, showed the vast superiority of his powers in this respect. He easily saw that the elegance of Sir William's person and address, were well calculated to attract the admiration of a luxurious court, while the strength of his judgement was capable of penetrating the designs of the crafty priest, and the firm intrepidity of his mind enabled him to carry into execution whatever his judgement approved. He saw also that his candour and rectitude of mind were such as to render it, not only safe, but prudent, to entrust him with almost unlimited powers. He was therefore first knighted, and then by a commission dated the 30th of December 1655, appointed ambassador to France, *with full powers to act in all things as he saw proper, and without any limitation of expence.*

By the brilliancy of his appearance, and the splendor of his retinue, he captivated the heart of the young monarch, and became the admiration of the court of France; while, by his quick conception, and delicate address in the management of affairs, he soon obtained an ascendancy over the cardinal minister, that no other person ever could boast of. France was at that time tired of war, and was upon the point of making peace; but this was by no means the wish of the Protector. Sir William soon

Lockbart. Nov. 7.  
to invest him in  
ds, not only to be  
where they exist ;  
, so as to avail  
the highest degree:  
owed the vast su-  
spect. He easily  
William's person and  
attract the admi-  
le the strength of  
trating the designs  
intrepidity of his  
xecution whatever  
also that his can-  
such as to render  
entrust him with  
was therefore first  
dated the 30th of  
ambassador to France,  
as he saw proper,  
pearance, and the  
ivated the heart of  
the admiration of  
s quick conception,  
ment of affairs, he  
the cardinal mi-  
er could boast of.  
war, and was upon  
t this was by no  
Sir William soon

1792. *memoirs of Sir William Lockbart.* 5  
prevailed on them to alter these intentions. He offered  
such a powerful assistance from Britain, as would insure  
the capture of many valuable places from the Spani-  
ard, all of which he stipulated should remain with  
France excepting Dunkirk. The treaty on these  
terms was concluded in July 1656. The British  
forces under the command of able generals performed  
wonders. Many places were taken ; and after  
some hesitation on the part of France, Dunkirk was  
attacked and compelled to surrender. Turenne with  
the French troops, took possession of it. The king  
of France and the cardinal entered the place ; and  
during the intoxication of this success, they discov-  
ered evident intentions of paying little respect to  
the stipulations of the treaty, hoping to retain the  
place to themselves.

Cromwell, however, aware of the little reliance  
that was to be had to the words of that court, had  
suspected they would act in this manner, if ever it  
should be in their power ; and therefore had provid-  
ed against it. Having, by an adequate bribe proper-  
ly administered, opened a correspondence with the  
French secretary of the council of war, he was very  
soon informed of the real intentions of the cabinet ;  
and with his usual promptitude, he resolved to coun-  
teract their designs. He immediately dispatched a  
special messenger to Sir William, charged with in-  
structions written with his own hand, well knowing  
that they would be instantly carried into execution in  
the most proper manner. Sir William no sooner re-  
ceived these, than he posted his army upon an emi-  
nence, detached from the French, and in such a  
manner that they could not be surprised ; then taking



his watch in his hand, he repaired to the cardinal, and demanded in a peremptory manner, a written order for his being put in possession of Dunkirk, which if it was not complied with in an hour, he had orders to acquaint him, that his master looked upon the terms of the treaty as violated, and consequently made null; and in that case he should retire to his camp, and take his measures accordingly, which would be to dispatch an express to Don John, the Spanish general, to acquaint him that he was ready to act in conjunction with him against the arms of France. The cardinal thought this only a high mode of expressing himself; and asked my lord ambassador in banter, whether his Excellency had slept well last night, or whether he was entirely awake? The ambassador answered him, that he believed he was awake at the time, and had never slept quieter in his life; and coolly drew out his instructions in the hand writing of the Protector. The astonished cardinal, who knew Cromwell's decisive manner of acting, and which could not be baffled by any arts of finesse, began now to listen with attention, and endeavoured to soften the peremptory demand of the ambassador, who, with the utmost coolness, replied, that he should be obliged religiously to obey the injunctions of his master. His eminence perceiving his firmness, was compelled to give up the place within the allotted time. The French troops evacuated the town, and Sir William and his forces, took possession of the place in name of the Protector;—he himself having the honour of receiving the keys in person from Lewis.

This important place, which Sir William's own good conduct had acquired, was intrusted to his care; yet, though he had the government of it, and

Lockhart. Nov. 7.  
d to the cardinal,  
manner, a written  
sion of Dunkirk,  
in an hour, he had  
er looked upon the  
consequently made  
ire to his camp,  
which would be to  
e Spanish general,  
to act in conjunc-  
France. The car-  
of expressing him-  
in banter, whether  
night, or whether  
bafsador answered  
ke at the time, and  
; and coolly drew  
riting of the Pro-  
who knew Crom-  
nd which could not  
egan now to listen  
o soften the pe-  
lor, who, with the  
e should be obliged  
ons of his master.  
efs, was compel-  
the allotted time,  
own, and Sir Wil-  
on of the place in  
elf having the ho-  
on from Lewis.  
Sir William's own  
intrusted to his  
ernment of it, and

1792. *memoirs of Sir William Lockhart.* 7  
was declared general of all the English forces in  
France, his civil department as ambassador was con-  
tinued to him. He continued during the remainder  
of Oliver's protectorate, to have the same sway in the  
court of France; and it is certain no ambassador  
ever knew the French court better, nor was more  
feared and courted than him, both from the dread  
that nation stood in of Oliver, as well as their sense  
of the merit, attention, and watchfulness of his re-  
presentati e.

Sir William was continued in all his employments  
by Richard, and by the parliament of England, till  
the restoration of Charles II. During this period  
several applications were made to him, in favour of  
the exiled monarch, which he always steadily re-  
fused to comply with; and of course was deprived of  
his command at the restoration. France, on this re-  
verse of fortune, offered him a marshall's staff, which  
he nobly declined. He came over to England, not  
without apprehensions of severe treatment for the  
part he had acted under the protectorate; but by the  
intermediation of lord Middleton, and others, he was  
more graciously received than he expected; and  
was suffered to retire to his estate in Scotland.  
There he tried to introduce the English mode of  
agriculture, not entirely without success; but the  
country was not yet in such a state of tranquillity as  
to enable the people to avail themselves fully of these  
benefits. He was after some time called up to court,  
and once more appointed ambassador to France; and  
though not with an unlimited power of money as be-  
fore, with very high appointments. He there acted  
with the same dignity and propriety as before, in as

far as regarded himself ; but with diminished splendor, on account of the unsteady meanness and duplicity of the prince, his employer.

The embassies, the military transactions, and the private anecdotes of this truly great man, would fill several volumes if they were all collected together ; and altogether would form a monument highly honourable to the memory of a man, who, in innumerable trying situations, was always found to act with an integrity, a coolness, an intrepidity, and a Christian disposition of mind, that never admitted of even an imputation of blame. During the varied transactions that occurred in those turbulent times, he espoused different sides, as circumstances seemed to point out as proper ; but never was suspected to vary from mean or interested motives, and therefore, he continued to be respected by all. He was upon the whole, one of the greatest characters as a soldier and negociator, that ever Britain produced.

---



---

FROM ISABELLA TO ALBERT. LETTER III.

DEAR BROTHER,

I HAVE now got a new piece of information to communicate to you, that I cannot defer one moment. I expect in a short time to be able to write to you like a *philosopher*.—But I must not waste my paper with idle observations ;—I have more to say than will fill it all ; so I must write small ! small !—just as if I were to write the Lord's prayer in the size of a shilling.

We had a visit yesterday from Mrs Bruhl, a most extraordinary woman !—She has so much life,—so much

Nov. 7.

diminished splen-  
dours and dupli-  
cations, and the  
man, would fill  
collected together;  
ment highly ho-  
who, in innume-  
found to act with  
lity, and a Chris-  
admitted of even  
the varied tran-  
rbulent times, he  
stances seemed to  
was suspected to  
tives, and there-  
by all. He was  
est characters as a  
ritain produced.

LETTER III.

formation to com-  
fer one moment.  
e to write to you  
t waste my paper  
more to say than  
all! small!—just  
ayer in the size of  
s Bruhl, a most ex-  
uch life,—so much

1792. *from Isabella to Albert.* 9.

vivacity,—so much good humour,—so much wit,—  
and so much kindness!—And these different quali-  
ties come to strike one, successively, in such quick  
rotation, that I think it is impossible to see her, for  
the first time, and not be confounded by a crowd of  
contradictory ideas that press upon my mind. I had  
never seen her before, and therefore put on my prim-  
airs; but she was so frank,—so obliging,—so kind,  
that I recovered myself in a moment, and found my-  
self as much at ease with her in five minutes, as I  
should have been with some others in five years.  
What chiefly attached me to her, was the interest  
she took in poor me. She led me about with her  
every where,—inquired into my situation with so  
much earnestness, and with such a kind sort of sym-  
pathetic interest,—and so heartily hated the boarding-  
school,—and so warmly admired all this family, that  
I could have taken her into my heart. Methought  
I felt it open, as if it were to receive her, and hold  
her fast.—Yet, after all, I feel myself still more ten-  
derly attached to dear, dear Mrs Drury! who, to  
goodness that has no parallel, unites the mildest man-  
ners, and the gentlest complacency of disposition.—  
She is certainly the best woman that breathes!

Mrs Bruhl seems to have a more active, or if you  
will, a more restless state of mind. Her thoughts  
are rapid; her eyes express an eager kind of emo-  
tion, that, if I were not convinced of the goodness of  
her heart, from the character given of her by Mrs  
D. as well as her kindness to myself, I should not have  
thought her impressively engaging. Mrs D. tells  
me she has come through such scenes of distress as

would have broken the heart of half a dozen other women ; but she still retains her vivacity ; and in very trying situations has acted in the most exemplary manner. I am persuaded that even you, with all your knowledge of the human character, would think she was an original, the like of whom, in all respects, you had never met with.

It was not long before she discovered that I had a philosophical brother, who was the idol of my affection. My little companion, Mary, who is an arch little monkey when she meets with a proper opportunity of displaying her humour, rallied me in her own peculiar way, about the anxiety I discovered to find out some objects in natural history for " my dear dee—er bro—tber!" she told of the weeds that I had gathered on the hills, which I stored up with as much care as rare articles, and which she had discovered to be the most common things. " We have been hunting," says she to Mrs B. " these three weeks for some *non descript* vegetable or animal, in vain. Pray do, dear Mrs Bruhl, help us to something of that sort, otherwise poor Isabella will fall into the dumps, and we shall get nothing but hums and hahs from her for a month to come."

" O!" says Mrs B. " you have come in the luckiest moment you ever could have hit upon ; for on my way hither yesterday, I fell in with a brute that is not, I believe, at all known in Scotland. It is quite peculiar to England, where it is so exclusively *indigenous*, that it cannot live, I am told, for any length of time any where else. It is a most singular creature ; and what is most surprising, though it be

...t. Not. 7.  
...half a dozen other  
...vivacity; and in  
...the most exem-  
...at even you, with  
...character, would  
...of whom, in all

...covered that I had  
...the idol of my af-  
...y, who is an arch  
...a proper oppor-  
...rallied me in her  
...ty I discovered to  
...history for "my  
...of the weeds that I  
...stored up with as  
...ich she had disco-  
...ings. "We have  
...B. "these three  
...table or animal, in  
...help us to some-  
...Isabella will fall  
...nothing but hums  
...come."  
...me in the lucki-  
...hit upon; for on  
...with a brute that  
...n Scotland. It is  
...it is so exclusively  
...old, for any length  
...ost singular crea-  
...ng, though it be

1792. *from Isabella to Albert.* 11  
quite common in England, it never yet has had a place  
in Pennant's zoology, nor any other book on natural  
history that I know of. But Pennant, you know, is  
a Welshman, and this animal is equally a stranger to  
Wales as to Scotland.

*Account of the SQUEYEYER, a singular non descript ani-  
mal found in England.*

' You may tell your brother, my dear Isabella,  
that there is an animal, which is known in York-  
shire by the vulgar name of *squeeyer*, of a very sin-  
gular nature. It participates both of the monkey  
and the bear. Its form greatly resembles the monkey;  
and naturalists will certainly assign it a place among  
the *simia* tribe: but it has not the light sportive  
disposition, so characteristic of that tribe of animals.  
It is rough, awkward, clownish, and obstinate, like  
the bear; and though, under a persevering master,  
it may be made to dance, like its kindred bear, yet,  
like it too, its awkward distortions, and rude mo-  
tions, rather excite laughter, than any other sensa-  
tion. This creature is excessively fond of fruit; and  
when it is young it can climb trees with great agility;  
so that when a parcel of these young cubs break into  
an orchard, they commit the most terrible depredations.  
As they grow older, however, they are less fond of  
climbing trees, and are seldom seen upon them. But  
at all periods of their life, like its brother monkey,  
this awkward creature is excessively fond of getting  
upon horseback; and when once fairly mounted up-  
on a good horse, he sticks to it like a bur, and  
drives it on with the utmost fury, through thick  
and thin, regardless of every thing. When he is in

these mad frolics, every creature smaller than his horse must take care to keep out of his way, otherwise he would ride them down without hesitation. Fortunately this animal is endowed with a strong voice, which, when exerted, has a sound compounded as it were between that of the beagle and the afs; and being deprived of the power of keeping silence when in violent motion, like the wild geese in their flight, he is easily recognised, by his halloeing, at a considerable distance; so that peaceable people being thus forewarned, have time to get out of his way. Had it not been for this bountiful provision of nature, it is hard to say what mischief he might have done in his wild rambles through the country.

‘ This animal undoubtedly belongs to the class *mammalia*, and is clearly *omnivorous*, (Mrs B. has these hard words as ready as I have if’s or and’s.) He greedily devours flesh, and fish, and fowl of all kinds, as well as fruits, and seeds, and roots, and garden plants of every sort that come within his reach; and he is so exceedingly fond of honey, that he commits sad havock among the bee hives, in the district he inhabits, every year. He is also desperately fond of tobacco; and is so greedy of strong drink, that, when he can obtain it, which he in general contrives to do somehow or other very frequently, he seldom quits it while he is able to stand or move in any way. As this creature is of the gregarious kind, they generally are found together in troops of five or six, when they have any enterprise in view; and when thus assembled, if they can get access to a well stored cellar, the destruction

Nov. 7.

smaller than his  
of his way, other-  
without hesitation.  
ed with a strong  
sound compound-  
eagle and the afs ;  
of keeping silence  
wild geese in their  
his hallooing, at a  
aceable people be-  
get out of his way.  
al provision of na-  
chief he might have  
the country.

longs to the class  
ous, (Mrs B. has  
ave if's or and's.)  
fish, and fowl of  
seeds, and roots,  
at come within his  
fiond of honey, that  
e bee hives, in the  
He is also despe-  
greedy of strong  
t, which he in ge-  
or other very fre-  
he is able to stand  
creature is of the  
are found together  
ey have any enter-  
sembled, if they can  
ar, the destruction

1792. *from Isabella to Albert.* 13

they produce is inconceivable. On these occasions the noise they make, which is at all times great, becomes ten times greater ; so that if a person who had never before seen this creature, was to look into their den on these occasions, he would certainly think he had got into Pandemonium, where the devils were at work, contriving how they might most speedily spread desolation and destruction around them. Fortunately this delirium does not last very long, and the bodily powers become weakened in proportion as the brain is inflamed ; so that in a few hours the whole of this noisy tribe are entirely silenced ; and they may be then seen lying, pell mell a-top of one another, wallowing in the most beastly state of intoxication and nastiness.

I have told you what these creatures like ; you should also know what they dislike. They are as remarkable in their antipathies, as in their likings. They have a mortal ill will at books ; and if ever they get access to a library, they tear out the leaves, and scatter them about, or apply them to the most ignoble purposes. Sometimes, indeed, if the book contains showy prints, especially if coloured, they will run over these with a stupid kind of gaze ; but, as Shakespeare says, "There is no speculation in their eye." Like children, they admire baubles, and throw the most precious jewels away. My heart has often bled at seeing the devastations that had been committed by one of these brutes, which had accidentally got full possession of a library which had been carefully collecting for ages by a set of learned men. In a short time, every thing that



was valuable in it, was torn, lost, or destroyed; and nothing but garbage and trash remained behind.

• But if these creatures have an aversion to books, they have still a more decided antipathy to bookish men; especially those in holy orders. They seem to possess a power of scenting them out, as dogs do game; and they often ramble about in packs, in quest of them, with eagerness, in the same manner as dogs do in quest of their natural prey; and wo be to the unfortunate clergyman who chances to fall in their way, at a distance from any assistance! for although they do not tear him to pieces with their teeth, as other animals of a less ferocious appearance might do, they set up such a chattering of unintelligible gibberish, and pursue him so closely wherever he goes, and at every short interval set up such a tremendous roar of *afinine* sounds, that the poor man, if he has never seen them before, is put into mortal terror. If, however, he has the prudence not to seem to hear or mind them, he may at last escape without harm; for, like every foolish animal, they tire of teasing, when they do not perceive that their exertions have a power to tease. This animal is, upon the whole, rather a stupid, noisy, and troublesome creature, than desperately wicked; and unless it be that they sometimes lay hold upon women in lone places, and are rude to them, but which they scarce ever attempt unless they have been first provoked by the giggling or light behaviour of these women, they seldom actually hurt, unless by accidental encounter, any other creature. Indeed a firm minded man, of a philosophical turn, always overawes them,

rt. Nov. 7.  
r destroyed; and  
ined behind.  
aversion to books,  
ipathy to bookish  
They seem to pos-  
as dogs do game;  
packs, in quest of  
e manner as dogs  
and wo be to the  
es to fall in their  
nce! for although  
ith their teeth, as  
appearance might  
of unintelligible  
osely wherever he  
set up such a tre-  
that the poor man,  
is put into mortal  
e prudence not to  
ay at last escape  
olish animal, they  
perceive that their  
This animal is,  
noisy, and trouble-  
cked; and unless it  
pon women in lone  
which they scarce  
een first provoked  
of these women,  
by accidental ren-  
eed a firm minded  
ys overawes them,

2792. *from Isabella to Albert.* 15  
when only one is by itself; but when a pack of  
these brutes are together, the monkey antics of one  
raises the spirits of the others to such a degree, that  
there is no other resource but silence to escape from  
them.

But of all their antipathies, that which they  
have against the fox is the greatest; and this rage  
has a sort of periodical paroxysms. It generally  
breaks forth with great fury every year, about the  
beginning of winter, and continues with intermissi-  
ons till the spring. On these occasions, you may see  
troops of these creatures assemble together, like the  
gathering of lapwings before they leave us in au-  
tumn, on purpose to search for foxes wherever they  
can be found. When going on such expeditions, they  
seize the fleetest horses they can find; and they have  
also the art of training up a kind of dog to assist  
them. At that season they will think nothing of  
running forty or fifty miles from their native haunts  
in search of prey; and when they discover a fox,  
they set up such a halloo, and ride with such ungover-  
nable fury, that you would think as many devils had  
escaped from the infernal regions, and were set a  
scampering through this globe. If, after long fatigue,  
they kill the fox, the poor animal is carried in tri-  
umph to the nearest den they can find, where they  
give a loose to their joy, and indulge in every excess  
that their nature is capable of.

I might mention several other characteristic  
marks of this brute; but these traits will be suffi-  
cient to enable your brother to know if any of them  
have ever been seen in your country. I have heard

that some of them have now and then wandered over the borders, to try if they could find shelter in Scotland. But you have so many universities there, the professors are so learned, the clergy are so zealous, and the laity have all got such a smattering of letters, that these stragglers have been immediately scouted, and so hunted from place to place, that they have been forced to take shelter again in England, where the climate seems to be more congenial to them than any where else; and where the people, having been long accustomed to see them, do not bear such an extreme antipathy to them, as in Scotland. Your brother, who is a philosopher, will probably be able to give me better information on this head than I have yet got. I once heard that there was a creature that is probably a variety of the same genus, but differing in many respects from that above described, which was once very common in Scotland; and there known by the name of LARD, or LAIRD, or some such name, which is either extirpated, or much degenerated of late. If your brother will oblige me with a genuine account of that creature in return for this, I shall account it a particular favour; for my ideas from the imperfect accounts I have heard of it, are very indistinct.

Here ends the legend of Mrs B. which I took down from her own mouth, who spelled the cramp words for me herself; and with it ends my paper, so farewell for the present. Yours, ISABELLA.

OBJECTS OF PURSUIT, COMPATIBLE  
WITH THE DUTIES OF A CLERGYMAN.

SIR, *To the Editor of the Bee.*

THE clergy in general, and I in particular, ought to think ourselves much obliged to you for the opportunity which you give us, by means of your miscellany, of giving vent to effusions, which would otherwise very probably be as little known as our sermons; and share their ignominious fate at our death. The situation of a clergyman in the country, (to which class I myself belong,) is, like every other situation, in some respects enviable; and in others to be regretted. The leisure and independence which he enjoys, or may enjoy, are advantages which cannot be too highly prized. But, on the other hand, the few spurs which he has to ambition and industry,—the difficulties under which he labours, with regard to conversation and other means of improvement,—and the impossibility often of making himself known, are disadvantages which he must often feel. Whether the advantages or the disadvantages preponderate, will depend much upon the characters and dispositions of individuals. I, who am fond of retirement, and who mix in society, rather as a philosopher to be informed, than as a man of the world to enjoy, do not hesitate to pronounce in favour of my situation. The light in which we ought to consider ourselves is a very flattering one: it is that of persons appointed by government, to form, by means of their

instructions and their example, virtuous, and consequently good citizens. In order to give efficacy to our instructions, we are rendered independent: it is our own fault, therefore, if we are not respected and happy.

The world, however, seems to require of us something more than a bare attention to the duties of our office. We have many hours not necessarily devoted to them. How ought these hours to be employed? There are many plans which we can adopt. Agriculture is a pursuit in which most of us engage; and I acknowledge myself favourable to it under certain limitations. Our superior education, by enabling us to become acquainted with the theory of the art, may render this pursuit useful to ourselves, and to our parishioners. But if it be engaged in with any other view than as an innocent and profitable amusement; if buying and selling, and the anxieties of a farm, shall ever *take the lead* in our character and conversation; then I think we descend below our rank; and justly lose our respectability as *clergymen*. I think we ought to be farmers therefore on a small scale;—that our farms ought never to be larger than what we can manage in the course of a morning or an evening walk, which our health would render necessary at any rate. Another pursuit, to which I am still more partial, is *gardening*, and *the ornamenting of our manses and glebes*. This has a happy influence on the spirits and the temper. It operates on the imagination and the taste like the view of a fine landscape. A neat and ornamented entry to a manse, by means of shrubbery, and flow-

man. Nov. 7.  
virtuous, and con-  
r to give efficacy  
ered independent :  
ve are not respec-

quire of us some-  
o the duties of our  
necessarily devo-  
ours to be employ-  
ch we can adopt.  
most of us engage ;  
ble to it under cer-  
cation, by enabling  
e theory of the art,  
o ourselves, and to  
gaged in with any  
ent and profitable  
g, and the anxieties  
d in our character  
we descend below  
pectability as cler-  
armers therefore on  
ght never to be lar-  
he course of a mor-  
r health would ren-  
another pursuit, to  
gardenng, and the  
ebes. This has a  
nd the temper. It  
l the taste like the  
at and ornamented  
rubbery, and flow-

1792. on the duties of a clergyman. 19

ers, and gravel walks, disposes me to enter it with the pleasing expectation of finding taste and elegant enjoyment within. I am not much acquainted with the private life of *Claude de Lorraine* ; but I have seen some of his works ; and I should be disappointed if I should hear that it was not under the general influence of elegance, and taste, and innocence. This is certainly the tendency of that love of rural beauty which characterises his productions ; and it is the tendency of the art which I am recommending. But this also ought to be rather an amusement than a business.

Another pursuit nearly allied to this is *botany*. All are not equally qualified for its laborious investigations ; but those who are, would find in it an inexhaustible store of improving and elegant enjoyment. A collection of the plants in a parish, accurately made, might throw much light on this branch of natural history. It is by dividing great undertakings into small parts, (when this is practicable,) that their progress is most effectually promoted. The statistical account of Scotland would not have been so full and satisfactory, if this had not been done.

But though these, Sir, be a few of the numerous ways in which a clergyman in the country may pass much of his time, with pleasure to himself, and advantage to others ; yet he ought to have other pursuits which he can conduct *within doors*. In short, a clergyman ought to be a *literary character* ; and this corresponds best with what ought to be the principal business of his life. *Metaphysics, history, classical learning,* are so many roads in a most ex-

tensive field, where he may gather both *flowers* and *fruits*. Perhaps no class of men, who enjoy such favourable opportunities of knowledge, are at less pains to make themselves acquainted with the *theory* of their profession than clergymen. It is the *understanding* and the *heart*, which they are employed in cultivating; yet *psychology* is a science which we do not consider as very necessary to study. We receive, to be sure, the rudiments of it at the university; but, as if this were enough, we too often think little about it afterwards. We collect, or we compose, a certain number of sermons, which we seldom change. Thus our labour becomes in some measure *mechanical*; but public discourses ought surely to be suited to the progress of improvement in a country. At the same time, therefore, that we study *life* and *manners*, many of our leisure hours might be usefully employed in the study of this infant science. We may, indeed, succeed tolerably well without it, in the same manner as a practical farmer may succeed, without having read *lord Kaims's gentleman farmer*, or attended *Dr Coventry's lectures*; but an accurate knowledge of the theory of our art would surely be useful, and enable us at once to benefit our hearers, and to promote the progress of the science. Nay, I am convinced, (however strange the observation may appear to many,) that this very study would throw more light on the essentials of Christianity, than all the dry and rigid systems of divinity, in defence of which contending parties have so often anathematized one another. Christianity is founded on the nature and faculties of

man. Nov. 7.  
both *flowers* and  
, who enjoy such  
ledge, are at less  
ed with the *theory*  
. It is the *under-*  
y are employed in  
ience which we do  
study. We re-  
it at the universi-  
ve too often think  
ect, or we compose,  
we seldom change.  
measure *mechani-*  
surely to be suited  
a country. At the  
*ly life and manners,*  
be usefully employ-  
oe. We may, in-  
out it, in the same  
y succeed, without  
*a farmer*, or atten-  
accurate knowledge  
rely be useful, and  
ers, and to promote  
, I am convinced,  
may appear to ma-  
row more light on  
all the dry and rigid  
which contending  
ized one another.  
ure and faculties of

1792. *on the duties of a clergyman.* 21  
man: it is suited to them, and calculated to im-  
prove them. The better therefore these faculties  
are understood, the more successfully will its pre-  
cepts and doctrines be applied to their cultivation.  
We should not then hear of cold and abstract disqui-  
sitions, on uninteresting points of controversial theo-  
logy; but our duty would be explained, as naturally  
arising from the powers which we possess; it would be  
confirmed by the sacred precepts of religion; and the  
practice of it enforced by its awful and commanding  
sanctions. It was in the retirement of a country  
manse, that Dr Reid laid the foundation of that fame  
which he so justly acquired, as a *metaphysical* writer;  
Dr Robertson, I believe, in a similar situation, com-  
menced his brilliant career in *History*; and I think  
I have heard that Dr Blair did the same in the de-  
partment of belles lettres.

The inclosed contains two extracts from a work  
published some years ago, by Dr Zimmerman of Ha-  
mover, which you can insert in your *Bee*, if you  
think proper. I beg leave to ask you, or any of your  
correspondents, through the medium of your miscel-  
lany, whether the work be translated into English;  
I mean the doctor's publication, in four volumes oc-  
tavo, on *Solitude*. If I am not mistaken, a *small-*  
*er work* of his on the same subject has been transla-  
ted; but I believe from a *French translation* by M.  
Mercier. I acknowledge I have been disappointed in  
finding so little in the *Bee*, on the subject of *foreign*  
*literature*; I direct my attention sometimes that way.  
If you accept of my correspondence, I have a few  
articles, which I pick up from time to time, at your



service: in the mean time an acknowledgment of the receipt of this, will oblige, Sir, yours, &c\*.

EIN LIEBHABER.

THE TRAVELLER. No. I.

*For the Bee.*

THE advantages to be derived from travelling have been already so often pointed out, that it would be impertinent in me to attempt saying any thing new upon the subject. When they go abroad, the most of our countrymen are too young to digest what they see or hear, and are more eager after amusements, than solicitous to improve themselves by making observations on the various humours, habits, and modes of life of the inhabitants; or on the climates, laws, and governments of the countries which they visit.

If we consider how few there are capable of reflecting on these matters, even in advanced life, we will not be surprised at the small number that are benefited by it. But surely a man of parts will reap more advantage from judicious travelling, than from any other mode of instruction.

John William Spencer is a person of this description. Born to a plentiful fortune in the west of

\* The Editor will be much obliged to this writer, for future communications. Some foreign correspondents from whom much with good reason was expected have proved unfaithful. Others are now coming forward, and there is reason to hope they will increase; but the number of communications that press for insertion give little room for other articles, many of which have been long postponed. There is reason to believe that the *Solitude* by Zimmerman is not translated.

England, he had travelled more than is generally known. His natural taste for the arts directed and encouraged him. At the age of twenty he set out on a tour, with an allowance of £100 the first circles at Vienna, Bonne, Col

Hitherto he had spent his years in high life: he had seen the best specimens, or rather the national character, of the continent, acquainted with the manners of the lower classes; and he had seen England he set out on a tour. He intended. In this plighted his word, Italy, France, and he had seen that this last excursion afforded more amusement than that of the exalted sphere. He had seen when any thing real was to be seen down on loose sheets. He is now in my possession. He will take up your time if you will; but if you think the matter worth I will send you copies of the paper tied up; for they are not connected; and, as he is now on the jump at once from London to Scotland.

traveller. Nov. 7.  
me an acknowledgment of the  
age, Sir, yours, &c\*.  
EIN LIEBHABER.

VELLER. No. I.

the Bee.

derived from travelling have  
pointed out, that it would be  
attempt saying any thing new  
when they go abroad, the most  
are too young to digest what  
are more eager after amuse-  
to improve themselves by ma-  
the various humours, habi-  
life of the inhabitants; or on  
governments of the countries

few there are capable of reflect-  
even in advanced life, we will  
the small number that are bene-  
rely a man of parts will reap  
judicious travelling, than from  
struction.

er is a person of this descrip-  
ntiful fortune in the west of

obliged to this writer, for future commu-  
respondents from whom much with good  
and unfaithful. Others are now coming for-  
hope they will increase; but the number of  
insertion give little room for other articles,  
& postponed. There is reason to believe  
is not translated.

1792. the traveller. 23

England, he had the advantage of a better education  
than is generally bestowed on those of his rank.  
His natural taste for study and reflection, was di-  
rected and encouraged by an indulgent father, who,  
at the age of twenty-five, sent him on the grand  
tour, with an allowance that enabled him to move in  
the first circles at Paris, Versailles, Rome, Venice,  
Vienna, Bonne, Cologne, Brussels, and the Hague.

Hitherto he had been conversant only with per-  
sons in high life: but not considering these as the  
best specimens, or most faithful representatives of  
national character, he determined to make himself  
acquainted with the manners of the middling and  
lower classes; and immediately after his return to  
England he set out on a new tour on foot and unat-  
tended. In this plight he rambled over England, Scot-  
land, Italy, France, and Spain; and he has often decla-  
red that this last excursion afforded him more rational  
amusement than that which he made in a much more  
exalted sphere. He kept no regular journal; but  
when any thing remarkable occurred, he wrote it  
down on loose sheets of paper. Eighteen of these  
are now in my possession. It is needless for me to  
take up your time in telling how they came there;  
but if you think they deserve a place in your Bee,  
I will send you copies of them in the order they are  
tied up; for they make no narrative, and are no way  
connected; and, as they chance to lead us, we must  
jump at once from England to Spain, or from Italy  
to Scotland.

*Extracts from the journal, containing the opinions and observations of JOHN WILLIAM SPENCER.*

*Leicester.*———

A HEAVY shower chased me into the tollkeeper's house this morning, where the people were so civil that I was pleased the rain furnished an excuse for prolonging my stay. A greasy fellow of a stocking maker came down stairs to dinner. A very plain batter pudding was all their fare. The good woman gave me to understand her husband had gone to market, and that they always dined poorly that day. She regretted my ill luck, and with much natural civility asked me to taste with them. I thanked her, and took up a spoon. A beautiful servant maid sat at our backs.

Notwithstanding that fate has placed me in a very desirable situation, I am sometimes so ungrateful as to repine at my lot; but two or three comparisons of my situation with that of others, generally reconcile me to my own, and send me home to myself well pleased. My heart sickens when I see the Irishman at his potatoes, the Scotsman at his porridge, the Englishman at his batter pudding and his broth, and the Frenchman at his brown bread and garlic. The rich, in excuse for their want of feeling, say that happiness in this life is more equally distributed than is commonly imagined. If, they add, the rich have more numerous, and more sensible feelings of pleasure, so have they likewise of pain. I shall never try to persuade any poor man, who with hard labour earns a precarious and scanty meal of coarse

Nov. 7.

ing the opinions and  
t SPENCER.

Leicester.——

o the tollkeeper's  
people were so civil  
shed an excuse for  
fellow of a stocking  
er. A very plain  
e. The good wo-  
usband had gone to  
ed poorly that day.  
with much natural  
em. I thanked her,  
ul servant maid sat

placed me in a very  
es so ungrateful as  
r three comparisons  
ers, generally recon-  
home to myself well  
en I see the Irishman  
at his porridge, the  
g and his broth, and  
ead and garlic. The  
of feeling, say that  
ually distributed than  
y add, the rich have  
sible feelings of plea-  
pain. I shall never  
u, who with hard la-  
cantly meal of coarse

1792.

*the traveller.*

25

fare, that he has as much reason to be satisfied with his lot in this world as I have. He might, perhaps, be unable to answer the arguments I brought to prove him happy, but he would not be convinced.

It gives me the spleen to hear people exclaim against the increase of luxury, and the alteration in the mode of living now-a-days. The labourer lives as well as the farmer did forty years ago; the farmer as well as the man of little fortune; and so on; and is not this so much the better for them all? But all cry out most loudly against the rank immediately below them, without recollecting that they have changed their own mode in nearly the same proportion. Labourers in the country do not live so well as those in London, where they have better wages. This is not surprising. But it is surprising that people say that labourers in London have high wages because they live well. It is mistaking the cause for the effect; and this is done every day. That beloved king, Henry iv. of France, wished to see the time when every man in his kingdom should have a fowl in his pot on a Sunday.

In the beginning of their empire, the Romans far exceeded in riches, magnificence, and refinement, any thing that modern ages can boast of. I have often wondered how they caught all those snipes and curlews that their emperors were so fond of. I forget how many thousand curlews brains Vitellius had in one dish at supper: he certainly paid well for them, as in less than a year he spent upwards of seven millions sterling on eating and drinking. His brother Lucius

VOL. xii.

D

Vitellius gave him an entertainment at which were two thousand different dishes of fish, and seven thousand of fowl. Compared to this how little does that appear which the prince of Wales gave in the gardens of Carleton house in honour of Mr Fox's election in 1784 at which there were only two thousand dishes in all! Peaches sold at 4s. 10d. a-piece; peachen eggs at 3s. 2½d.; doves at L. 1 : 12 : 3½ the pair; and fish at a price almost beyond belief. The mullet, which rarely weighs more than two pounds, was sold from L. 48 : 8 : 9 to L. 64 : 11 : 8. I have not forgot that when the king of Denmark was in England in 1768, eighty guineas a-day were allowed for the expence of his table at St James's: and this allowance was by many people thought extravagant. Caligula spent a thousand times that sum upon a supper; and there was more meat dressed in Mark Antony's kitchen at Alexandria, than in those of all the kings of modern Europe. Eight wild boars were roasted whole for a supper, at which there were not expected above a dozen of guests.

Soon after it became fair I set out in company with a chimney sweep, who had taken shelter at the toll as well as myself. I believe all mankind are nearly the same when born, and that the difference of the educations they receive, will account for the great inequality we observe amongst them in advanced life. I have conversed with persons of many ranks and professions, and I have found men of parts and information in them all. We walked very quickly to town, conversing very earnestly all the way. He had perceived me prefs a shilling upon the woman

Nov. 7.

nt at which were  
1, and seven thou-  
ow little does that  
gave in the gar-  
f Mr Fox's electi-  
nly two thousand  
od. a-piece; pea-  
: 12 : 3; the pair;  
ond belief. The  
than two pounds,  
4 : 11 : 8. I have  
Denmark was in  
-day were allowed  
James's: and this  
ought extravagant.  
at sum upon a sup-  
fised in Mark An-  
n in those of all the  
at wild boars were  
which there were not

et out in company  
taken shelter at the  
ve all mankind are  
d that the difference  
will account for the  
ngst them in advanced  
rsons of many ranks  
d men of parts and  
walked very quickly  
tly all the way. He  
g upon the woman

1792. *moral reflection by Mira.* 27  
for her pudding and civility, and behaved to me  
with great respect, which the waiter at the Three  
Crancs inn observed as we approached, and received  
me in a manner somewhat different from an ordinary  
traveller on foot. I ordered my companion a pot of  
the best ale, and called for a bottle of wine to my-  
self; and with it before me, in a handsome parlour  
at a comfortable fire, am I now sitting and writing  
the adventures and reflections of the day.

An innkeeper's life is a disagreeable one. He has  
tacitly entered into a contract with the public to en-  
tertain them at all hours; and he is often called at  
very unseasonable ones to fulfil his engagements.  
His house is not his own; his servants are abused;  
his furniture wasted; and his gain is too often not in  
proportion to the noise, riot, and confusion with which  
he is tormented.

---

#### A MORAL REFLECTION BY MIRA.

*For the Bee.*

IN great cities, religion too often becomes only  
the effect of chance, and benevolence the capricious  
offspring of instinct. But from the bosom of the  
quarry,—from the wild blossoms of the field, arises  
the spirit of devotion and philanthropy.—A cultivated  
mind there feels the irresistible influence of nature pres-  
sing upon its faculties; and demand all their admirati-  
on, and all their powers. The self deified man, sinks  
to his proper rank in the universe, and exchanges  
exultation for the softer glow of gratitude and con-  
tent.

---

---

POETRY.

---

---

TO MARIA, ON A RETROSPECT OF HER SINGING.

*For the Bee.*

Am I why Maria should thy magic sounds  
Have broke the chain of happiness and rest?  
Why, as thou sung, should misery's fest'ring wounds  
Have banish'd peace for ever from my breast?

'Twas then, entranc'd in extacy divine,  
That Fancy drew thy features still more fair;  
And lost in faithless transport made thine mine,  
Rewarding every pang of anxious care.

Till fate, relentless, woke me from my trance,  
For ever snatch'd me from my native place;  
And, frowning, wither'd with destructive glance,  
Each smile that beam'd in Hope's celestial face.  
While ev'ry fairy vision fled away,  
And chang'd the summer scene, to darkness and dismay.  
AMINE.

---

---

ODE TO THE POPPY.

Oh! that I could steal one from the knowledge of my own miseries!

I.

Kindest flow'r which first did grow  
Where Lethe's drowsy waters flow;  
Let Zephyr waft thy opiate breath,  
Mild harbinger of peaceful death,  
To lull this raging pang of grief,  
And give each swelling throb relief.

II.

Mem'ry but renews my woe;  
Come then, all thy aid bestow;  
To my rudely tortur'd breast,  
Grant the visionary rest,  
Whose leaden slumbers blest  
With calm forgetfulness,  
So may heaven's kindest dews refresh thy soil,  
And mildest moon beams o'er thy slumbers smile.

III.

Thy exhalations is it said,  
Have wondrous pow'r to lull the mind;  
Can make it to its wretchedness resign'd,  
And o'er its woes oblivion's mantle spread;

Then on my head thy tears profusely strew,  
And bathe my parch'd lips with thy oainy dew!

IV.

Now, now, thy wild delirium I feel,  
And ah! thy languors on my senses steal:—  
But ah! I wake again,—the soothing dream is o'er,  
And all those pangs return I felt before.  
Shout is the joy those anodynes supply;  
Morn comes, but brings again my woe,  
Though morn, sweet flow'r, thy roscid tear may dry,  
Mine will for ever flow.

V.

I find that though thy poison fell,  
Throws o'er the sense a torpid spell,  
Yet thy enchantment steeped bowl,  
Frees not from pain the sick'ning soul;  
He who plies his thirsty lip,  
Only a momentary ease can sip;  
Ineffectual is thy balm,  
To heal the bleeding wounds of care,  
Sorrows beating breast to calm,  
Or stop the oft descending tear.  
Trifling to me has been thy hop'd relief,  
Thou hast but *chick'd*, not *cur'd* my still corroding grief,  
ALOUETTE.

## TO THE HOUSE SWALLOW.

HARMLESS tenant of the sky,  
Wheeling oft before my eye,  
Welcome to this humble cot,  
Here be fix'd thy summer lot.  
Round my garden freely rove,  
Choose the clay which swallows love;  
Here's a straw,—and there's some woo:  
Let thy nest be warm and full.

Thither guide thy chatt'ring mate,  
Happy be your faithful state;  
Share each others pain and joy,  
Not a boy shall dare annoy.

Sons I have,—but not a stone  
E'er shall cause a parent's moan;  
Hurling from their peaceful nest,  
Little folks by great oppress.

Harmless tenants of the sky,  
Male and female hither fly;  
Welcome to this humble roof,  
Here, my birds, is room enough.

ALMERINE



## ARCTIC NEWS.

SIR, *To the Editor of the Bee.*

ALTHOUGH the news contained in this letter comes to you from a lower latitude than the north polar circle, still the title given to my former budget, containing some intelligence *really arctic*, may just do as well as any other, and may therefore stand now, and in future, at the head of the article containing our northern news.

*Tartarian mulberry.*

This first paragraph will serve as an answer to your queries concerning the *morus Tartarica*, or Tartarian mulberry tree.

Our distinguished and liberal naturalist Dr Pallas, has written with much readiness and pleasure to the Crimea, for seeds of it, wishing heartily that this little service, or any other which his very limited leisure permits, may tend to forward your well meant endeavours; but he is afraid that species of mulberry will not meet your expectation with regard to quickness of growth; as in that respect he does not think it has advantages over those you possess already in Britain. However you will obtain in it a very hardy plant, well suited to the climate, and which the silk worm eats most readily: it never grows to a great height, and may be compared to the hawthorn in both that and constitution.

*A curious volcanic production.*

Much has been written and said in Britain on volcanic productions, since the able researches of Sir William Hamilton into the curious phenomena of the classic mountain Vesuvius, drew the attention of his countrymen to these

Nov. 7<sup>o</sup>

1792.

letter from Arcticus.

36

interesting and tremendous objects of philosophic contemplation.

Of all the modifications of matter by subterraneous fire, one of the most curious in my opinion has been lately discovered by a son of professor Laxman, inspector of our Siberian fossils.

The younger Laxman discovered on the coast of the sea of Ochotz, about twenty verst from the city of that name, a sort of conic hill, composed of a species of brittle calcined like substance, of a pale ash colour; one side of it is stuck full, like pudding stone, of roundish semitransparent pebbles of a whitish colour, and size of nuts; the other side is studded in the same manner with *opaque* reddish stones, affecting a similar form and magnitude. A more particular account of these will be found in my second table of stones which I mean also to send to you as a supplement to the first (when I can get it copied) and which will complete that branch of mineralogy as far as the confined bounds of such a plan will permit\*. There you will find some experiments made on this curious matter by professor Lovitz, son of the academician, flayed alive by the barbarian Pugatchef, for being a scholar, and above the degree of a peasant, the rank to which the levellers of that day meant to reduce the whole human species,—cruelly massacring every man, woman, and child, who fell in their way, supposed to contain a drop of superior blood in their veins, according to their view of the rights of man. So that neither a certain nation, nor a certain stay maker, have any title to plume themselves on a priority of disco-

\* Along with many other valuable communications from this ingenious writer, the Editor has been favoured with a full and accurate table of gems, of the first and second orders, which will be presented to his readers as soon as the proper arrangements for printing it can be made; the continuation of this table is anxiously looked for every day, which will complete a very important subject.

32 *Sketches of the life of Mr John Henderson.* Nov. 7.  
very, as Pugatchef, in Rufsia, preceded them a dozen years  
at least; and if unsuccessful attempts might be wanted,  
Jack Cade and Wat Tylor in England, preached and  
practised the same doctrine before their great grandfathers  
were born. So much for unfounded claims to priority in  
discovery, so justly reprobated in Britain, and which it cer-  
tainly is every man's duty to refute when it falls in his way.

It may be necessary to add to the short notice given a-  
bove, of the less destructive vomitings of the physical vol-  
cano on the coast of the sea of Ochotz, properly the sub-  
ject of this article, that it appears from experiment made  
on both the containing and contained matter, on the con-  
crete ashes and pebbles, that they resemble the frothing  
stone of Iceland and Hungary, mentioned by Born, (equally  
suspected of volcanic origins,) in the singular property of  
frothing in the fire, possibly from all three containing a  
portion of zeolite.

ARCTICUS.

---

SLIGHT BIOGRAPHICAL SKETCHES OF THE LIFE OF THE CELEBRATED  
MR JOHN HENDERSON OF PEMBROKE COLLEGE, OXFORD.

THIS was one of the most extraordinary characters which  
have appeared upon the stage in modern times; and, like eve-  
ry other extraordinary person, his singularities attracted  
the notice of all who knew him, and excited the warmest ap-  
probation, or the severest censure, according to the circum-  
stances in which the observers were placed with respect to  
him, and the peculiar sketch of their talents, or bent of  
dispositions.

This singular person was born at Bellegarance, near Li-  
merick, in Ireland, March 27. 1757, where his parents at  
that time accidentally happened to be. His father, Mr Ri-  
chard Henderson, was then a preacher in connection with Mr  
John Wesley, and his mother is said to have been related to

Henderson. Nov. 7.  
them a dozen years  
might be wanted,  
and, preached and  
r great grandfathers  
claims to priority in  
in, and which it cer-  
en it falls in his way.  
most notice given a-  
of the physical vol-  
z, properly the sub-  
n experiment made  
matter, on the con-  
semble the frothing  
ed by Born, (equally  
ingular property of  
l three containing a  
ARCTICUS.

OF THE CELEBRATED  
COLLEGE, OXFORD.

ary characters which  
times; and, like eve-  
ingularities attracted  
cited the warmest ap-  
ording to the circum-  
laced with respect to  
talents, or bent of

ellegance, near Li-  
where his parents at

His father, Mr Ri-  
nconnection with Mr  
have been related to

1792. *sketches of the life of Mr John Henderson.* 33  
one of the first families in Wales. Even in his infancy he  
was never known to cry; and his questions in his earliest  
years denoted strong intelligence.

He received part of his education in Mr John Wesley's  
school, at Kingswood, near Bristol; but at the age of twelve  
he taught Greek and Latin in the college of Treveka.

On his quitting Treveka, he returned to his father, who  
then resided at Kingswood, and kept a boarding school for  
some years. After this, he opened a house for the recep-  
tion of insane persons, which he conducted with great re-  
putation and success. In this last undertaking, the medi-  
cal knowledge of his son was of great service to him; but he  
took no part in the management of the school. During his  
residence at Kingswood, his whole time was devoted to  
intense study, and the conversation of a few select friends.

In this state of retirement, he acquired the knowledge of  
Hebrew without any instructor, and in process of time learn-  
ed, with astonishing facility, almost all the oriental tongues.  
He read also the works of the best French, Italian, and Ger-  
man writers in the original languages; but his favourite  
objects of study at this time, were chemistry and medi-  
cine.

About the year 1781 he entered at Pembroke college,  
as a commoner, without appearing to have had any parti-  
cular object in view, but that of prosecuting his literary pur-  
suits, and availing himself of the many advantages which  
that famous university affords. Here he immediately ren-  
dered himself conspicuous, not only by his superior talents,  
but by the singularity of his appearance. The fashion of  
his clothes was always different from that of other young  
men; his hair was neither powdered nor curled, but combed  
straight; he wore neither stock nor cravat, but tied his

84 *sketches of the life of Mr John Henderson. Nov. 7.*  
band, if not on the bare neck, yet on his shirt collar; and his shoes were tied with strings, or fastened with very small iron buckles that appeared to be rusty.

In his scientific researches, his application was as intense as his curiosity was boundless. He slept but little, and that was generally in the day time; while the midnight, and the early hours of the morning, when not spent in company, were devoted to study. His knowledge extended almost through the whole circle of the sciences; and such were the wonderful powers of his mind, that he could converse, or rather deliver the most masterly dissertations, in the most engaging manner, on subjects of divinity, ethics, metaphysics, medicine, chemistry, anatomy, law, politics, criticism, &c. &c.

To wonderful powers for conversation, he superadded a talent for good natured raillery, and a fund of exquisite humour that was peculiarly his own, and that never failed him. He read almost every curious and original work; and, like another Pascal, his memory retained almost all that he had read.

He had every treatise that could be procured on magic; and so prevalent was the opinion of his skill in this occult science with many, that a popular doctor, who is still living, and whose name, therefore, it may be proper to conceal, wrote a letter to Mr Henderson, informing him, that he was assured, from undoubted authority, he had the power of raising spirits, and therefore earnestly requested to be favoured with a specimen of his skill; for which purpose he told him, he was ready to meet him in any part of the kingdom. Henderson could not suppress a good natured smile on receiving this ludicrous epistle, and after having mentioned it to some of his intimate friends, returned the learned, but credulous doctor, such an evasive answer, as was calculated to leave him perfectly in doubt on the subject.

In the multiplicity of his pursuits he had attended also to physiognomy; and such was his skill in this science, before the books of the celebrated Lavater became popular, that it is much to be questioned, whether he was ever deceived in the judgement he formed of others. The face, the voice, and the air, disclosed the moving principle within; but it was by a combination of many particulars that he attained that knowledge. It is even alleged that he professed to delineate the character from the hand writing. His knowledge of physic and the history of medicine, was very extensive; and he was deep read in metaphysics, from Hooker and Locke, even to Behmen and Swedenborg.

But it must not be supposed that he was the humble disciple of any writer whatever. He marked the weaknesses and vanity to which the human mind is prone; he saw the littleness of pride; he traced the errors of the understanding to their secret source; and learnt the wisdom of humility.

*He made no one an offender for a word;* but he loved, respected, and defended the good, the humble, and the pious, in every denomination of Christians. His ideas of the divine mercy were most simple and sublime.

To reconcile various contending sects, was a favourite theme with him; and he would often prove that the difference was merely nominal. But he laid no stress on opinions that were unconnected with practice. He lived not for himself. His knowledge in divinity, law, physic, and chemistry, was applied for the benefit of others. He relieved the poor by his alms, and the sick by medicines. He defended the injured, and extricated the distressed.

The following anecdote is of undoubted authority. While he was at college, there was a dangerous putrid fever among the poor. He attended and nursed them himself; he gave them bark, and supplied them with port wine.

When he had expended all his money in this noble charity, and some of his patients were not recovered, he sold his Walton's *Polyglot Bible*, (the book of all others he most highly valued,) because it brought most ready money, and this also was expended for the poor and miserable. With some, who were more dangerously ill, he sat up all night to administer the medicines at proper times.

The reputation of genius and of learning, therefore, was by no means the only praise of this great man. He was meek, unassuming, benevolent, and kind; yet with the greatest modesty he combined the noblest independence of spirit, even from a child. Independence, I mean towards man; for he will become meanly dependent on the perishing creature, who loses his sense of his dependence on the great Creator. He was too noble to flatter, and too discerning to be flattered. Yet when he entered that university which he loved, and where he breathed his last, that popularity followed him which he never would condescend to seek; he was courted, admired, and applauded.—Such was the supreme command which he had obtained over himself, that in the course of his life, in which provocations were not wanting, he was never once known to indulge any anger, to give vent to any malice, or to harbour any revenge. If at any time he assumed the appearance of displeasure, it was only at the discovery of meanness, treachery, and dissimulation, which reproof might correct.

A mind thus large, and a heart thus warm, was capable of the purest friendship; and this blessing he imparted and enjoyed. He was discerning in his choice, and unflinching in his attachment. He possessed all the real warmth of friendship, without the pompous parade of it. It was his joy and delight to promote the happiness, and to relieve the wants of others. For a friend he would ask a favour which he never would request for himself; and he felt

a zeal in defending the cause and the reputation of another which was totally unknown when he himself was injured. His friends were selected, not because they were rich, or noble, or learned; but because they were simple, sincere, and benevolent.

Some time *before his change came*, he seemed perfectly dead to this world, and abstracted from man. Company could no more engage him. He avoided unprofitable converse and idle speculations. The early hour, and the frugal meal, prepared him for contemplation and study. He had a full and clear presentiment of his approaching dissolution; and he seemed to withdraw himself from mortals, as he was soon to converse with higher beings.

He died, November 2. 1788, at Oxford, in the thirty-second year of his age, and was buried the 18th, at St George's, Kingswood. The immediate cause of his dissolution was an inflammation in the bowels.

In the state of imperfection to which mankind are doomed while on this earth, it is not to be expected that such singular virtues should be possessed without alloy. Indeed the same energy of mind that produces such high acquisitions, in some measure of necessity leads to eccentricities of conduct, which cannot at all times admit of defence; and the same susceptibility of soul that produces the most exalted virtues, is often the source of the most degrading weaknesses. It has become a proverbial expression, that "great wits to madness are allied," and it is equally well known, that among the lower classes of people at least, great talents, and dissipated manners, are nearly synonymous terms. What a pity it is that Mr Henderson should not have been an exception to this general rule: unfortunately he was not. He was probably drawn insensibly into those excesses, by those very talents which they tended to debase.



From the improvement and delight which flowed from his conversation, wherever he went, or whatever society he joined, his company, almost unavoidably produced late hours. Every one knows, particularly at college, that frequent encroachments on the sober hours of rest must tend to promote excess; from this, and other causes, in a word, he who was the wonder and admiration of all who knew him for some years before his death, frequently transgressed the bounds of temperance by the habitual vice of drunkenness. Accustomed to spend the whole night, or the greater part of it, either in company, or in study, whatever friend he visited, like the unfortunate savage, he generally disturbed the economy of the family. If he found a companion who had any talents for conversation, of which he was extremely fond, it was almost impossible to leave him; so eminently was he endowed with the various powers of arresting attention, communicating knowledge, and affording pleasure. This dissipated mode of life, doubtless, must have injured his constitution and accelerated his death.

When he studied medicine he tried the effects of various poisons on himself, in a very unjustifiable manner, that he might mark their progress, and, if possible, discover their antidotes; and his constitution was materially injured by such experiments. From his intense application and sedentary life, Mr Henderson soon became subject to lowness of spirits, and extreme debility, with a tendency to putrid disorders. When the powers of nature sunk, therefore, under the constant exertions of the mind, he had recourse to opiates. These had a wonderful effect in producing temporary relief, in exhilarating his spirits, and banishing the drowsiness of the midnight

Henderson. Nov. 7.

which flowed from  
r whatever by he  
ably produced late  
arly at college, that  
of rest must  
ner causes, in a  
admiration of all who  
ath, frequently trans-  
y the habitual vice  
d the whole night, or  
company, or in study,  
unfortunate savage, he  
the family. If he  
ts for conversation, of  
almost impossible to  
owed with the various  
nimating knowledge,  
pated mode of life,  
stitution and accele-

d the effects of vari-  
unjustifiable manner,  
and, if possible, dis-  
stitution was materially  
his intense applica-  
soon became sub-  
extreme debility, with  
when the powers of na-  
stant exertions of the  
These had a wonder-  
relief, in exhilarating  
ness of the midnight

1792. *sketches of the life of Mr John Henderson.* 39

hour; but this left him still weaker and more relaxed. Many of his friends observed the injury which his constitution suffered, and strenuously recommended the use of port wine. He was prevailed on to take it; and at length what he had recourse to as a medicine, like thousands before him, he took by choice. Yet he never could give up his opiate draught, which was to him the grand restorative, and the chief cordial that banished sorrow, and left his mind to act with all its vigour.

He was so attached to this favourite medicine, that he at last took it so frequently, and in such quantities, that it impaired his faculties, at least for a time, caused epileptic fits, and produced all the appearances of intoxication. When he attended his poor patients also, he caught the disorder; and though relieved for a time, the putrid affection to which he was always subject, returned with violence. As a corrective, he drank more port than inclination could have led him to, and a little would disorder him; but still he could not refrain from *opium*.

Those who have ever fallen into the habit of substituting the delusive aids of art, for the healing powers of nature, know what painful exertions it requires to cast it off. With the unfortunate Henderson, perhaps, it was impossible. To debar him from the social enjoyments of the midnight hour, and deprive him of books, would have been almost equivalent to the destruction of his existence; and yet, for some years before his death, his predominant desire could not, in either case, be gratified, without the assistance of *wine or opiates*.

His friends lamented also that the singular quickness of his talents betrayed him into a habit of arguing rather for the sake of confounding others, than for ascertaining the truth. Thus he often knowingly propagated error. In his early youth, his ardent mind despised the slow but cer-

tain mode of acquiring knowledge by mathematical induction, and delighted to wander in the enchanting fields of metaphysical subtilities, so peculiarly calculated to embarrass his opponents, and please his self love. This may be called the opiate of the mind, which produces an enchanting delirium, which is irresistibly attractive at the time, though it with equal certainty destroys at last its useful powers, as opiates wear out the body.

In consequence of these destructive habits, the wonderful labours of this singular man were neither productive of happiness to himself nor advantage to society; and the very friends who wept over his untimely fate could scarcely wish that it had been deferred. He left behind him many fragments, but no finished work. Perhaps the most ingenious of these performances is a philosophical treatise on the derivation, and grammatical meaning of particular words in the English language; somewhat on the plan of Horne Tooke's late publication called the *Diversions of Purley*, but more extensive. It is to be hoped that this, with some other fragments, will be soon offered to the public.

---

TO CORRESPONDENTS.

THE Editor is by no means oblig'd to *Enon* for sending an old printed poem, as if it had been an original composition, which has inadvertently been admitted without reprehension; and what is worse, a very inaccurate transcript of it only. Several others have been received in the same predicament. The Editor pretends not to be well acquainted with all the poetical pieces that issue from the presses in Britain, so that he cannot in all cases detect the imposition; but it is a mean and unworthy a man of taste, to endeavour thus to deck himself in ornaments that belong to another. Such poetical pieces as have merit, especially if little known, though printed, he has no objection to receive, as this is quite consistent with his plan; but in that case he requests his correspondents will always tell from whence they are transcribed.

The Editor is glad to find *T. Hairbrain* still among his correspondents; and though, as the celebrated clergyman in Edinburgh said to his brother clergyman, he might say that *Mr Hairbrain plays long upon the same pipe*; yet while he retains his wonted good humour, his lucubrations shall be always welcome to the Bee.

*Many acknowledgements still deferred.*



where they reject so disdainfully the imputation of political servitude, they should patiently submit to a literary one. Perhaps the dissolution of manners having effected a corruption of taste in the nation, they are willing to enjoy their favourite authors without that interruption of their pleasures, that reason and religion, addressed to them by men of severe virtue, would create; and hope to accomplish this more easily by vesting a censorship of letters in an unprincipled society, rather than by leaving to the press its proper liberty. If Europe has passed the meridian of her virtue, she will also have passed that of her science; and a declining age, leaving the improvements that have already been made in the arts, without any further accessions, some future revolution will probably give them in that state to nations of more hardy and simple virtue, who will make additions to them, similar to those which our fathers have made to the arts of Greece and Rome. Revolutions may be unhappy events when we consider merely the ease and pleasures of mankind; but when we consider that human society can advance only to a certain period before it becomes corrupted, and begins to decline, and that letters always decline with virtue, revolutions are perhaps the necessary scaffolding by which science and human nature must gradually arrive at their summit. The present age values itself upon understanding the philosophy of society, and the philosophy of man. We indeed enjoy some peculiar advantages for contemplating the progress of civil society; but whether we understand the real principles and motives of mens actions, better than

ca. Nov. 14.  
e imputation of  
ntly submit to a  
tion of manners  
n the nation, they  
authors without  
that reason and re-  
f severe virtue,  
h this more easily  
an unprincipled  
the prefs its pro-  
d the meridian of  
ed that of her sci-  
the improvements  
e arts, without any  
volution will pro-  
tations of more har-  
make additions to  
fathers have made  
Revolutions may  
onsider merely the  
out when we consi-  
rance only to a cer-  
upted, and begins to  
decline with virtue,  
sary scaffolding by  
must gradually ar-  
esent age values its  
sophy of society, and  
eed enjoy some pe-  
ting the progress of  
understand the real  
actions, better than

1791. on the internal state of America. 43  
the divines and philosophers of a century ago, seems  
at least very questionable. Only they regarded  
as *sins* what we call *natural principles*. They regard-  
ed them with the detestation due to *vice*, we with that  
cool philosophy that finds fault with what it esteems  
the *order of nature*.

I thank you for your account of the present state  
of patronage in the church of Scotland. I think  
indeed with you, that your friends have taken too  
great an interest in your affairs. I am not sur-  
prised that the people should clamour against  
such an abuse, and should desert the established  
church. An American, who has fought so many  
years for the enjoyment of his own consent, views,  
perhaps, with a peculiar kind of horror, such an en-  
croachment upon the most sacred rights of men. At  
best, men who contribute to fasten such shackles  
upon themselves, must be greatly lost to honour and  
virtue; not to say that it appears utterly inconsis-  
tent with the allegiance which a minister of the gos-  
pel owes to truth, to religion, and to himself.

The Americans ought to thank every Briton for  
his cautions against the remaining pride of his  
country, and the rancour of those that govern it, and  
have been disappointed in a favourite object. I am  
afraid indeed that the Americans, confident from  
their late success, are too secure. They have a pride  
not unlike that of the nation from which they are  
sprung; and because prudent generals have once de-  
fended us against our invaders, with a small army,  
together with assistance of a militia always ready  
to run to arms, they are ready to imagine that

44      *on the internal state of America.*      Nov. 14.  
an undisciplined militia will still be an overmatch for any foreign enemy. Since, in the most unprovided state imaginable, with respect to arms and ammunition, and when our citizens and husbandmen had scarcely ever seen an enemy before, they have resisted the most formidable invasion, and at length obtained some signal victories over the second nation in the world, it is not easy to persuade our hardy rustics that they are in danger. As a sample at once of their security and their pride, it is the common language held in Kentucky, a settlement on the waters of the Ohio, entirely begun and completed during the war with Britain, that they intend to force themselves a free trade through the Mississippi; and that, if the Spaniards oppose it, they will send a power down the river sufficient to conquer the Floridas and New Orleans. They even mention an attack upon Spanish Mexico, and the mines of Santa Fe de Bogota, as an event that may not be many years distant. So that you see our countrymen are like the rest of the world,—they take their character from their circumstances, which have necessarily made them hardy and active warriors. They despise distant nations because they do not know their power, or have once coped with it, with advantage. Success, and the thirst of gain, intoxicates them, and makes them unapprehensive of hazards; and particularly on our northern and western frontiers. Perpetually combating with difficulties and dangers, enterprise becomes a habit; and they have no sooner succeeded against the first obstacles than they push on to seek new adventures. Somewhat of a different character prevails on the sea

Nov. 14.  
an overmatch for  
the most unprovi-  
dential arms and am-  
bition of husbandmen  
before, they have  
been, and at length  
the second nati-  
ons persuade our har-  
diness. As a sample at  
this, it is the com-  
mencement on the  
and completed du-  
ty they intend to force  
the Mississippi; and  
they will send a  
fleet to conquer the Flo-  
rida. I mention an at-  
tack on Santa Fee  
not be many years  
men are like the rest  
of the character from their  
policy made them har-  
diness distant nations be-  
fore, or have once  
success, and the thirst  
takes them unappre-  
hensively on our northern  
policy combating with  
it becomes a habit;  
and against the first  
of new adventures  
prevails on the sea

1792. *on the internal state of America.* 45  
coast, and in the adjacent counties; but still tinctured  
with the same complexion. Remote, however,  
from savage enemies, and delivered from European  
ones, I presume they will not easily be alarmed, but  
by the most imminent appearances of danger. This  
certainly does not promise well for their future safe-  
ty, but it enables them, they think, to enjoy their pre-  
sent tranquillity. I hope the nations of Europe will  
continue in peace, or that they will find sufficient  
employment for one another. This I believe will  
be our best security.

I wish that our political wisdom may entitle us to  
the esteem of wise men on your side of the water, as  
much as our independent spirit, our first measures,  
and our success in arms, have done. You remark,  
"That wisdom is necessary to make us known to the  
world." If we can attract the attention of mankind  
by the prosperity of our country, it will be a happy  
circumstance; otherwise, it were, perhaps, more de-  
sirable not to be known. We should not then be  
objects of the ambition, or the avarice of others: and  
not having the wisdom to be good ourselves, we  
should not have knowledge enough to substitute for  
virtue the vices and follies of more improved coun-  
tries.

Your inquiries I shall endeavour to answer in  
one or two following letters. They would lead  
me to a greater extent than I have time to reach at  
present; but, if God spare my health, I shall make  
it my business to satisfy you very shortly.

*To be continued.*



## LUCUBRATIONS OF TIMOTHY HAIRBRAIN.

And thinkest thou that these men were wicked above all others? I say unto thee nay; for unless you repent, ye shall all likewise peris.

SIR, *To the Editor of the Bee.*

IF it be true, as your redoubtable correspondent Thunderproof alleges, that it is a high degree of comfort for one who has got an arm lopped off, to be told that his neighbour has come yet worse off, by losing two, then we in this nation may console ourselves for the ridiculous follies of which all ranks are guilty, by being assured, that in other parts of the world there are at least as great fools as ourselves. In this way, though we cannot prove that two blacks will make a white, we may prove that two fools may make each other believe they are two wise men, by keeping each other in countenance.

The king of Prussia, by this kind of logic, will, on the present occasion, afford us an abundant fund for self complacency; for he,

*Even Quixote himself has out-Quixoted.*

He could not be satisfied with looking on at a distance, and beholding the French squabbling among themselves about power; but he forsooth, like a wise man as he is, must have a finger in the pye; though I think it will puzzle wiser noddles than his own to find out what business he had there. But he hath had his reward. Like those busybodies who cannot see a man and his wife give each other a few loving lounders, but they must be intermeddling be-

Nov. 14.

TY HAIRBRAIN.

ed above all others? I say  
ll all likewise per th.

Bee.

able correspondent  
a high degree of  
arm lopped off, to  
ome yet worse off,  
ation may console  
s of which all ranks  
at in other parts of  
great fools as our-  
cannot prove that  
ve may prove that  
elieve they are two  
in countenance.  
kind of logic, will,  
an abundant fund

Quoted.

ooking on at a dis-  
squabbling among  
orsooth, like a *wise*  
in the pye; though  
les than his own to  
ere. But he hath  
sybodies who can-  
each other a few lo-  
intermeddling he-

1792.

*Timothy Hairbrain.*

47

tween them, he has got the redding stroke. Those  
that would have been squabbling he has united;  
and whatever they may think of each other, they  
all know for certain, that he is an officious intruder,  
who had no business among them; and therefore  
they have given him a bloody nose, and sent him  
a-packing, that they may have time to fight each  
other fairly. They have done just as they should  
have done; for who can deny that whether the  
wife or the husband is to rule the roast, no person  
has a right to come into their house and intermeddle  
in their affairs under any pretext whatever? If Ca-  
tharine the imperious, had met with such a reception  
in Poland, it would have been fortunate for more par-  
ties than one; for in that case the confused dreams  
of glory and conquest, arising from the fumes of va-  
nity, might have been dispelled before they reached  
the vacant brain of his Prussian majesty; and he  
might have begun to perceive, that by leaving an  
empty house behind him, there might arise some  
danger of its being filled with unwelcome guests be-  
fore his return. He might thus have perceived,  
before it was too late, that charity begins at home;  
that the eye of a master makes a fat horse; and  
that it would be as well to encourage peaceful arts  
in his own dominions, as to go a-crusading against  
those who had never offended him, in favour of  
those who never would have served him, even if  
they could. But these, though obvious considera-  
tions to some others, did not come within the compass  
of the sensorium of the great Frederic, the mighty  
monarch of Prussia, and third of that name.

48 *Lucubrations of Timothy Hairbrain. Nov. 14.*

I, who am no friend to despotism, rejoice at the misgiving of every madcap enterprise of that sort; and I hope that his example will afford a lesson to *some others*, who might have a touch of the *cacoethes dictandi*; a certain kind of *rabies*, which is apt to seize upon persons that have long had too much of their own will, which seldom leaves them till they meet with a little salutary discipline, from that ill looking, though best of all friends, *Misfortune* by name, whose severe gripe every one wishes to shun, though it is well known to be the most sovereign remedy that ever was applied for removing that kind of vertigo in the head, which is the never failing attendant on *prosperity*. Now, as we in this island have got a little touch of this malady, I should reckon it a very happy circumstance, indeed, if we should allow the misfortunes of others to cure us of our idle vagaries, and not insist upon feeling them our very selves, before we would take the lesson.

It is highly probable, that both Prussia and Austria may be cured, for a time, by this imperious physician; for both of them have exhausted their finances, in equipping themselves to run a tilt against windmills, and herds of madmen, which they mistook for hay cocks, and flocks of sheep. They may now find business at home, to keep them for all their lifetime from ever venturing out again on such wild expeditions, as that in which they were lately engaged. As to their *supreme wisdoms* of Sardinia and Spain, they have been heaping up combustibles at home for many years, which only required a spark to set it in a blaze; and now, they are

Hairbrain. Nov. 14.  
atism, rejoice at the  
prise of that sort;  
ll afford a lesson to  
ouch of the *cacoethes*  
*ies*, which is apt to  
ng had too much of  
eaves them till they  
ipline, from that ill  
nds, *Misfortune* by  
one wishes to shun,  
the most sovereign  
for removing that  
which is the never  
Now, as we in this  
his malady, I should  
stance, indeed, if we  
others to cure us of  
t upon feeling them  
d take the lesson.  
Prussia and Austria  
is imperious physi-  
hausted their finan-  
o run a tilt against  
which they mistook  
ep. They may now  
them for all their  
ut again on such  
which they were  
*supreme wisdoms* of  
en heaping up com-  
rs, which only requi-  
and now, they are

1792. *Lucubrations of Timothy Hairbrain.* 49  
taking effectual measures for getting the fire set to  
it. *We* in Britain may be spectators of the blaze at  
a distance, if we please; but I trust we are blessed  
with more grace than to think of intermeddling in it.  
While we are not the insurers, what business have  
we to prevent any man from burning his house when  
he pleases?—Is it not his own? and if he will set it  
on fire, let him look to the consequences.

With regard to the French, they have got the *ra-*  
*bies* to such a degree, and the paroxysm is just now  
at such a height, that a wise man would as soon en-  
counter a pack of mad dogs, as have any thing to do  
with them. What business have we to prevent them  
from worrying and tearing each other to pieces, in  
their own way? If they are pleased to hang one an-  
other first, and then try them, and find they were in-  
nocent afterwards, as our Jedburgh judges did before  
them, why should we disturb ourselves about it? What  
in the name of wonder is it to us whether Lewis, or Pe-  
thion, or Brisot, or Robespierre, or Marat, or Gré-  
goire, or Condorcet, or Chabot, or any other per-  
son among them shall have the sway? and what con-  
cerns it to us, whether Prerogative, Hereditary  
Right, or Rights of Man, be the words made use of  
for the purpose of establishing the dominion of those  
who wish to bear sway among them. These words  
differ not much in sound; and by those who under-  
stand them aright, are nearly of the same signifi-  
cance, and only mean that they are the terms with  
which the people are pleased to be gulled at the pre-  
sent time; and therefore they are employed by those  
who find they serve their purpose, till they become.

50 *lucubrations of Timothy Hairbrain. Nov. 14.*  
stale, and another vocabulary must be invented *ad*  
*captandum vulgos.*

Of all the words, however, that were ever invented, *liberty* is that which has bore the longest sway, and has admitted the widest diversity of acceptations. It is a very *Proteus* of a term, which means every thing, or any thing, or what you will. It is believed among the superstitious people in this country that certain magicians have it in their power to cast *glamar*, as they call it, into the eyes of the spectators, by which means they can make the objects they choose to present; assume any appearance they incline. A feather will thus assume the appearance of a fine lady; a bundle of straw an emperor; a turnip will appear to be a diamond; and a cork an ingot of gold. Nothing can resist the power of this charm but a four bladed clover; but he who is possessed of this talisman is able to withstand the utmost power of the magician. To such a man a spade appears to be a spade, though all world should say it is a spear. Now I verily believe that the whole of this fable has been invented by some shrewd fellow, as an emblematic illustration of the power of this magical word *liberty*. *Liberty*, to sober minded men, in all ages, means, "the power of doing whatever is necessary for promoting our own welfare, without disturbing the peace of others;" and under this idea it cannot fail to be the object of adoration of all mankind. Before this sacred power every knee should bow, and to obtain it every heart should beat with ardour. But what are the ridiculous objects that have been dignified with this glorious name in different ages, and worshipped

brain. Nov. 14.  
st be invented ad

were ever invented,  
longest way, and  
of acceptations. It  
which means every  
will. It is believed  
this country that  
eir power to cast  
eyes of the specta-  
ke the objects they  
pearance they in-  
e the appearance of  
emperor; a turnip  
a cork an ingot of  
ower of this charm  
who is possessed of  
l the utmost pow-  
a spade appears to  
ld say it is a spear.  
whole of this fable  
d fellow, as an em-  
of this magical word  
d men, in all ages,  
ever is necessary for  
hout disturbing the  
dea it cannot fail to  
mankind. Before  
d bow, and to obtain  
our. But what are  
been dignified with  
es, and worshipped

1792. *Incubrations of Timothy Hairbrain.* 52  
as such? "Some, (says Montesquieu,) have thought  
that liberty consisted in a facility of deposing a per-  
son on whom they had conferred a tyrannical autho-  
rity; others in the power of choosing a person whom  
they are obliged to obey; others for the right of  
bearing arms, and of being thereby enabled to use  
violence; others for the privilege of being govern-  
ed by a native of their own country, or by their own  
laws. A certain nation for a long time thought li-  
berty consisted in the privilege of wearing a long  
beard." And at present a certain nation believes, or  
at least wishes others to believe, that liberty con-  
sists in allowing every man to do whatever he pleases,  
without the power of controul; and this they dig-  
nify with the name of "the rights of man." Now  
though a sensible man who has got the talisman in  
his pocket, sees that all these privileges are mere  
bits of sticks, or straws, or useless baubles, yet were  
he to venture to say so in an assembly of these in-  
fatuated idolaters, they would laugh him to scorn, if  
they were not very deeply tinctured with the *rabies dic-  
tandi* at the time; but if they were in the height of their  
paroxysm, the unhappy philosopher without doubt  
would be torn in pieces. Were I, for example, at this  
moment in France, I should as soon eat a piece off my  
fingers, as utter a syllable against liberty, and equali-  
ty, and the rights of man. I should bawl out as loud  
as the best of them, that this is the land of free-  
dom, and liberty; though I knew well I neither durst  
say what I thought, go where I inclined, or have  
any assurance that either my life or my property  
were secured to me for a single hour. Are not those

people under the fascinating influence of *glamor*, who worship such a phantom, and call it Liberty? Are not those people in a delirium who call every new modulation, *eternal*, though they see that the former everlasting institution did not exist a month? Blessed be the country which gave me birth! and blessed be those who have preserved to me the sacred privileges I derive from that birthright!—In consequence of that, I can sit in my garret, and laugh

At low ambition and the pride of kings.

I can write in favour of what I think right; I can investigate with freedom whatever appears to me to be wrong. The pen that is in my hand, though it be worn to the stump, I can call my own; and I defy the proudest in this isle to take it from me without my own consent. Not a hair on my bald pate can be touched by the hand of power; not a pairing of my nail can be wrested from me by any one. My house is my castle in which I sleep secure; and into which no one but the nightly robber, at the risk of his life, dares to intrude. I live as I will. Under the steady protection of the law, I go out and come in when I please; and if I encroach not on the property of others, no one has a right to ask me why I do so; or wherefore I do not comply with the rules they wish to establish. If I here exercise not the rights of man, I exercise the rights of some superior being. When you can show me a country that for half a century together has been able to boast of similar privileges, I shall believe that the British constitution urges unjustly its claim to the highest

irbrain. Nov. 14.  
fluence of glamor,  
d call it Liberty?  
who call every new  
see that the former  
et a month? Bless-  
ne birth! and bless-  
to me the sacred  
thright!—In conse-  
arret, and laugh  
e of kings.  
think right; I can in-  
appears to me to be  
nd, though it be worn  
and I defy the proud-  
me without my own  
pate can be touched  
ring of my nail can be  
y house is my castle in  
which no one but the  
life, dares to intrude.  
ady protection of the  
I please; and if I en-  
others, no one has a  
or wherefore I do not  
to establish. If I here  
exercise the rights of  
can show me a coun-  
ther has been able to  
believe that the Bri-  
ts claim to the highest

1791. *lucubrations of Timothy Hairbrain.* 53  
degree of political freedom that ever was experien-  
ced on the earth; for I hold, with old Hudibras, that,

No argument like matter of fact is.

Or if you can show me a country in which I could be better protected from the ravages of others, or where I could enjoy with more perfect freedom, the full exercise of all my faculties, I shall then begin to respect it. But if no such place can be found, I shall consider those who there boast of their liberty as a parcel of *charlatans*. LIBERTY in the mouths of such persons is a sacrilegious profanation; and the noise they make about it, I can only view as the ravings of a set of bedlamites, who make use of words, the meaning of which they do not understand; of words too sacred to be permitted lightly to pass through such unhallowed lips, lest the veneration so justly their due, should come thus to be abated among mankind. O sacred freedom! heaven's last, best gift to man! who can justly appreciate thy value? Man inspired by thee rises superior to all created things. He assumes a dignity of mind, that excites the admiration,—and a firm and steady beneficence that commands the veneration of all beholders. Before thy sacred shrine I bow with humble adoration!—in thy defence the forfeiture of life would be but a trivial sacrifice! How then must I detest the execrable profanations of that rabble rout that pollute thy sacred shrine with deeds too horrible to name! It is not of such men thy true votaries consist. This house ought to be the abode of peace, where order and subordination ever reign; but they have converted it into a den of murderous assassins.



From the influence of such tenets good Lord deliver us!  
Such the sincere prayer of TIMOTHY HAIRBRAIN.

---

#### ANECDOTE OF GENERAL REDING.

*For the Bee.*

A SOMETIMES wild, but yet, upon the whole, a good-natured race, inhabit the deserts of the Alps in Switzerland. Their stormy heaven renders them hardy and strong; and their pastoral life renders them mild. An Englishman has observed, that he who has never heard the thunder among the Alps, can form no conception of the roar, the reverberation, and the long protracted noise, as it rolls along the whole horizon among these mountains; and, on this account, the inhabitants of the Alps who have never had an opportunity of seeing better houses than their own huts, nor any other country than the Alps, consider the whole world in the light of a rough, a stormy, and a toilsome waste. Perhaps it is so. But as the heavens after an awful storm resume their serenity and smile; so the heads and hearts of the Swifs are alternately wild and complacent. This I can prove from history and facts.

One of these citizens of the Alps, general Reding, a native of the canton of Schweitz, had lived from his youth with the Swifs guards in Paris and Versailles, and rose in the service of the French king to the rank of lieutenant general, but remained, nevertheless, always a Swifs. When France, about

Nov. 14.

Lord deliver us!  
BY HAIRBRAIN.

L. REDING.

the whole, a good  
the Alps in Swit-  
nders them hardy  
ife renders them  
ed, that he who  
g the Alps, can  
the reverberation,  
it rolls along the  
ains; and, on this  
lps who have ne-  
better houses than  
try than the Alps,  
light of a rough,  
Perhaps it is so.  
ful storm resume  
eads and hearts of  
complacent. This

s, general Reding,  
z, had lived from  
in Paris and Ver-  
the French king  
but remained, ne-  
men France, about

1792.

on general Reding.

53

twenty years ago, adopted a new regulation for the Swiss troops in her service, it was believed in the canton of Schweitz, that this regulation was inconsistent with their ancient rights and privileges; and the blame was laid on general Reding. In the mean time, the general's lady, who lived in the country, was engaged in raising recruits; but the French standard was now for once hated in the Schweitz; and the white cockade on the hat of an independent Swiss was seen with displeasure. The recruiting was forbidden by the magistracy, not to irritate the people in the midst of this fermentation. Mrs Reding desired to have a written order for this prohibition; but the magistracy had not courage enough to take this public step against France; and the general's lady continued to insist. Now the rage of the people was excited against this daring female. An *assembly* was summoned; and Mrs Reding stood before the 4000 members. The drum, said she, shall not cease to beat, until I receive a written prohibition from the canton, as a vindication of my husband's character at court; for at present his corps is not complete. The prohibition was granted, and the general was ordered to exert his utmost influence at court in behalf of his country. More favourable reports were now expected by the men of Schweitz; but the very opposite took place. The cry was raised by those who possessed credit and influence, that the new regulation was dangerous to religion and liberty.—This raised the displeasure of the whole people to madness. Conventions were

assembled,—the service of France was strictly forbidden,—the treaty of 1715 was openly torn from the public register;—and general Reding was commanded to return home with his soldiers, on pain of being declared an enemy to his country. Reding obtained a discharge from his majesty for himself and his men; and they returned home. He marched into Schweitz, the chief town of the canton, at the head of his soldiers, with colours flying and music playing. The procession went to the church;—Reding planted his colours by the great altar,—kneeling down, and thanked God. He then took leave of his men, who wept with him, remitted all their debts, and made them a present of their fine clothes and their arms. Thus the man was now in their power whom the whole country believed to be perjured and a traitor,—to have favoured the new regulation at the court of Versailles,—to have lent his assistance to inflict a mortal wound on his country. The enraged assembly met. Reding was ordered to relate the whole history, that it might be known with certainty on what footing they were with France; that all the crimes of the traitor might be evident; and that mercy or justice might be administered. The general knew well, that all reasoning would rebound from the angry brows of his unfeeling countrymen, without making the smallest impression in his favour. He therefore briefly and dryly said, “The history is known to every one; and I am innocent both with regard to the new regulation, and my dismissal from the service.” “Then if he will not confess himself a traitor, let him be hung upon the nearest tree,—let him

Nov. 14.

was strictly for-  
openly torn from  
Reding was com-  
soldiers, on pain of  
country. Reding  
majesty for himself  
home. He march-  
of the canton, at the  
flying and music  
the church;—Re-  
great altar,—kneled  
en took leave of his  
ted all their debts,  
eir fine clothes and  
now in their power  
to be perjured and a  
ew regulation at the  
is assistance to in-  
ntry. The enraged  
dered to relate the  
known with certain-  
ith France; that all  
at be evident; and  
administered. The  
oning would rebound  
neeling countrymen,  
refesion in his favour.  
aid, "The history is  
innocent both with  
and my dismissal  
ill not confess himself  
nearest tree,—let him

1792.

on general Reding.

57

be hewn in pieces here immediately." Thus ex-  
claimed the enraged multitude from all quarters,  
and the boisterous and bloody request was repeated  
from the mouths of 4000 men. Reding was im-  
moveable. A troop of frantic boors mounted the  
stage on which he stood with the magistrates. It  
rained. A boy, who was Reding's godson, held  
an umbrella over his head. One of the madmen  
from the crowd broke it in pieces with a stick.  
"He shall stand under the bare heaven! the vil-  
lain!" The boy also caught the frenzy—"I  
did not know that my godfather was such a  
traitor; now I must believe it; give me a cord  
that I may strangle him."—The members of the  
council formed a circle round the general, and begg-  
ed him with outstretched hands, for God's sake, to  
step forward in order to save his life; and at least  
to grant, that perhaps he had not opposed the in-  
novations with so much warmth and zeal as he  
ought to have done; that in this he was blameable;  
and that as a punishment, he made them an offer of  
all his property, provided they would only save his  
life.—Reding now came forward from the circle,  
with a slow and pensive step,—invited silence by a  
motion of his hand, and the whole assembly were in-  
stantly still.—All listened with eagerness in expecta-  
tion of a penitent and supplicatory confession of his  
crime; and in many breasts the hope arose that he  
might yet be pardoned. The general then addressd  
them; "Ye know, my beloved brethren and fel-  
low citizens, that I have served the French king now  
two and forty years;—ye know, and many of you who

vol. xii.

H

†

were with me were witnesses of it, how often I have marched against the enemy, and in how many battles I have been engaged; each of those bloody days I thought my last. But here, in the presence of the omniscient God, who hears my words, and is the judge of us all, I solemnly declare, that on none of those days did I enter the field of battle with the serene, the cheerful, and the guiltless conscience, with which I shall this day meet my fate, if you shall stain your hands with my blood, for refusing to confess a treason which I have not committed." The dignity with which the general uttered these words, and the radiance of truth which shone around him, softened the hearts of the assembly, and he was acquitted; but immediately after the dangers of this day, he retired with his lady from the canton, went to Uri, and lived two years as a hermit in the cave of a rock. In the mean time the intoxication of his brethren evaporated. Reding returned; forgot all; aided and was serviceable to them every where he could. The whole country acknowledged his worth,—testified their sorrow for the injustice they had done him; and in order to recompence him, raised him to the rank of *landamman*, that is, the highest in the state; and, which happens but very rarely, he was invested with this dignity three different times.

Thus, wild, and at the same time good-natured, are the pastoral inhabitants of the Alps in Switzerland. Their characters are formed by solitude and imagination; they are alternately violent and friendly, like

Nov. 14.

how often I have  
in how many battles  
those bloody days  
the presence of the  
y words, and is the  
re, that on none of  
of battle with the  
guiltless conscience,  
et my fate, if you  
blood, for refusing to  
ot committed." The  
uttered these words,  
h shone around him,  
ably, and he was ac-  
the dangers of this  
y from the canton,  
years as a hermit in  
time the intoxication  
eding returned; for-  
eable to them; every  
country acknowledged  
ow for the injustice  
order to recompence  
of *landamman*, that is,  
d, which happens but  
with this dignity three  
time good-natured, are  
Alps in Switzerland.  
solitude and imagina-  
ent and friendly, like

1792. *letter from Marlinpike.* 59  
their climate. But I willingly acknowledge, that  
I would rather be a hermit in the land of Uri, than  
*Landamman* in *Schweitz*. EIN LIEBHABER.

---

SIR, *To the Editor of the Bee.*

ALONG with several other things, I send you a na-  
val epistle from the leader of a little party of British  
seamen, on a ramble in this city, to his mesmate left  
on board the ship at Cronstadt.

I shall leave all comments upon it to your mari-  
time readers, who form so large a class in Great  
Britain, where insular situation produces, even  
ashore, more people acquainted with sea language  
and humour than in any country of the world. For  
my own part, I have only hinted at a few local cir-  
cumstances which make the tar's criticism more in-  
telligible here, than it otherwise would have been  
out of *Russia*; and shall be happy, if by that, or any  
other share I have had in preserving and explaining  
by notes *Matt Marlinpike's* letter, I contribute to  
the amusement of the subscribers to the *Bee*, which  
cannot in my opinion too much vary its sweets, con-  
sidering the extent of its range, with the various  
pursuits and tastes of its customers.

*Imperial Cadet Corps,* }  
*August 10. 1792.* }

ARCTICUS.

---

*From Mother Bumboat's, at the Dancing Bears in Pe-  
tersburg.*

WHAT cheer brother mesmate on board the Trim-  
mer? how goes on the screwing of hemp? Suppose

by this time the hatches are laid; and the boatswain has piped to a tub of punch, which we will have no share of;—but we are not at short allowance here, such as it is.

Now stand by, my boy! for the journal I promised of our cruise, to overhaul with you all our adventures in this fine city.

First, we embarked at Randeboom\*, on board some crazy vessels, they call Kabitkies †, which pitched and rolled as if Davy Jones himself had been at the helm; and almost knocked in a few of my timbers before we got up here, although we brought to about half way, and stowed the bread room to keep them out.

Next day we went on a cruise through the town, and saw our old brother Peter on his horse, which he rides like a sailor, as it rises to the sea like a Norway yawl; and is so confounded by the stern, that it would capsize, were it not brought up by its rudder ‡. The old seaman knew the trim of a ship better than of a horse. From that we bore away east, and fell in with a first rate palace ||, that might stow away all the crews of the Russian navy. It is well manned aloft; but we saw few hands below; and had not the pleasure of giving the Czarina three cheers,

\* The vulgar pronunciation of her imperial majesty's palace opposite the island of Cronstadt.

† A sort of covered cart, with four wheels, used for travelling.

‡ The noble equestrian statue of Peter the great is artfully kept rising on its hind legs, by the thickness of the metal in those parts, and the support of its tail against the rock.

|| Her I. M. winter palace is crowded at top with statues, and abandoned in summer for Zarskoyello.

Nov: 14:

and the boatswain  
we will have no  
allowance here,

journal I promised  
all our adven-

boom\*, on board  
Sabitkies †, which  
himself had been,  
in a few of my  
though we brought  
the bread room to

through the town,  
his horse, which  
to the sea like a  
ended by the stern,  
brought up by its  
the trim of a ship  
we bore away east,  
||, that might stow  
an navy. It is well  
nds below; and had  
arina three cheers,

majesty's palace opposite

used for travelling.

great is artfully kept rising  
in those parts, and the

with statues, and aban-

1792. letter from Marlinspike. 61

as she is on a summer cruise. We then edged away to the northward, and coasted along a fine hewn granite quay, for two knots at least, then tacked from the river to the south, and kept the faultalke canal on board, (lined with the same granite,) till we brought up in the Mechanske; (d—n their hard names!) where all hands went to work, and made up for our long run by full allowance in good moorings.

In the evening watch we went to hear *Jacky Dobro*\* jaw and sing in a wondrous fine house, where there was a large empty birth kept for the Czarina, dressed out with gold bound velvet, and silk curtains with gold halliards, such as I never saw in my born days, not even on board the admiral;—then the awning over head was so fringed and bespangled, that we could scarce see the play for looking at it. But there was the lefs los, as we did not understand their lingo;—they sung, though, a good stick, and hugged Moll and Sue by the glafs. But the best of all came at last, in what they called a ballet, when they footed it away in three tiers, and kicked up such a breeze, as did one's heart good to see them; but a couple of hands in the middle were the funniest of all, who rolled on their under works from side to side, like a ship in a heavy sea, and then whirled round like a water spout to the music in the stern gallery. We saw here a number of smart looking frigates; but they were all so devilishly painted, that we were afraid to hail them.

\* Jacky Dobro is the cant name of English sailors for the Russians.



I forgot to tell you that Will Gasket did not fetch the playhouse with the rest of the squadron. He had got a little by the head, and made such bad weather of it, that he could not lay round Mother Bumboat's corner; but, after two or three boards, run foul of it, and foundered in half a foot mud, with a stony bottom;—there he lay till our landlady turned out all hands and weighed him. The swabbers were set to clean his rigging; but he could not get into trim to pass muster at the play; so he brought to for the night in his old anchorage. We would have taken Will in tow next morning, although still a little top heavy; but, as Crocus says he wants careening as well as scrubbing, we shall leave him in town to be hove down. To-morrow we shall get under way again for Cronstadt, if we can clear out with the landlady; but Old Nick may run down in a *kabika* for me, as I shall keep the rest of my timbers sound for his majesty's service.

Keep a good look out, mesmate, to have a sea pye on the stocks when we get aboard, (a two decker at least,) with a full allowance of grog to drink wives and sweethearts in Old England; and make all clean for a Saturday night engagement with your shipmates.

MATT. MARLINSPIKE.  
BOB JOLLYBOAT.  
JOS. CHOKABLOK.

---

*Postscript to Matt. Marlinspike's letter.*

*Saturday morning, first watch.*

OUR anchors are all a-peek; but we must not loose top gallant sails yet, till Jack Flip get out of limbo,

Nov. 14.

Gasket did not  
of the squadron.  
made such bad  
ay round Mother  
three boards, run  
foot mud, with a  
r landlady turned

The swabbers  
he could not get  
; so he brought  
age. We would  
ng, although still  
s says he wants  
shall leave him in  
ow we shall get  
we can clear out  
may run down in  
e rest of my tim-

to have a sea pyc  
(a two decker at  
g to drink wives  
d make all clean  
with your ship-  
MARLINSPIKE.  
HOLLYBOAN.  
HOKABLOK.

ike's letter.  
s morning, first watch.  
e must not loose  
get out of limbo,

1791. *on the interment of Charles I.* 63  
where he was stowed away last night, for running on  
board a fine gentleman.

Jack had got his beer on board, and was tearing  
it away down the quay at four knots an hour, to  
fetch his quarters before all hands were turned in,  
when he made an unlucky yaw just alongside of the  
fine gentleman, and shoved him overboard into the  
street; all hands are in a hellish funk, that he is  
some commissioned officer or other, about Palace, as  
he had a red sash slung athwartships, and a silver  
badge on his larboard bow.

We have got the boatswain of a Russian man of  
war to parly with the limbo gang, as we do not  
understand their lingo; but he says, Jack will get  
a dozen at the gangway, if we cannot muster a-  
mongst us a yellow boy; and we are just going to our  
merchant to raise it; as Mother Bumboat has left us  
all as light as a cork jacket.

---

A TRUE RELATION OF THE INTERMENT OF KING  
CHARLES I. IN THE CHAPEL OF ST. GEORGE, IN  
WINDSOR CASTLE, FROM AN ANCIENT MANUSCRIPT  
OF UNQUESTIONABLE AUTHORITY.

WEDNESDAY, the 27th of February 1648, the corpse  
being brought to Windsor castle in a hearse, by Mr  
Murray the king's coachman, accompanied by the  
duke of Richmond and Lennox, the Marquis of  
Hartford, the earl of Lindsay, the earl of South-  
ampton, and bishop Juxon; and being placed in  
the dean's hall, the aforesaid lords sent for a plumber

to open the coffin and lead. They being fully satisfied it was the king, his head was sewed to his body. They gave orders to the plumber to cast a piece of lead, some two feet long, with this inscription: "This is king Charles I. 1648," and solder the lead across the roof of the coffin. This being done, the coffin was nailed up, and remained two days in the hall, being darkened with velvet pall, and two lighted tapers upon the coffin. After which time, the corpse was carried by two soldiers of the garrison into the chapel, the lords above named bearing up the pall: bishop Juxon, and the governor of the castle, whose name was Whichcot, and the officers of the garrison, with others, following the corpse; which corpse, with the velvet pall, was placed upon two trussels, in a vault in the middle of the choir, by king Henry VIII. and his queen Jane. The governor commanded some of his officers to see the workman close up the vault. The governor would not suffer the bishop to bury the king after the church of England manner; neither would the lords allow of his way. There was nothing read at the grave; the bishop's lips were observed to move. They were all full of tears and sorrow. —The soldiers had twelvecence each for carrying the corpse to the grave.

This king's interment, like that of Oliver Cromwell, has been much disputed; and it has never before been authentically proved, that the real body of king Charles I. was deposited in the royal chapel at Windsor.

Nov. 14.  
being fully satis-  
fied to his body.  
to cast a piece of  
description: " This  
er the lead across  
g done, the coffin  
days in the hall,  
and two lighted ta-  
a time, the corpse  
garrison into the  
ring up the pall :  
the castle, whose  
ers of the garrison,  
which corpse, with  
two trufsels, in a  
king Henry VIII.  
ommanded some of  
up the vault. The  
bishop to bury the  
d manner ; neither  
There was nothing  
lips were observed  
tears and sorrow.  
each for carrying  
t of Oliver Crom-  
it has never before  
the real body of  
the royal chapel at

---

---

POETRY.

---

---

ANACREON'S DOVE.

A translation from the Greek, the completion of which employed Dr  
Johnson fifty-two years.

LOVELY courier of the sky,  
Whence and whither dost thou fly ?  
Scatt'ring as thy pinions play,  
Liquid fragrance all the way :  
Is it business ? Is it love ?  
Tell me, tell me gentle dove,  
Soft Anacreon's vows I bear.  
Vows to Myrtale the fair ;  
Grac'd with all that charms the heart ;  
Blushing nature, — smiling art.  
Venus courted by an odour,  
On her bard the dove bestow'd,  
Vest'd with a master's right,  
Now Anacreon rules my flight.  
His the letters that you see,  
Weighty charge consign'd to me :  
Think not yet my service hard,  
Joyless talk without reward ;  
Smiling at my master's gates,  
Freedom my return awaits.  
But the liberal grant in vain  
Tempt me to the wild again :  
Can a prudent dove decline  
Blissful bondage such as mine ?  
Over hills and fields to roam,  
Fortune's guest without a home ;  
Under leaves to hide one's head,  
Slightly shelter'd, coarsely fed ;  
Now my better lot bestows  
Sweet repast, and soft repose ;  
Now the generous bowl is p,  
As it leaves Anacreon's lip ;  
Void of care and free from dread,  
From his fingers snatch his bread,  
Then with luscious plenty gay,  
Round his chambers dance and play,  
Or from wine as courage springs,  
O'er his face extend my wings,  
And when feat and frolic tire,  
Drop asleep upon his lyre.  
This is all, be quick and go,  
More than all thou canst not know ;  
Let me now my pinions try,  
I have chatter'd like a pye.

## SONNET.

NATURE! sweet mistress of the pensive mind!  
 As on a sandy shore I musing stand  
 And see around the wonders of thy hand,  
 I feel each passion sooth'd, each sense refin'd.

The icy plains above the whisp'ring tide,  
 The dreary woods that bound th' extensive view,  
 The light blue clouds that Sol's pale lustre hide,  
 Vary thy tints and every charm renew.

Thee when young *spring* sports on the spangled green,  
 When *summer* blushes in her rosy bow'rs,  
 When welcome *autumn* yellow plenty show's,  
 Or winter storms amid the alter'd scene;  
 Still let me love, still woo thee to my arms,  
 For peace and virtue blefs the heart that nature charms.

## TO MARIA.

*For the Bee.*

FAIR beauty's loveliest flow'r! to whom is given  
 Those charms that throw, without an artful aid,  
 A heav'nly lustre o'er Retirement's shade,  
 And make thy lovely haunts a little heaven.

Oh! born to bloom in Solitude's retreat,  
 The glory and the pride of C—d—s vale;  
 May angels guard thee from the storms of fate,  
 And shield thy blossoms from each wintry gale.

While I all lost to anxious despair,  
 Still hold thy image in my tortur'd breast,  
 And trace each feature, as it grows more fair;  
 Till one, with Fortune's honours more carest,  
 Shall bear thee swiftly from thy native shore,  
 And tear thee from my sight, and bid me hope no more!

ARMINE.

## GLEANINGS OF ANCIENT POETRY.

## LAUS VENERIS.

“ ANE TREATISE CALLIT THE COURT OF VENUS, DIVIDIT INTO  
FOUR BUIKES, NEWLIE COMPLYT BE JOHN ROLLAND IN-DAL-  
KEITH, IMPRINTIT AT EDINBURGH BE JOHN ROS, MDLXXV.  
*Cum privilegio regali.*

OUT fra the splene with cordiall amouris,  
Greit salusingis, with greitings full of gloir;  
Laude, reverence, helth, vertew, and honouris,  
With all havingis that may ane corps decoir,  
To the Venus I render evermoir.  
And nocht causes; with superabundant  
Mirth, melodie, thow dois my hart reffoir,  
As invincit victour, and triumphant.

For to remane into memoriall  
Thy name and fame in chronik and scriptour,  
I sall gar prent to keip perpetuall,  
As is the actis of the greit conquerour;  
O! Venus, quene! of all quenis the flour,  
Adres my spreit, that I may say sum thing,  
Within this gairth to thy laude and honour,  
The to salute, and thy sone Cupid king.

My spreitis thay feir, for dreid my hart dois qualk,  
My toung trimblis half in ane extasie,  
Fra my febill and feint ingine to tak,  
And to describe the greit nobilitie  
And tenderneis that dois remane in the.  
The proverb is, gude will sould be payment,  
Because the toung can nocht keip unittie,  
As wald the heart, now to purpos I went.

The poem is upon the whole a curious picture of the manners of the age,  
with that strange jumble of the Pagan mythology and the Christian reli-  
gion, of which we see so many examples in the works of Milton.

PHILALEAN.

ARMINE.

## ON FEEDING AND FATTENING GEESE AND DUCKS.

IN the course of our lucubrations, we have often occasion to take notice of the great benefits that would result from a general diffusion of the knowledge that has been acquired by experience in arts and agriculture, throughout the globe. The following particulars respect a subject that has been an object of attention to every person in the country, for hundreds of years past, in every part of Europe; yet we may venture to say, that the facts it particularises will be perfectly new to, perhaps, nine hundred and ninety-nine out of a thousand readers of the Bee, though it has been practised for time immemorial in the part of the world from whence the account is sent; it is extracted from the Memoirs of the Royal Society of Agriculture in Paris.

Were gentlemen, in general, at as much pains to describe with accuracy, such modes of practice in their own district, in which long experience had rendered them perfect in all the details, as they are in general to publish imperfect accounts of foreign practices which are new to them, and consequently only partially known, the progress of useful knowledge would be much more rapid than it ever hitherto has been. But it is so natural for one to think that what he has seen practised from his infancy, and which is universally known by those around him, can be a matter of little curiosity to any one, that he neglects it; though he eagerly catches at the least hint of a practice that is new to him, and is anxious to communicate it to others, thinking it will afford them as much satisfaction as it does to himself. From these causes it often happens that the proper order of things is directly reversed; he

have often occasion  
 that would result  
 edge that has been  
 riculture, throughout  
 respect a subject  
 on to every person in  
 past, in every part of  
 that the facts it par-  
 , perhaps, nine hun-  
 d readers of the Bee,  
 e immemorial in the  
 account is sent; it is  
 oyal Society of Agri-

s. much pains to de-  
 practice in their own  
 d rendered them per-  
 in general to publish  
 ices which are new  
 ally known, the pro-  
 much more rapid than  
 s so natural for one  
 tised from his infancy,  
 hose around him, can  
 one, that he neglects  
 least hint of a practice  
 to communicate it to  
 as much satisfaction  
 uses it often happens  
 directly reversed; he

who ought to be the instructor, remains silent; and he who is willing to learn, though unqualified to teach, becomes the instructor. Could our correspondents; those especially at a distance, be induced to communicate with accuracy, the details of any excellent practice in regard to arts, manufactures, agriculture, trade, or rural economics, that has long prevailed in their particular district, they would confer an obligation on the public, and a particular favour on the Editor.

*An approved mode of rearing and fattening geese in Lan-  
 guedoc.*

M. CASIMIR PEYMORIN, correspondent of the Society at Toulouse, has communicated to the society the following manner of raising and fattening geese, in the canton which he inhabits.

They raise, in upper Languedoc, a kind of large white and grey geese, almost as big as the swan, of which the distinguishing mark is a lump of fat under the belly, which touches the ground when these animals walk. As you leave Toulouse, and approach towards Bearn and the moors, that lump diminishes, and the kind of geese becomes weaker and smaller; but in return, when salted, they are better and more delicate.

The geese lay in the month of March, and the young are hatched by the beginning of April. They are fed on bran, crumb of bread, and young shoots of trees, cabbage, lettuce, and bruised plants. Care is taken to shelter them from the cold; and they are not allowed to go out but in fine weather. The eggs are generally hatched by hens. Care must be taken to remove all hemlock that may grow near the place where they are kept; the young are fond of it; but they will scarcely have swallowed a



single shoot when they fall down dead. When the goslings are one or two months old, they join the goose and gander which had been preserved for producing eggs, and go without any conductor to seek food in the neighbouring pastures, and along the rivulets. They return at night to their home; and the good managers take care to give them lettuce, cabbage, groundsel, and grains of wild oats. There is a very great consumption of these birds,—since, from the month of June till the month of October, there are consumed in the single city of Toulouse, 120,000, which are sold, for the most part, divided into quarters; the giblets are sold again separately. The price of a goose three or four months old, is from twenty to forty sols, [halfpence.] After the harvest they find plenty of food in the fields, either in corn, or the seeds of wild plants; and afterwards in the threshed straw, where they carefully seek out the grains that have been left. After the first frosts of November, they must be fed for a month with some care. To make them get into flesh, they give them bruised herbs and riddlings of corn. As for me, I have found them fatten better on potatoes, raw or boiled, which they eat with avidity.

After the bird has got into good flesh, it is necessary not to delay the fattening of them too long, lest you lose the season entirely. About the end of December they enter into rut, after which time they will not fatten at all. As soon as the frost has set in, they are shut up, to the number of ten or twelve, (never more,) in a dark place, where they neither can see light, nor hear the cries of those which are kept for laying. They remain in that prison till they have attained the greatest degree of fatness, and are ready for killing;—that moment must be seized, otherwise they would very soon turn lean, and at last die.

Nov. 14.

When the goslings  
the goose and gan-  
producing eggs, and go  
the neighbouring pas-  
turn at night to their  
are to give them let-  
of wild oats. There is  
ds,—since, from the  
tober, there are con-  
, 120,000, which are  
quarters; the giblets  
e of a goose three or  
rty sols, [halfpence.]  
ood in the fields, either  
and afterwards in the  
eek out the grains that  
ts of November, they  
care. To make them  
ed herbs and riddlings  
them fatten better on  
eat with avidity.  
d flesh, it is necessary  
too long, lest you lose  
nd of December they  
y will not fatten at all.  
ey are shut up, to the  
ore,) in a dark place,  
nbor hear the cries of  
They remain in that  
greatest degree of fat-  
that moment must be  
soon turn lean, and at

1792.

on fattening ducks.

73

There are two ways of fattening them. The first by giving them a trough filled with water mixed with the grain which they call *sarde*\*; so that the geese may eat whenever they please;—the geese fattened on this grain are very delicate. Others put into the trough grains of maize boiled in water. They take care to give them plenty of that food, and to keep the coop clean. At the end of two or three weeks the geese are fully fattened; they are then taken out of the coop, and allowed to go into the water for twenty-four hours, in a pond or other water;—without that precaution their flesh would have a disagreeable flavour.

The second manner of fattening them, is to cram them twice a-day, by putting into their craw, by means of a tin tube, as much as it will hold of maize boiled in water. The tube is used because the bill of the goose being furnished with teeth, the person who performed that operation would very soon have his hands torn and all over blood. By this means the geese acquire a prodigious fatness, so that a pair sometimes weigh from fifty to sixty pounds. Their liver weighs from one pound to a pound and a half,—is white, and delicate,—but has a slight bitterness to the taste, which the liver of a duck has not. The hearts are large like a small apple, and when dressed on the grid-iron they are excellent eating. The feet are boiled, after which they are fried the same as the tongue.

*On rearing and fattening ducks.*

The ducks which they raise, fatten and thrive in this country to a surprising degree; they are of that kind called in Patois, *mule ducks*; that is, a kind of mule which does not generate, produced by the great Indian drake and the common duck. This union being effected between animals of different species, the produce of it is seldom

\* Can any of my readers inform what kind of grain this is? Edit.

fruitful; from an hundred eggs there are scarcely twenty ducklings produced; sometimes none. It is even necessary to have recourse to cherishing means, and to give to the drake and the duck plenty of nourishment, and especially a great deal of bread. That fermented aliment agrees with them better than corn and other grain, and excites them to production; the female must also get egg shells, snails, or other calcareous matter, otherwise their eggs would be without shells, and covered only by a pellicle. As fast as the ducks lay, their eggs are gathered and given to hens to hatch. When they are hatched, they follow for some time their foster mother; but they soon quit her to go in a flock to muddle along the rivulets, and seek their food; they return at night to their house, where they get leaves of lettuce, lucerne, cabbage, and other herbs. Their plumage is of a deep green, and their size between that of the large Indian \*, and the common duck. They have not those red excrescences which distinguish the Indian duck, but they have their deep green plumage. If care was not taken to cut the pinion of the wings they would fly off and leave the country. In the month of November they are fed with millet, and other grain. I have substituted to it, with success, potatoes boiled with cabbage.

When they are pretty fat, they are shut up eight by eight in a dark place. Every morning and evening a servant puts their wings across, and placing them between his knees, opens their bill with his left hand, and with his right fills the craw with boiled maize; they sometimes die suffocated, but they are not a bit the worse for it, provided care is taken to bleed them directly. These unfortunate animals pass there fifteen days in a state of oppression and suffocation, which makes their liver grow large, and keeps them always panting, and almost without breathing.

\* Can any of my readers inform what kind of duck is meant by this name?  
Edit.

Nov. 14.

are scarcely twenty  
It is even necessa-  
s, and to give to the  
ment, and especially  
aliment agrees with  
n, and excites them  
get egg shells, snails,  
their eggs would be  
pellicle. As fast as  
ered and given to  
hed, they follow for  
they soon quit her to  
vulets, and seek their  
buse, where they get  
d other herbs. Their  
ir size between that  
on duck. They have  
istinguish the Indian  
plumage. If care was  
ngs they would fly off  
th of November they  
I have substituted  
ith cabbage.

are shut up eight by  
ng and evening a ser-  
ing them between his  
t hand, and with his  
aize; they sometimes  
the worse for it, pro-  
ectly. These unfortu-  
n a state of oppresion  
liver grow large, and  
ost without breathing.

of duck is meant by this  
Edit.

1792.

on preserving geese.

73

When the tail of the duck spreads out like a fan, they know that it is fat enough; they are then turned out to bathe in water, after which they are killed.

I have opened two ducks, of which the one had not, and the other had been crammed. The first had a liver of the natural size, the skin equally thick, and the lungs perfectly sound. That which had been crammed had an enormous liver, which, covering all the lower part of the belly, extended as far as the anus; (the ducks are generally suffocated, when by the pressure of the liver the anus is opened, and the liver appears at its orifice.) The lungs were small and loaded with blood. The skin of the belly which covered the liver was of the thickness of a shilling.

*Mode of curing ducks for preservation.*

When the ducks thus crammed, as well as the geese, have been plucked, they seem balls of fat, and none of their members are discernible. Two days after killing, they are opened below, and their wings and legs taken off, and the flesh which covers the rump and the stomach. The whole is put into a salting tub with the neck and the end of the rump, and is left covered with salt for fifteen days; after which they are cut into four quarters, and put into the pot. Care is taken first to season them with cloves, and to put some spiceries to them,—some leaves of Spanish laurel and a little saltpetre having been put in the brine to give the meat a fine red colour.

Geese salted with the salt of the well of *Salice*, are much tenderer, and more delicate, than those salted with sea salt. It is even the case with hams; and it is to that salt that the hams of Bigorre and Bearn, known by the name of hams of Bayonne owe their reputation.

*Mode of curing geese for preservation.*

There are two ways of preparing the geese, raw or dressed. The first is not much used, on account of its dear-

VOL. XII.

K

†

nels ; because, not recovering the fat of the goose, they are obliged to use other fat to cover it with. They are, it is true, more delicate, and the half of a thigh is sufficient to make a dish. This way is only used by nice people, who can afford the expence of it. The following is more common :

The quarters of the goose are roasted in a copper cauldron,—the fat melts. When the bones appear and a straw will penetrate into the flesh of the goose, it is then enough dressed. The quarters are arranged in glazed earthen pots; care being taken that the flesh do not touch the sides of the pot. The pot is then filled with the melted goose's fat, which, congealing, covers the whole and keeps out the air. Fifteen days afterwards, the fat will have sunk down and hardened, hogs lard is then poured on it, which closes up the orifice of the pot entirely. The whole is covered with a paper dipped in spirits, and with a thick oiled paper. In spite of all these precautions, the air always penetrates a little, and the first quarters, five or six months after, have a slight rancid taste.

---

#### EXTRAORDINARY BRIDGES.

##### *Bridge of Schaffhouse.*

THE bridge which makes the only communication between the canton of Schaffhouse and the rest of Switzerland, having been carried away several times by the freshes of the Rhine, one of an extraordinary strength was thrown over that river, which is in use at present. Gru-benmann, a native of the canton of Appenzel, who was the architect of it, undertook to join the two banks of the Rhine, 342 feet distant, by a single arch. None but a man of superior talents, knowing thoroughly all the resources of his art, could have conceived so bold an undertaking, which was destined to immortalize his name.

Nov. 14.

the goose, they are  
They are, it is  
high is sufficient to  
d by nice people,  
following is more

in a copper caul-  
appear and a straw  
e, it is then enough  
glazed earthen pots,  
touch the sides of  
the melted gooses  
e and keeps out the  
ill have sunk down  
on it, which clo-  
The whole is cover-  
with a thick oiled  
ows, the air always  
s, five or six months

AGES.

communication be-  
the rest of Switzer-  
d times by the fresh-  
inary strength was  
e at present. Gru-  
Appenzel, who was  
the two banks of the  
arch. None but a  
roughly all the re-  
d so bold an under-  
alize his name.

1792.

*extraordinary bridges.*

75

But the danger which the magistrates saw, or thought they saw, in an arch of such a prodigious span, dissuaded them from accepting the magnificent offer of Grubenmann. They demanded that the pile should be preserved which is situated in the middle of the river, and which had resisted the violence of the waters when the bridge was carried away.

It is said that Grubenmann, obliged to follow the orders of the magistrates, eluded them more than he fulfilled them. He preserved the pile; but he threw over his arch with such art, that it is said not to borrow the least support from it; and that this pile might be destroyed without the bridge suffering in its strength in the smallest degree.

Connoisseurs differ about it; some say it does support the bridge, and some say it does not; and the question is still undecided. If ever the Rhine comes to destroy that pile, the problem will be solved.

In the mean time, after having given the opinion of others, I will now give my own. I hold for fabulous the prohibition of the magistrates, as well as the intention of eluding their orders. The bridge forms a very obtuse angle above the pile; the piece of architecture which descends from it, ought to be only looked upon as a lamp post; and I imagine that the magistrates of Schaffhouse, as well as Grubenmann, have considered that the pile might one day be carried away by the waters of the river; that since it was possible to construct an arch which should reach from one bank to the other, it was wise to do it; that, since there was a pile about the middle of the space, it was proper to make use of it accidentally for the support of the bridge, which, from thence may be said to stretch over the Rhine by an astonishing arch of 342

feet span; and which ought to pass for one of the wonders of our age.

The construction of this bridge cost 200,000 livres, French money. It shakes with the lightest burden, and supports without danger the heaviest loaded carriages. Without theory, without the study of mathematics, the simple carpenter Grubenmann excited the admiration of connoisseurs by that masterpiece, which was the fruit of the extraordinary talents with which nature had endowed him, and which carried him on the wings of genius to the perfection of his art.

*Bridge of Reichenaw.*

A league and a half below Coire, near the castle of Reichenaw, at the bottom of which is the conjunction of the two great branches of the upper and the lower Rhine, I passed their united waters on a covered wooden bridge, formed by a single arch, of 240 feet span; which had for its architect Jean Grubenmann, whose brother constructed the famous bridge of Scaffhouse.

---

ARCTIC NEWS.

*Continued from p. 32.*

*Two curious Siberian ring stones described.*

EUROPE has been long acquainted with a curious stone peculiar to Siberia, composed of fine threads of red horn, inclosed by nature in white transparent rock crystal, which, when regularly disposed, as is sometimes the case, resembles perfectly those tresses of real hair so often put under an artificial crystal in honour of some favourite mistress or happy lover.

This *lusus nature* has been fancifully, though not inaptly, named *Cheveux de Venus*, from its colours resembling that

Nov. 14.

one of the won-  
most 200,000 livres,  
greatest burden, and  
the loaded carriages.  
of mathematics, the  
the admiration of  
which was the fruit of  
nature had endowed  
ings of genius to the

, near the castle of  
the conjunction of  
and the lower Rhine,  
red wooden bridge,  
n; which had for its  
ther constructed the

described.

a curious stone pe-  
heads of red horn, in-  
rock crystal, which,  
times the case, re-  
hair so often put on  
ne favourite mistress

, though not inaptly,  
ours resembling that

1792:

*Letter from Arcticus:*

77

given by the poets to the hair of the goddesses of beauty,--a cir-  
cumstance which I am surprised has escaped the notice of the  
poets of the Bee, as certainly, on that account, Scotland may  
dispute her birth with either the Sea or Cythera; for they  
cannot be ignorant that it was disputed by other states on  
much slenderer grounds. Another variety of this curious  
stone has lately been discovered in Siberia, containing  
green instead of red hair, which I think we may call *The-  
tis's hair* (if it must bear the name of a goddess) with the  
advantage of keeping to the same briny origin, where  
the fair wearer is a constant inhabitant, instead of taking  
only an infant dip and coquetting it all the rest of her  
days on dry land, like the inconstant Venus.

*Premiums offered by Arcticus to writers for the Bee.*

With your permission I will offer, Mr Editor, to the po-  
ets of the Bee, a fine ring stone of Venus' as well as The-  
tis's hair, a flattering ornament for the victor's finger. The  
first for the best classical fable of that fair jilt's trip to Si-  
beria, and the manner she left her golden locks in a crystal  
rock. The jealous husband must have no part in the ad-  
venture, as no marks of his black paws are left on our  
spotless rock.

The second tribute offered to successful imagination is  
a ring stone of the sea goddess's hair, whom they must get  
to Siberia as they can, or the offered stone, its production,  
will not be within their reach\*.

My prizes, Mr Editor, may be scouted at on the first  
blush of the offer; but when your poets shall recollect

† Two very fine ring stones, answering to the description above given,  
were received along with this, and are now in the Editor's possession to  
be applied as the author desires. Competition pieces will be received any  
time till the 1st of May.



that Theocritus and Licidas sung for a shepherd's crook,  
surely a Caledonian bard may tune his reed for goddesses  
locks in crystal rocks.

*To be continued.*

EXTRACTS FROM THE GAZZETE OF THE UNITED STATES.

FROM the following paragraphs extracted from the gazette of the United States of America, it will appear that a spirit of discontent there prevails respecting affairs of government, as well as in this country; and that that happy constitution, as it has been called, as well as our own, is the subject of complaint by a disaffected party. Indeed wherever freedom prevails that must be in a lesser or greater degree the case.

EXTRACTS.

How jaundiced must be the eye which views the systems of congress as pernicious to the honour, interests, and happiness of our country! Although *the impartial foreign world* resounds with applauses for the revival of our public credit, for the maintenance of honesty between man and man,—for the restoration of commerce,—and the advancement of manufactures: though the resulting prosperity of our increasing agriculture is attracting the attention of the most intelligent nations of Europe: though our government is the frequent topic of the eulogies of the struggling patriots of the old world, the tongue of *prejudice and error* is incessantly recounting a different tale to the people of the United States. *Americans, be sober minded. Think for yourselves, and that seriously. Let not the effusions of heated minds have any influence on those reflections concerning public affairs, which it is the duty of every free citizen to make.* Gaz. Un. States No. 283.

Liberty, like every other good thing, is to be used with discretion. Cry huzzas, and *down with government*; is there any liberty in this? *The few* who govern the many, often raise this cry, and possess themselves of the power of a multitude who join in it. But again, is this liberty? or the power of a few? In sober times, when the laws have no passions, the multitude really governs. The people therefore, by supporting the laws, support liberty and equal right, which they already possess; by opposing the laws with force they put all to risk. Ibid. No. 283.

The people have seldom cause to fear that accusers of their government will be wanting. The risk is, that a sudden and passionate censure

Nov. 14.

a shepherd's crook,  
reed for goddeses

UNITED STATES.

the gazette of the United  
discontent there prevails res-  
country; and that that happy  
own, is the subject of com-  
ver freedom prevails that

the systems of congress as  
of our country! Although  
for the revival of our pub-  
ten man and man,—for the  
of manufactures: though  
future is attracting the at-  
: though our government  
giggling patriots of the old  
slandly recounting a diffi-  
Americans, be soler minded.  
et not the effusions of beati-  
concerning public affairs,  
take. Gaz. Un. States

to be used with discretion.  
ere any liberty in this? The  
y, and possess themselves of  
again, is this liberty? or  
: laws have no passions, the  
ore, by supporting the laws,  
ready possess; by opposing  
No. 283.

at accusers of their govern-  
idden and passionate censure

1792.

notices from America.

79

will be passed upon their rulers. The pleasure of people is often opposed to their interest. Public men are at least apt enough to yield to the love of popularity. The greater danger is that they will want firmness when great things are to be done, disregarding little ones. It concerns the people therefore, to deal out their censures sparingly; and never till inquiry has first been made. In that case, many men who possess virtue, but want firmness, will dare to serve the public faithfully. Ibid No. 291.

Every thing has its season. There is a kind of fashion in the turn of writing, on political subjects especially, which every warrior of the quill is fond of following. He likes to step to the tune that is playing. When the government was first adopted, they came forward in ranks keeping time to the music: *what a blessed government! what a wise government! the wonder of the world!—public credit will be restored,—trade protected,—we shall be a nation, &c.* Then the tune changed again: *this government wants amendments; without amendments 'tis a terrible government,—a tyranny; lordships will be as thick as toverns; and we shall get as much intoxicated with them; the amendments;—like cold water, will keep us temperate and sober.* After the first congress met, *what salaries?—what a burden on the country? The public debt will not be paid,—the money all goes to salaries,—trade is taxed to death,—the land is ready to sink under the weight of taxes which are not laid to pay them,—the wheat will blast,—the grass will not grow,—the ships will not sail,—the tide will not rise, because of high salaries.* The second session of the first congress brought a new system of grievances into fashion.—*Why does congress hear quaker petitions, and neglect providing for the public debt? why is it not funded? the public creditors are starving,—congress is growing fat in sloth and good pasture, while the time is lost in hearing quaker's sermons for, and against slavery.* The debt was funded,—out rushed an angry tribe of writers, crying *rogues and cheats!* Congress has cut off the just demands of the creditors, 4 per cent instead of 6, and one third of the debt deferred for ten years, without interest. The state governments pursued the idea, and made up the deficiency to their creditors. That topic was worn out, and then the opposite doctrine was taken up. Congress has given too much,—the public creditors are living in luxury, such a flood of wealth will drown us,—what will become of all this sea of money? Industry will turn loungeer,—virtue itches to take a bribe; and republicanism has lost her voice, and is choking with her own fat.—I find by reading the papers, that Congress is always in the wrong.—Is the public opinion unsteady? or are there a few men who lie in wait, and seize every opportunity to make the people hate the government as bitterly as they do themselves?

Some old fable tells us, that Jupiter was so much teased with the prayers of mankind, that at length he resolved to give them whatever they

asked. But the spirit of discontent was so far from being allayed by it, that it broke out in murmurs more than ever. If this tale were of modern date, we should believe the author had intended a sting at us.' *Ibid.*

No. 298.

'While those who disseminate principles that have a tendency to make mankind better fathers, brothers, and citizens, merit more from their country, than those who achieve the most splendid victories,—those, on the other hand, who by their writings attempt to weaken the bands of society, by teaching the principles of a selfish policy, and inculcating doctrines that confound all distinction of right and wrong, are more injurious to the world than earthquakes which depopulate whole regions.' *Ibid.*

No. 302.

#### TO CORRESPONDENTS.

THE observations of *A. Z.* are received. As is also a *lover of young Scott*. The Editor regrets he chanced not to be able to answer it by the bearer; and not knowing how to direct he can only request that he will take the trouble to cause call at any other time, when the answer will be at the Bee Office ready.

The Editor agrees with *J. C.* in regard to the importance of the measures he recommends; but his experience in matters of that sort, makes him not so sanguine in his expectations as this benevolent writer.

*Amicus* will see that his anxiety was unnecessary.

Thanks are due to *Satirical* for his ingenious observations. The dialogue was more in use for conveying instruction about the beginning of this century than the present. It is, perhaps, well laid aside, as it necessarily leads to prolixity. Could this gentleman have taken the trouble to throw it into another form and abridge it, the performance would have been more acceptable.

The Editor is sorry he cannot indulge a *constant reader*. The verses are unfit for publication.

The lines by *A. L.* are received and under consideration.

The memoirs of Sir William Bruce are thankfully received; farther information will still be acceptable.

A large packet containing many interesting communications from correspondents in Russia has been lately received, as also another from North America, which will appear during the course of the ensuing winter.

Many acknowledgements will be deferred.

---

**THE BEE,**

OR  
**LITERARY WEEKLY INTELLIGENCER,**

FOR  
 WEDNESDAY, NOVEMBER 21. 1792.

---


**THE ICHNEUMON.**

THIS is one of the most remarkable of a very numerous class of carnivorous animals,—the weasel tribe. They are all distinguished by the great length, and slenderness, and pliability of their bodies, and the shortness of their legs. They are so small and flexible as to wind like worms into very small crevices, and therefore peculiarly calculated for pursuing small destructive animals into their holes, and devouring them. They are slow in pursuit, but make up for that by patience and assiduity.

The ichneumon, which is also called the rat of Pharaoh, has all the strength, agility, and instinct of a cat; it has a *more universal* appetite for carnage,

and a greater variety of methods to procure it. Every living creature which it is able to overcome, it ventures to attack; and preys upon every kind of flesh. Neither the strength of the dog, nor the malice of the cat, can terrify it; neither the claws of the vulture, nor the poison of the viper, can intimidate it. Fearless of venom, it makes war upon all kinds of serpents; and when it perceives the effect of their rage, it is said to obtain an antidote from a certain root which the Indians call by its name, after which it returns to the attack, and seldom fails of victory. Rats, mice, birds, serpents, lizards, and insects, are all equally pursued by this animal; but it is peculiarly serviceable to the Egyptians, as it is a great destroyer of the eggs of crocodiles, which it digs out of the sand, and also kills multitudes of the young of those terrible reptiles before they have been able to reach the water. It is even said, that when it finds a crocodile asleep upon the shore, it boldly enters the mouth of that animal, and when it has effectually destroyed it, eats its way out again.

The ichneumon is about the size of the domestic cat, somewhat longer in the body, and shorter in the legs. The tail is more pointed and less bushy than that of the martin, which, in other respects, it nearly resembles. Its fur is of a grisly black colour; but not so fine as that of the martin. Every hair has three or four colours, which are seen in different dispositions of its body. The eyes of this animal are sprightly and full of fire; and its physiognomy sensible. Its nose is long and slender; its ears small, rounded, and almost naked; its tail is

Nov. 21.

procure it. E-  
to overcome, it  
every kind of  
g, nor the ma-  
the claws of the  
can intimidate  
upon all kinds  
the effect of their  
from a certain  
me, after which  
ails of victory.  
and insects, are  
at it is peculiarly  
a great destroy-  
digs out of the  
e young of those  
en able to reach  
en it finds a cro-  
ldly enters the  
t has effectually

e of the domestic  
and shorter in the  
d less bushy than  
her respects, it  
grisly black co-  
e martin. Every  
which are seen in  
The eyes of this  
fire; and its phy-  
g and slender; its  
naked; its tail is

1792. *account of the ichneumon.* 83

thick at the base, and tapers to the point. Like the rest of its kind, it has glands that open behind, and furnish an odorous substance. It will take the water like an otter, and continue longer under it.

It is found in Egypt, where the inhabitants paid divine honours to it on account of the benefit they derived from it by destroying the numbers of crocodiles. It is also found in all the southern parts of Asia, as far south as the island of Java. It is at present domesticated, and kept in houses in Egypt and India, where it is more useful than a cat, in destroying rats and mice, but more especially serpents and creeping reptiles, which it searches for with avidity. It grows very tame, and will sit up like a squirrel, feeding itself with its fore feet, and catching any thing that is thrown to it. Lucan beautifully describes the address of the ichneumon in subduing the Egyptian asp:

Aspidis ut pharias cauda solertiae hostis.  
Ludit, et iratas incerta provocat umbra:  
Obliquans que caput variis serpentis in auris.  
Et fasæ toto comprehendit guttura morcu  
Letiferam citra sanie: tunc irrita pestis  
Exprimitur, faucesque fluunt pereunte veneno.

LIB. IV. P. 724.

In its domestic state it is perfectly tame and gentle. Mr d'Obsonville speaks of one which he reared from a young one. It became tamer than a cat; was obedient to the call of its master; and followed him wherever he went. One day he brought a small water serpent alive, being desirous to know how far its instinct would carry it against a being with whom it was hitherto unacquainted. Its first emo-

tion seemed to be astonishment mixed with anger. Its hair became erect; in an instant it stepped behind the reptile, and with remarkable swiftness and agility, leaped upon its head, seized it, and crushed it with its teeth. This first essay seemed to have awakened its natural appetite for blood, which till then had given way to the gentleness of education. It no longer suffered the poultry, among which it was brought up, to pass unregarded; but took the very first opportunity, when it was alone, to strangle them. It eat a part of their flesh, and drank only the blood of others.

It has a small soft voice, somewhat like a murmur; and unless struck or irritated, never exerts it.

When it sleeps it folds itself up like a ball, and is not easily awaked. It often feigns itself dead till its prey comes within its reach; it starts upon its prey like an arrow, and seizes it with inevitable certainty.

---

THE TRAVELLER. No. II.

OBSERVATIONS AND OPINIONS OF J. W. SPENCER.

*Genoese territories.*

I HAVE been nine days in walking from Milan towards Genoa, and am just arrived at the top of that rising ground where the Mediterranean first glads the eye of the weary traveller. There is a bushy larch tree a little to the south of the summit, on the left hand side of the road. Come, my dear fellow! come sit down with me under its shade; and may your feelings be like mine! and like me may you

Nov. 21.  
ked with anger.  
t it stepped be-  
le swiftness and  
l it, and crushed  
seemed to have  
lood, which till  
efs of education.  
among which it  
d; but took the  
alone, to strangle  
nd drank only the

hat like a mur-  
, never exerts it.  
like a ball, and is  
itself dead till its  
rts upon its prey  
evitable certain-

No. II.

J. W. SPENCER.

g from Milan to-  
at the top of that  
anean first glads  
There is a bushy  
he summit, on the  
, my dear fellow!  
ts flade; and may  
like me may you.

1793.

*the traveller.*

85

heave a sigh, while we take a mental survey of its coasts, that were the theatre of all the important actions handed down to us by antiquity, whose knowledge of the world was long confined to the countries washed by its gentle billows!

On our left is Italy, almost dividing it into two,—Italy, the nursery of those brave Romans, who, by the wisdom of their institution, and the persevering bravery of their troops, extended their knowledge of the world by their victories; Greece, famous for its legislators, poets, statuaries; Corinth, Athens, Thebes, and Sparta; Macedon for its Alexander; Troy, that employed for so many years the arms of Greece,—[*A young woman dressed in a black riding coat, passed by riding on an ass.*]—Troy, before whose walls so many heroes fell; Tyre, which sustained a thirteen years siege against the Babylonian king,—carried on all the commerce of the world,—dared to send her ships beyond the pillars of Hercules,—and first braved the billows of the British seas; the Holy Land, the scene of all those mighty acts recorded in the Bible, which, setting its religious use entirely aside, affords an interesting and valuable picture of ancient manners; Egypt, the cradle of every liberal art and science, through whose fertile fields flow the waters of the muddy Nile; Carthage, the daughter of Tyre, enabled by her wealth and traffic to withstand for many years the power of Rome; the delightful and excellent coast of Africa, the native country of wheat, and the granary of Rome; and lastly, the pillars of Hercules, esteemed for many ages the *ne plus ultra* of the



world, the memory of which belief, the revelation of Spanish coins preserves by contradicting.

When I was walking slowly down the hill, I was passed by the lady I had before seen riding on the ass. She was in earnest conversation with a very plain looking man, who walked at her foot. She left him at the first town, and went up to a neat farmhouse;—the man went on towards Genoa. I soon came up with him, and we began a conversation. He superintended the management of a small farm under the lady who had left him.

Ladies generally sink or rise to the station of their husbands. Where the lady is taken from a very low rank, she never gets up quite so high, and the husband is sure to sink somewhat till they meet. When this happens, he does not fill that place in society, nor is that personal respect paid him, to which by his abilities, he seems entitled.

The story of the lady upon the ass suggested these assertions. If they run counter to your own observations, read the following examples intended to support them.

A French nobleman of great distinction, who had almost ruined his fortune, retired to give it a little nursing at Genoa, where he soon became acquainted with the father of this lady. The count himself placed all his visits to the score of the old gentleman, in whose conversation he took great pleasure, and the world did so too; for he was a man of genius and learning. Perhaps they were both in the right at first, as his passion for the lady, who was then in the bloom of youth and beauty, grew upon him in-

Nov. 27.

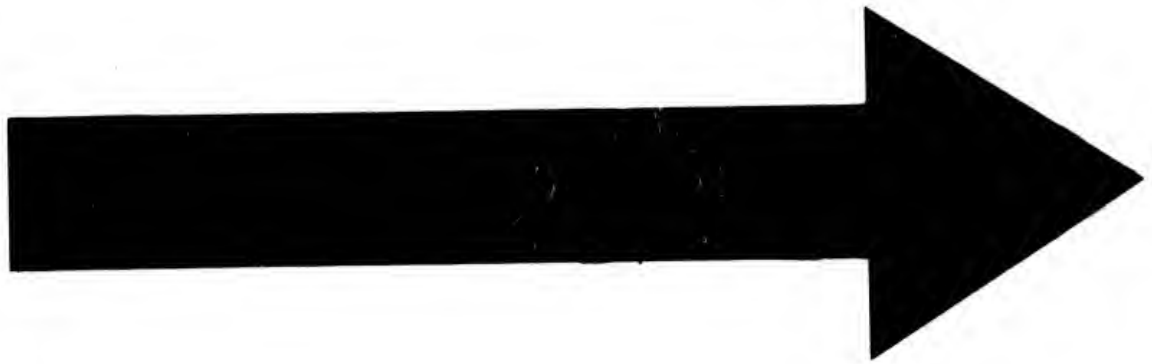
ef, the reveal e of  
acting.

wn the hill, I was  
en riding on the  
ation with a very  
at her foot. She  
up to a neat farm  
ls Genoa. I soon  
n a conversation.  
at of a small farm

to the station of  
is taken from a  
quite so high, and  
what till they meet.  
ll that place in so-  
paid him, to which

the afs suggested  
unter to your own  
examples intended

istinction, who had  
d to give it a little  
became acquainted  
The count himself  
f the old gentleman,  
great pleasure, and  
was a man of genius  
re both in the right  
ly, who was then in  
grew upon him in-



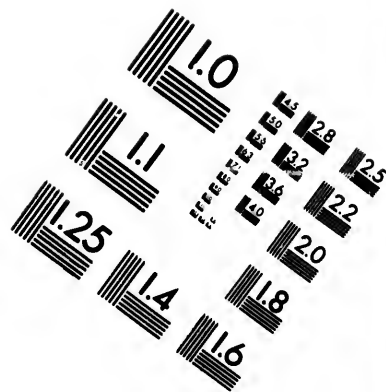
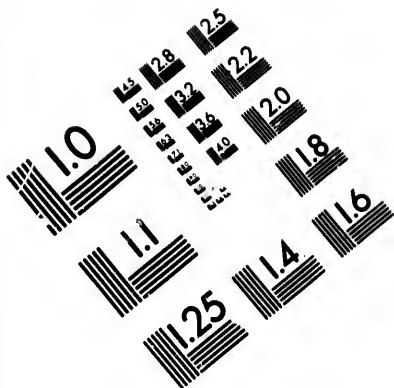
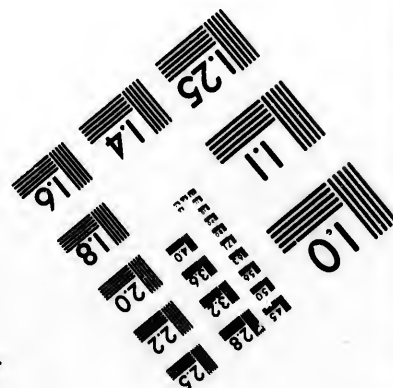
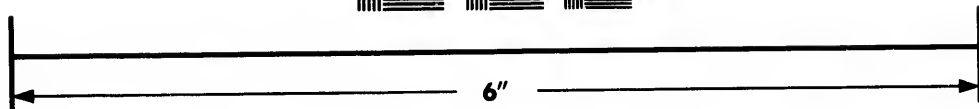
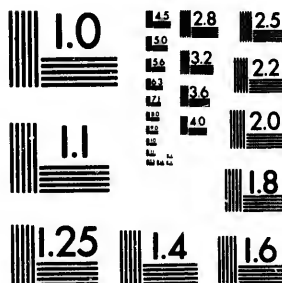


IMAGE EVALUATION  
TEST TARGET (MT-3)



Photographic  
Sciences  
Corporation

23 WEST MAIN STREET  
WEBSTER, N.Y. 14580  
(716) 872-4503

28  
25  
22  
20  
18

**CIHM/ICMH  
Microfiche  
Series.**

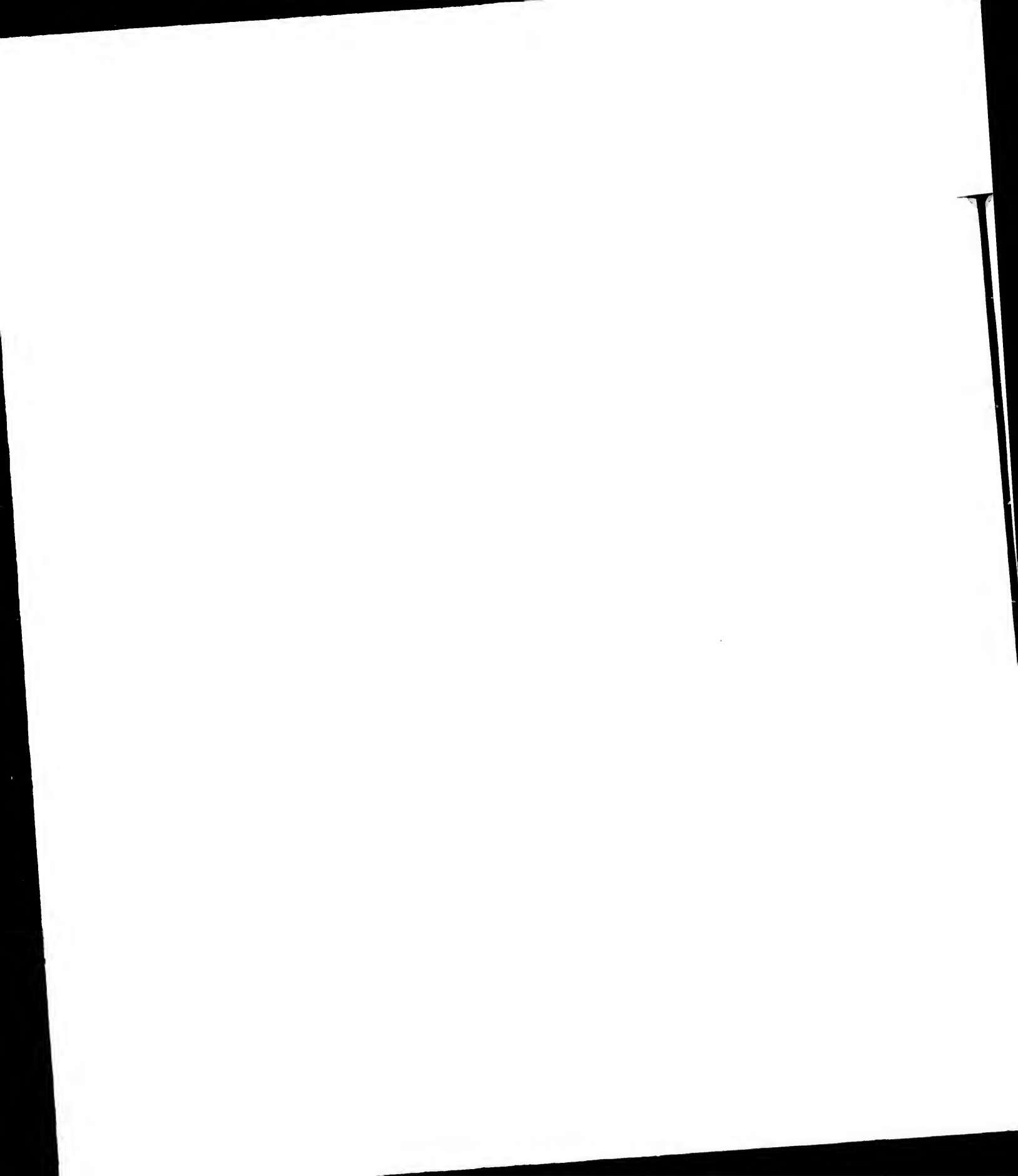
**CIHM/ICMH  
Collection de  
microfiches.**



Canadian Institute for Historical Microreproductions / Institut canadien de microreproductions historiques

10  
01

**© 1985**



sensibly, and had gained a considerable height before he knew it had commenced; and he was soon too far engaged to be able to retreat. Although a Frenchman, he did not attempt to gain her but by the most honourable means. They were married, and lived happily for five years in Genoa, when his fortune having in a great measure recovered the damages of his early dissipation, he returned to court, where his lady fluttered in all the gaiety and splendor of Versailles, with so much dignity, that no one could have suspected she had been taken from a station so much below him. The base attempts of his most intimate friend to seduce her, she discovered to her husband, who was killed in a duel he fought to punish the design upon his honour. His creditors seizing every thing he had in the world, she was abandoned by his relations, and retired to this farm, which her father, when dying, had left to her, his only child. Here she now lives in easy plenty, beloved and respected by all the neighbourhood.

Lady A. B. married her father's footman; and in ten years sunk to be a very good wife to the driver of a mail coach, on a great road, not one hundred miles from London.

Mr W. married his maid servant. She dresses as well as his wife should do; but she wants that ease and grace which are so rarely acquired in advanced life, and is every hour betraying her low original by remains of her pristine rusticity; while the husband, who in information and knowledge, is far super-

88 *statistical notices of N. America.* Nov. 21.  
rior to his neighbours, is only allowed to be a worthy, good natured, inoffensive creature.

W. E.

*To be continued.*

---

---

STATISTICAL NOTICES OF NORTH AMERICA.

COPY OF A LETTER FROM DR S——L S——TH OF  
PRINCETON, TO DR C——S N——T OF MONTROSE.

*Continued from p. 27.*

I MUST confess, in the beginning, that North America is but indistinctly known to the inhabitants of these states, beyond the limits marked out for them by the late treaty. Many travellers have penetrated much farther, among the nations west of the Mifsissippi, and north of Canada; but either they have not gone so far, or examined so accurately, as to satisfy us; or they have not been men of such characters, for wisdom and integrity, as to procure entire credit to every report which they have brought. There has never been much hazard in travelling among the Indians, except among those who border upon the European settlers, and who have been irritated by hostilities, or the fraud of traders. The others are humane and hospitable, pleased with toys, on which their ignorance sets a disproportionate value; and ready to receive any stranger, especially if he opens his way with small presents that amuse their curiosity, or gratify their vanity. As the character, and manners, and state of society among the savages, would make a very important

merica. Nov. 21.  
wed to be a wor-  
ure.

W. E.

ORTH AMERICA.

—L S—TH OF  
T OF MONTROSE.

27.  
s, that North A-  
a to the inhabitants  
s marked out for  
ravellers have pe-  
e nations west of  
la; but either they  
d so accurately, as  
been men of such  
rity, as to procure  
which they have  
n much hazard in  
cept among those  
a settlers, and who  
es, or the fraud of  
ane and hospitable,  
eir ignorance sets a  
ady to receive any  
his way with small  
ity, or gratify their  
iners, and state of so-  
ake a very important

1792. *statistical notices of N. America.* 89  
part of the history of human nature, it appears to me  
an object that merits the attention of literary societies,  
not less than the discovery of new islands and seas.  
Hitherto the Indians have been observed, chiefly  
within the compass of the United States, and by  
traders or soldiers, who had objects very different  
from philosophy in their view. The character of  
the observers has necessarily confined their observa-  
tions, in a great measure, to that part of the Indian  
tribes that has been corrupted by our interests, or  
intimidated by our injuries. Sensible men, how-  
ever, have been able, from the observations that  
have been made upon these people in different atti-  
tudes, to trace with considerable accuracy, their ge-  
neral character and state. But I conceive it would  
not be unworthy of societies established for extend-  
ing human knowledge, to employ good philosophers,  
who should be hardy enough for the undertaking, to  
travel among their remotest nations, which have never  
had any intercourse with Europeans; to reside among  
them on a familiar footing; dress and live as they do;  
and to observe them when they should be under no  
bias or constraint. We should then see whether  
there be any essential difference between them and  
the tribes with which we are already acquainted.  
We should discover, in the comparison of their lan-  
guages, their different degrees of improvement; their  
affinity with one another; and, at the same time, the  
objects with which each has chiefly conversed, that  
have occasioned a variety in their terms and phra-  
ses. But above all, we should discover the nature  
and extent of their religious ideas, which have been



ascertained with less accuracy than others, by travellers who have not known to set a proper value upon them.

There are within what are called the boundaries of the United States, twenty-eight different tribes of Indians. Their warriors are estimated at 10,000 men; though you will easily believe, that, from the little police and government that exists among them, such calculations cannot be very exact; but if this calculation should be 1000 men under or over the truth, it is the best we can obtain; for they are very jealous of persons whom they suspect to be attempting to count their numbers; and from the usual proportion of Indian families, the whole of their people cannot be above four times that amount.

Their employments and manners I must reserve till another opportunity, when I shall give what information is in my power, or may be agreeable to you.

With regard to the inquiries you make respecting the inhabitants of the United States, I have to inform you that the different sects of religion agree better with one another here, than, perhaps, in any other part of the world; and this concord is daily becoming more perfect. Religious differences are in some measure buried in political interests. A few years before the late war, the several denominations, more zealous than they are at present, carried their mutual animosities to a greater height. They are beginning to treat one another with a degree of frankness and confidence that has been seldom known before. I am afraid however that the effect is more laudable

a. Nov. 21.  
others, by tra-  
a proper value

the boundaries  
fferent tribes of  
at 10,000 men;  
from the little  
ong them, such  
ut if this calcu-  
er the truth, it is  
e very jealous of  
mpting to count  
al proportion of  
people cannot be

I must reserve  
ll give what in-  
be agreeable to

make respecting  
I have to inform  
gion agree better  
ps, in any other  
d is daily beco-  
ences are in some  
s. A few years  
ominations, more  
rried their mutu-  
They are begin-  
egree of frankness  
n known before.  
t is more laudable

1792. *statistical notices of N. America.* 91

than the cause from which it springs. Perhaps our charity is grafted on indifference. Not setting a very high value upon soundness of principle or strictness of discipline, we consider as trifles the varieties of sentiments that exist among the different denominations. No denominations being intitled by an establishment to treat the others with superiority; all mingling together upon an equal and familiar footing, we find men in every sect who reach the standard of piety and good morals which we have fixed in our ideas; and therefore are apt to conclude that the creed is immaterial if the life be good. I do not say that this mode of thinking is universal in America; particular places, especially in Pennsylvania, and New England, are to be excepted. But you have judged rightly in supposing that this must be the general character of the Americans.

You ask "whether there be an uniformity of doctrine among our ministers?" I have the pleasure to inform you that there is. There is the greatest harmony at present among the ministers of our synod. They profess to adopt the same standard of religious faith, I believe, in general, with great sincerity, and without modifications, and secret interpretations to accommodate the standard to oblique opinions. One reason of this is that this country affords few inducements to a man to enter into the church, and therefore few temptations to disguise his sentiments. The assuming of the ministerial office here, I mean within the synod of New York and Philadelphia, is generally the fruit of honesty, and a pious desire of doing good. But this

partial cause of a good effect, is also the cause of a very unhappy one;—too few young gentlemen of ingenuity and talents are induced to enter into the ministry; and of those who choose that profession, too few enjoy the necessary motives to excite them to cultivate their talents to the best advantage.

You inquire “whether ministers are faithful in doing their duty? or whether they are restrained from it by their dependence on the people?” Happily the simplicity of the people, in general, renders a minister’s discharging his duty with fidelity among them, almost the only source of his influence. And the people here are apt to think, that, if a minister be very independent of their good opinion, he will have, by many, fewer motives to the faithful discharge of his trust, especially if his own piety be not very warm, than he has in the present state of things. The same people who call a minister, although they have not the power of ejecting him without the concurrence of the presbytery, have yet the power of rendering him so unhappy, that he shall be obliged to seek a dismissal from them himself. They may withhold his stipulated salary, or oblige him to sue for it at common law; which in the ideas of this country, will totally ruin his character, and destroy for ever his usefulness. One of the best securities which a man enjoys against this unhappy event, is a diligent and prudent discharge of his duty. If, by this means he confirms himself in the good opinion of the people, ministers are so rare, they will not easily part with him; but if they should be ill-natured, he, by seeking a dismissal im-

Nov. 28.  
the cause of a  
gentlemen of in-  
ter into the mi-  
at profersion, too  
excite them to  
vantage.  
are faithful in do-  
e restrained from  
e?" Happily the  
renders a mini-  
lity among them,  
ence. And the  
if a minister be  
ion, he will have,  
thful discharge of  
society be not very  
t state of things.  
er, although they  
him without the  
ve yet the power  
he shall be obli-  
himself. They  
y, or oblige him-  
ch in the ideas of  
character, and de-  
me of the best se-  
inst this unhappy  
discharge of his  
ms himself in the  
sters are so rare,  
im; but if they  
g a dismissal im-

1792: *statistical notices of N. America.* 93  
mediately, and not altercating, may presently settle  
himself again, if he be a man of talents in a good  
parish. Almost every office in this country, litera-  
ry, ecclesiastic, or civil, involves the same depen-  
dence on popular opinion, which is only to be preser-  
ved, as it has been acquired, by continual service.  
These ideas have sometimes shocked Dr Wither-  
spoon, from the apprehension, that, if age or infir-  
mity should render him incapable of service, it  
may be misconstrued into negligence by the people;  
who are seldom disposed to examine nicely, or to  
speak cautiously on such occasions; and he may be  
liable to lose both the honour and reward of his  
past merits. This I hope and believe will never be  
the case. But the possibility of it, often affects him  
very sensibly, it is so contrary to his expectations  
when he left his native country, and to the ideas and  
habits that grew up with him there. Contrary ha-  
bits and ideas have made the Americans in general  
think that such dependence and uncertainty is the  
most rational security they can have for the fidelity  
of official men: I do not absolutely justify the opi-  
nion; but if it be attended sometimes with conside-  
rable evils, it is, in this country, also productive of  
some benefit.

To your last inquiry on the subject of ecclesiasti-  
cal affairs I must answer, that the want of an esta-  
blishment, and the spirit of high, and perhaps licen-  
tious liberty, in the country, reduces the power of  
our church government to little more than that of  
advice. There is at least no other means of compell-  
ing submission to the censures or awards of the

94 *statistical notices of N. America. Nov. 21.*  
church, than what arises from the opinion which the subjects of them ascertain of their sacredness; or from that terror which exclusion from the privileges and society of the faithful carries with it to their consciences, or their sentiments of honour. We profess to have uniform rules of church government, which are nearly the same with yours, only modified to the state of the country; but gentlemen accustomed to the exact order of the church of Scotland, would esteem them to be very laxly executed. For admission to the sacraments, particularly to that of the Lord's Supper, I fancy we are as strict in the qualifications we require, as you are in Britain; but we know little of the combats and jarring of sessions and presbyteries, &c. which our clergy think often affect church order by destroying Christian charity. Almost every thing that relates to the peace and union of the members of the congregation with each other, is accomplished by advice and mediation. If this is ineffectual, we proceed to what other measures of reprehension or exclusion, the state and spirit of the people have left within the power of the rulers of the church.

When I speak of religion, I mean to speak of it as it is within our synod. The same observations, however, may be applied to great part of the New England churches, except that they govern more professedly by advice than we do; but wherever the church of England prevails, and that is over at least a fourth part of the continent, there is almost no attention paid to orthodoxy, to discipline, or almost

1792.

*detached remark.*

95

any other circumstance necessary to the good constitution, or orderly government of a church.

There is, unhappily, among all denominations, an indifference about religion, and a neglect of its ordinances, that is extremely affecting to pious minds. The civil power is too inattentive to the influence which religion would have on the good government of the state. They have a religion that satisfies their low ideas at present, and the Americans are not famous for looking forward to security, and forming their schemes, or planning their works for succeeding generations; and they piously believe, that heaven will take care of the church, if they take care of the state.

I could wish that America would learn wisdom from the example, or from the errors of other nations; but we are men, and I am afraid, like other men, must learn from our own experience, and consequently from our own misfortunes. When we shall be wise enough to discover those evils which we might have avoided, we shall be probably too corrupt to effect a reformation. I am, &c.

S——. S——TH.

---

A DETACHED REMARK.

STATESMEN and generals, merchants and manufacturers, may grow rich and great by unexpected accidents, and a fortunate concurrence of circumstances, neither procured nor foreseen by themselves; but excellence and reputation in the learned world must be the effects of capacity and industry.

GENERAL CRITIQUE BY ARCTICUS, ON THE EDITOR,  
AND WRITERS IN THE LAST SIX VOLUMES OF THE  
BEE.

Such a generous glow of honest friendship and undissembled patriotism, runs through the following letter, which criticises with equal freedom and good humour, the supposed errors of the Editor, and some of his correspondents, that he cannot insert it without expressing the grateful sense he entertains of the obligations he lies under to the writer of it. Whether the author be at all times just in his strictures, he does not pretend to say. Every reader is intitled to judge for himself in this respect; but as it gives a picture of the general mode of thinking of British subjects abroad, on British affairs, he should think himself to blame, if he either concealed, softened, or altered a single article in the whole.

SIR, *To the Editor of the Bee.*

As I took the liberty of informing you of the general remarks made on the Bee at its first appearance in Russia, I will with the same frankness tell you those of to day. You may probably have remarked the enthusiastic veneration of most Britons for their happy constitution, who have lived long abroad in any country of the world, by comparing and contrasting it with those of other nations; I mean practical observations on the different effects of governments, on the liberty, property, and happiness of the human species, not the theoretic ravings of *soci distant* philosophers, of what ours or other constitutions *should be*. Now to this trait of human nature I impute the displeasure my friends express, at several bilious papers in the Bee, evidently wrote by discontented men, who would not be displeas'd at

Nov. 21.

ON THE EDITOR,  
VOLUMES OF THE

indissembled patriotism,  
takes with equal freedom  
the Editor, and some of  
out expressing the grate-  
ful under to the writer of  
in his strictures, he does  
judge for himself in the  
usual mode of thinking of  
should think himself to  
read a single article in the

the Bee.  
you of the ge-  
t its first appear-  
some frankness tell  
probably have re-  
of most Britons  
have lived long  
l, by comparing  
r nations; I mean  
rent effects of go-  
y, and happiness  
etic ravings of soi  
or other consti-  
of human nature  
is express, at se-  
idently wrote by  
be displeas'd at

1792.

letter from Arcticus.

97

the completion of what every friend to his country ought to dread. It is the unanimous opinion of all of us who see coolly at a distance the efforts that are making to level your happy, flourishing, and proud island, with the rest of the world, that every good citizen should lend his aid at this critical period, to support the British constitution and government, with all its real or supposed defects; especially at this time, when an old sect, its avowed enemies, are again trying their force, under cover of new lights and doctrines, which are well calculated to mislead the unwary. For I cannot reflect without horror, on the danger that real and virtuous liberty runs by the frantic manœuvres of a set of slaves run mad. Is it not singular that the amiable French nation (for certainly they were once so,) can do nothing like other people, and must always run into extremes? It was this known trait in their character, which set them a forming a wild theoretic constitution, which all the philosophers in the world cannot go so far as determine *if it is practicable or not*, providing even that Frenchmen had steadiness enough to keep to it, which is by no means the case; for I observe the new legislature, and Jacobin clubs, are more hostile to it than even *foreign powers* seemed to be, till they pushed them to meddle decidedly in their affairs, whether they would or not, whilst they were confining their interference and league to save the royal family.

With all this, I am by no means an Antigalican, and few were more happy than myself at seeing the ancient despotism of that country overturned; but now



they are gone so far that almost any government would be better than what is now disgracing them; and I am decidedly of opinion that they are hurting essentially the noble cause of liberty. We all highly approve, at the same time, that spirit of independence you are endeavouring to raise in Scotland *relative to trade*, and the abolition of certain impolitic fiscal regulations, like a true patriot, to better the state of the industrious poor; but we plainly see that the malevolent, under cover of your wing, are endeavouring to sap the foundation of the constitution, and preach up doctrines indirectly, which, if attended to, would soon put you in the situation of the unhappy country which is delivered up to lawless anarchy, confusion, and ruin, for at least half a century, by the wild declaration of the Gallic Rights of Man, and proclaiming the people sovereigns.

We were all much hurt at a note, inculcating the most execrable doctrine, of receiving money from foreign princes, to support rebellion against your native sovereign, and thought your remark upon it *too gentle*; for you certainly have an undoubted right, when you condescend to defile your work with such opinions, to reprobate the doctrine with the glowing language of true patriotism; and the virtuous part of the public will respect you for it, and support you against the venom of disappointed malice. I am sure Britain is not so far degenerated but that an hundred pens would defend the virtuous citizen who durst attempt to stem the torrent of certain *new tenets*, which men would have blushed to have published but a few years ago.

us. Nov. 21:  
at any government  
disgracing them;  
on that they are  
cause of liberty.  
the time, that spirit  
pouring to raise in  
abolition of certain  
true patriot, to bet-  
or; but we plainly  
er of your wing, are  
on of the constitu-  
rectly, which, if at-  
the situation of the  
ered up to lawless  
for at least half a  
of the Gallic Rights  
ople sovereigns.  
note, inculcating the  
ceiving money from  
ion against your na-  
remark upon it too  
an undoubted right,  
our work with such  
me with the glowing  
d the virtuous part  
for it, and support  
ointed malice. I am  
erated but that an  
e virtuous citizen  
rrent of certain new  
ashed to have publi-

1792. letter from Arcticus. 99

I must own, on taking leave of this subject, that from all I see brewing in your part of Europe, I tremble for the constitution which has been the glory of my life to think, and say, I was born under; and that as the effort of all its sons widely dispersed over the globe, is to get a competency which we hope to enjoy in security under its benign protection, where the hair of a man's head, nor a single tree on his estate, cannot be touched, either by the hand of power, or the wild grasp of democracy, the most savage, blind, and horrible of tyrants, it is discouraging to think, that our prospects run even the least risk of being blasted after all our labour.

I live in hopes some patriot writer will point out the dangerous tendency of such direct and indirect provokatives, to a people who, in the present crisis, have rather occasion for calmers: such as your judicious annunciation of a plan on the carpet to take off the internal duties on coal and salt, which would, if practicable, make your minister immortal; nay, even the attempt would point him out to future generations as the truest patriot who has ever governed the country,

It is flattering to myself to declare that I perfectly agree with you in all your propositions and *direct specific* charges, of fiscal, or other regulations, which, however innocently intended, do actually militate against the industry of the subject, and ought to be remedied *immediately*, if they do not materially affect the revenue; and if they do, a gradual modification ought to be tried, till they answer the double interest of the public creditor, and the industrious subject.

100 additional memoirs of Sir W. Lockhart. Nov. 21.

How different from such a well meant patriotic conduct are all those *indiscriminate general charges* and accusations of government, which make us look solitary in the eyes of foreigners?—they cannot be calculated to do good, but to indulge the bile of discontented men, who, under the mask of patriotism, feed John Bull with his favourite food, and which I think at present, ought to be a little moistened with the milk of human kindness, by those who really love their country.

Imperial Cadet Corps  
St Petersburg,  
August 10. 1792. }

ARCTICUS.

---

ADDITIONAL MEMOIRS OF SIR W. LOCKHART.

*Continued from p. 8.*

SIR WILLIAM LOCKHART was one of those open, candid, generous, manly characters, which may be guilty of improprieties of conduct, but never of meanness; he was therefore much esteemed in all situations, unless, perhaps, by his father, whose ideas of order and regularity had taken such deep hold of his mind, that he never could cordially approve of his son's youthful conduct. This circumstance, joined with some near family losses, made his country less dear to him than it otherwise might have been. The following incident is highly characteristic. When in the French service, his spirited intrepidity attracted the notice of the queen mother, who sent him a commission, advancing him a step higher than he then occupied, with an elegant sword, accompanied with a polite message, inviting him to court,

Lockhart. Nov. 27.  
ant patriotic con-  
neral charges and  
ake us look so lit-  
cannot be calcula-  
ile of discontent-  
patriotism, feed  
and which I think  
sistened with the  
e who really love

ARCTICUS.

W. LOCKHART.

8.  
of those open, can-  
hich may be guil-  
at never of mean-  
emed in all situa-  
er, whose ideas of  
h deep hold of his  
ly approve of his  
rcumstance, joined  
le his country less  
might have been.  
ly characteristic.  
pirited intrepidity  
mother, who sent  
a step higher than  
e sword, accompa-  
ing him to court,

1792. *additional memoirs of Sir W. Lockhart.* 105  
when the state of the army would permit it. Lock-  
hart, some time after, went to court, and in the an-  
tichamber he recognised the person who had been  
the bearer of these favours to him; he immediately  
accosted this gentleman in that frank manner which  
was natural to him; but his appearance was now so  
different from that he bore in the camp, that the  
gentleman could not recollect that he had ever seen  
him before. Lockhart soon put him in mind of the  
transaction, and added, that he should never forget  
the happiness his message had given him, and would  
be glad if he could make a return. The gentleman  
politely wished him joy of his good fortune, and told  
him, with evident marks of deep regret, that he held  
the same place now as he had done before, and  
scarcely had any hopes that he should ever be able  
to better it. Lockhart shook him kindly by the hand,  
said nothing particular then, went into court, and,  
before his return, had so effectually interested him-  
self for his disconsolate acquaintance, that he was  
able to wish him joy, on his return, on being ap-  
pointed to a higher place: nothing ever gave him so  
much pleasure as actions of this nature.

When the Protector offered him his niece, Miss  
Sewster, in marriage, he found that he was in dan-  
ger of losing her, as she had been pre-engaged to  
another. But Lockhart, who valued life only when  
it could be enjoyed with relish, found it such a  
hard task to relinquish his hopes, that without hesita-  
tion, he resolved to give them up only with his life.  
He, therefore, waited upon the gentleman, told him  
without disguise that he must either resolve to give  
up his pretensions to that lady, or fight him; but

163 additional memoirs of Sir W. Lockhart. Nov. 21.  
the gentleman, more cool, or more prudent than himself, declined the combat, and allowed him to carry off the lady in triumph, who seemed to be no-wise dissatisfied with losing so cool a lover, in exchange for the ardent soldier.

It does not often happen that matches of the nature of the present can be entitled to the name of love marriages; nor does it always happen that love marriages turn out to the mutual satisfaction of the parties, in the future part of their lives. This marriage was a singular exception. The lady became the kind companion of her beloved husband for the remainder of his life; and he continued the fond husband of this amiable woman till his dying hour. On this death, which happened in the Netherlands, in the year 1676, where it was supposed he was poisoned by a pair of gloves, it was found, that he had left her the guardian of his children, and intrusted their education to her care; he also gave her the sole administration of all his affairs. She executed her trust with the greatest care and fidelity; and her memory is so precious to the family, that it has been constantly retained by her descendants. By this lady, Sir William had three daughters and seven sons; first Robina, second Martha, third Elizabeth, fourth Cromwell, fifth Richard, sixth Julius, seventh William, eighth George, ninth John, tenth James, from whom is descended the present family of Lee.

Mr Lockhart had married at an early period of life, Miss \_\_\_\_\_ Hamilton, daughter of \_\_\_\_\_ John Hamilton of Orbieston, one of the senators of the college of justice, who died very soon; by her

ockbart. Nov. 21.  
ore prudent than  
d allowed him to  
seemed to be no-  
bl a lover, in ex-  
atches of the na-  
led to the name of  
s happen that love  
satisfaction of the  
their lives. This  
on. The lady be-  
e beloved husband  
d he continued the  
man till his dying  
ppened in the Ne-  
re it was supposed  
ves, it was found,  
ian of his children,  
her care; he also  
n of all his affairs.  
greatest care and  
ecious to the family,  
y her descendants.  
hree daughters and  
ond Martha, third  
fth Richard, sixth  
George, ninth John,  
scended the present  
an early period of  
on, daughter of  
e of the senators of  
very soon; by her

1792.                    on caterpillars.                    103  
he had one son, James, who died unmarried. Besides  
the offices formerly mentioned, he was made one of  
the Scotch judges in 1624, and commissiонер of forfeit-  
ures in Scotland: in 1674, he was appointed lord justice  
clerk in Scotland, which he enjoyed only two years.  
His body was brought to Leith, and was interred in  
the family burying place near Lanark.

---

EXPLANATION OF THE PHENOMENON RESPECTING THE  
CATERPILLAR. SEE BEE VOL. xi. p. 287.

SIR,                    To the Editor of the Bee.

THE curious phenomenon which your friend has so  
accurately described, is a circumstance in the  
economy of nature, with which all collectors of in-  
sects are well acquainted.—The caterpillar, which  
has produced so abundantly, had been stung, as the  
entomologists term it, by the *ichneumon glomeratus*  
of Linnæus; *i. e.* the parent ichneumon had deposi-  
ted its eggs in the body of the caterpillar, where  
they hatched, and fed till the time of their change  
into the chrysalis state, at which period they spin  
the little cocoons. These will produce a small fly the  
next spring; as the season is now so late, that I think  
there is little chance of their hatching this autumn.

The tribe of ichneumon is very numerous, and the  
different species prove extremely troublesome to col-  
lectors; as they frequently are disappointed at the time  
a valuable caterpillar is expected to undergo its me-  
tamorphosis, it having previously been chosen by the  
parent ichneumon as a proper nidus for her valuable  
progeny. It is very remarkable, that though the cater-

pillar shews evident signs of great torture, while its intrails are devouring, it seldom dies, till the time the young ichneumons are arrived at the period of their change into the chrysalis state. It sometimes, however, happens that there are more of the ichneumon larvæ than the caterpillar can support the required time, in which case the whole family fall a prey to hunger.

---

MORAL REFLECTION BY MIRA.

*For the Bee.*

THERE are some people whom you cannot regard though they seem desirous to oblige you; nay, even though they do you actual services. This is the case wherever their sentiments are too widely different from your own. Thus, a person truly avaricious can never make himself perfectly agreeable to one enamoured with the arts and sciences. A person of exquisite sensibility and tenderness can never be truly pleased with another of no feelings, who can see the most intimate of his friends or kindred expire without any greater pain, than if he beheld a pitcher broken. These, properly speaking, can be said to feel nothing but the point of a sword; and one could more easily pardon them, if this apathy were the effect of philosophy, and not the want of thought; but with tempers thus different, one should never attempt any close connection. Yet it may be a point of prudence to show them civility, and allow them a toleration to their various propensities. To converse much with them, would not only be painful, but tend to injure your own disposition; and to aim at their applause, would only make your character inconsistent.

era. Nov. 21.  
rture, while its in-  
till the time the  
the period of their  
sometimes, how-  
of the ichneumon  
at the required time,  
a prey to hunger.

BY MIRA.

you cannot regard  
ge you; nay, even  
ices. This is the  
are too widely dif-  
erson truly avarici-  
tly agreeable to one  
ciences. A person  
rners can never be  
o feelings, who can  
ends or kindred ex-  
than if he beheld a  
ly speaking, can be  
nt of a sword; and  
n, if this apathy were  
the want of thought;  
one should never at-  
it may be a point of  
nd allow them a tole-  
es. To converse much  
ainful, but tend to in-  
d to aim at their ap-  
character inconsistent.

POETRY.

TO A FRIEND.

For the Bee.

FRIEND of my youth, shedd'at thou the pitying tear  
O'er the sad relicks of my happier days?  
Of nature tender, as of soul sincere,  
Pour'at thou for me the melancholy lays?

Oh truly said!—the distant landscape bright,  
Whose vivid colours glitter'd on the eye,  
Is faded now, and sunk in shades of night,  
As, on some chilly eve, the closing flow'rets die.

How vain the thought.—Hope after hope expires,  
Friend after friend, joy after joy is lost;  
My dearest wishes feed the fun'ral fires,  
And life is purchas'd at too dear a cost!

Yet, could my heart the selfish comfort know,  
That, not alone, I murmur and complain,  
Well might I find companions in my woe,  
All born to grief,—the family of pain.

Full well I know, in life's uncertain road,  
The thorns of misery are profusely sown;  
Full well I know, in this low vile abode,  
Beneath the obast'ning ro! what numbers groan.

To them, alas! what boots the light of heav'n,  
While still new mis'ries mark their destin'd way:  
Whether to their unhappy lot be giv'n,  
Death's long sad night, or life's short busy day?

If e'er a gleam of comfort glads my soul,  
If e'er my brow to wonted smiles unbends,  
'Tis when the fleeting minutes as they roll,  
Can add one gleam of pleasure to my friends.

Ev'n in these shades, the last retreat of grief,  
Some transient blessings will that thought bestow;  
To melancholy's self yield some relief,  
And ease the breast, surcharg'd with mortal woe.

Long has my bark in rudest tempest tofs'd,  
Buffeted seas, and stemm'd life's hostile wave,  
Suffice it now, in all my wishes cross'd,  
To seek a peaceful harbour in the grave.

VOL. XII.            0            †



Then may my friend weep o'er the fun'ral hearse,  
 Then may his presence gild the awful gloom;  
 And his last tribute be some mournful verse,  
 To mark the spot that holds my silent tomb.

This, and no more,—the rest let heaven provide,  
 To which resign'd, I trust my weal or woe,  
 A fur'd, how'er its justice shall decide,  
 To find nought worse than I have left below.

Mts A.

VERSES ADDRESSED TO A BLACKBIRD.

*For the Bee.*

HAST thou sweet bird drunk of oblivion's stream,  
 That thus thy sprightly lay ascends on high,  
 When yester morn pierced by the hunter's aim,  
 Thou view'd thy gentle fond companion die?

I mark'd thee flutter round thy breathless love,  
 And try to wake him by each varied note;  
 I wept to see thy efforts fruitless prove,  
 But thou already hast his death forgot.

Would I, like thee, could drink oblivion's wave,  
 Or bear with such indifference ev'ry care!  
 Then should I cease to mourn o'er Edward's grave,  
 To bathe it with the tears of wild despair.

My thoughts no more would dwell on scenes of bliss,  
 When ev'ry moment fled on pleasure's wing;  
 For ah! remembrance adds to my distress,  
 And sensibility my soul duth wring.

Mem'ry no more would Edward's death retrace,  
 Edward, the friend and husband of my youth;  
 And from my mind oblivion would erase  
 His tender love, his constancy and truth.

What have I wish'd for!—to forget my woe!  
 Forget the faithful partner of my heart!  
 Return rash wish, far rather would I know  
 Each agonising pang of misery's dart.

Though sensibility has many a thorn,  
 And oft has call'd the tear into my eye;  
 My wounded bleeding bosom much has torn,  
 And heav'd it o'f with sorrows saddest sigh!

The mournful goddess still would I retain,  
 Ev'n when she loads me with a weight of grief;  
 Adds to my anguish'd soul another pain,  
 I would not from indifference find relief.

Nov. 21.

1792.

poetry.

107

Indifference! chilling pow'r! I hate thy name.  
 Thou art a stranger to each dear delight!  
 Thou never felt mild friendship's noble flame,  
 And angry love far from thee wings his flight.

At thy approach the social feelings fly,  
 And listless apathy the heart doth seek;  
 Soft Pity rises to her native sky,  
 And Joy's bright tear no more bedews the cheek.

Goddefs, avault! seize not upon my heart,  
 It oft has mourn'd with sorrow's hapless child;  
 It scorns the calmness which thou canst impart,  
 And is to sensibility resign'd.

ELVINA.

VERSES TO PHILOMEL.

For the Bee.

THOU love lorn tenant of the woody hill,  
 Whose plaints remurmur down fair C—'s shore  
 In tender harmony,—oh now be still,  
 And tell the list'ning moon thy woes no more.

Erè late, till hopeless love had found my breast,  
 Thy mournful music warbling in the wind,  
 Could soothe each momentary care to rest,  
 And wake the soft emotions of the mind;  
 While smiling sympathy with humid eye,  
 Unhurt by any sorrows of its own,  
 Could lend to fancied woe a virtuous sigh,  
 And shed a tear at thy pathetic moan.

But ah! th' ideal scene is chang'd,—and now,  
 For her own woes the tears of sorrow flow.

ARMINE.

EPIGRAM, BEE, VOL. XI. P. 66. TRANSLATED.

For the Bee.

'Tis death (the doctor sage declares)  
 To indulge in gen'rous wine,  
 Nor will permission grant, he swears,  
 To kiss the nymph divine.

But if I must good wine renounce,  
 And girls both brown and fair too,  
 Adieu, good Sir! I must at once  
 The other world repair to.

## ON LOTTERIES.

[Translated from the French of Mr Robert.]

WHAT a plague! what a ruin in a government is the existence of lotteries! a thousand times worse than a tax of the same productiveness to the revenue! In a well regulated state there are none;—there are none in Switzerland.

Lotteries discourage industry and activity; they devour the subsistence of the unfortunate; they blunt their activity by offering them a prospect of being able to live without gaining it by their work. Lotteries occasion bankruptcies and suicides, by hopes deceived in decisive moments! Lotteries are a snare held out to avarice; they support a slow fever in the politic body; they are, in fine, a public game, in which the prince plays against the most indigent class of his subjects, with unequal chances.

While millions of people occupy themselves with the combination of numbers,—whilst they are attentive to the numbers that have been drawn since a certain time,—whilst they are on the look out for those that seldom appear, or which have not appeared for a certain time, more or less distant; the very serious attention which they bestow on these objects, their anxiety on the fate of the next drawing, are so many drawbacks from what they owe to the state, to their business, and to their duty.

He that would apply with ardour to some profession profitable to himself and society, sleeps in the hopes that the lottery will provide, soon or late, for his subsistence; he finds it more agreeable to trust his fortune to chance, than to the good use of his time.

Add to this, that by exciting in the mind of the indigent a false desire of riches, they make him feel more forcibly all the bitterness of his poverty which they aggravate. Let us respect the unfortunate, and not abuse thus cruelly their credulity and their misery.

Lotteries, fatal to those whom they ruin, are equally so to those whom they enrich, or only when they are precipitous for the moment. Money got without trouble, is expended without care; it gives a taste for dissipation and pleasure; it inspires an invincible disgust to work, to the detriment of individuals and of society. If they are large prizes, lotteries take away from commerce,—from the class of artificers and workmen, a useful body; to place them among idle people, and increase the supporters of vice. It is not conceivable how pernicious it is in a state, to open any other road to fortune than that of industry, labour; and merit. These unexpected fortunes, which fall all at once to indigence, occasion drunkenness, disorder, vice, and extravagance. These are great evils. They present a fatal example, an irresistible and deceitful attraction to the multitude, of whom they become the ruin.

Besides, these fortunate prizes irritate still farther the desire of the player; he believes himself born for a fortune without bounds; and in his delirium he gives back, successively, to the lottery, what dissipation has not yet devoured. His fall is only retarded a few moments.

Experience has but too well proved that lotteries influence prodigiously the moral character of a people. Can it be denied that this insidious game, after having robbed the people of the fruit of their labour, delivers them every moment to the temptations of recovering it, by every kind of means? They open the door to crimes. They excite desire; and when desire is irritated and deceived, despair; grief, and misery, know no bounds! Every day the allurements of the lottery provokes the infidelity of the son towards his father; it provokes the infidelity of the wife, become deaf to the cries of her children; it provokes the infidelity of servants to their masters; and the lotteries dissolve the domestic ties, as they do those of society. They

precipitate to beggary, those whom they do not devote to crimes, and prepare an overcharge for the hospitals.

Lotteries are, besides, a real tax. Whether it is commanded by the sword, or by a foolish hope, the result is the same; it is a tax, commanded and perceived, with this difference, that the consequences of this are incomparably more fatal. We cannot too often repeat it,—lotteries are a wound in the body of the state, the depth of which has never been thoroughly examined.

And, by some fatality, these lotteries, which deceive thus those who engage in them, present only an imaginary resource to the revenue! The advantage which it is thought to derive from them, is entirely illusive and chimerical. If so many millions which the unfortunate throw into it, by denying themselves the necessaries of life, increased the daily consumption,—if these millions which make so many families miserable, tended to promote activity, and industry, and the national rights; the public treasure would then be more considerable, and it would not be so often exhausted.

But were the advantages derived from lotteries as real as they are indeed chimerical, a generous nation would scorn to make use of a branch of revenue of so destructive a tendency.

These then are the detestable fruits of lotteries. May we see them extirpated among us, even to the memory of them! and in the interval which separates us from their proscription, it is the duty of every good man to hasten their fall;—he would deserve a civic crown!

---

#### ON THE DISADVANTAGES ATTENDANT UPON GENIUS.

THE disadvantages which a man of genius has to combat against are of so peculiar and malignant a nature, as

Nov. 28.

do not devote to  
the hospitals.  
Whether it is com-  
hope, the result is  
d perceived, with  
of this are incom-  
en repeat it,—lotte-  
state, the depth of  
pined.

es, which deceive  
at only an imagina-  
vantage which it is  
ly illusive and chi-  
e unfortunate throw  
esaries of life, in-  
ese millions which  
ed to promote acti-  
nts; the public treat-  
, and it would not

om lotteries as real  
rous nation would  
ue of so destructive

of lotteries. May  
en to the memory of  
rates us from their  
ood man t. hasten  
crown!

#### MY UPON GENIUS.

enius has to combat  
gnant a nature, as

1792.

#### *the disadvantages of genius.*

111

would almost stop him from exerting the powers which nature has endowed him with, did not his thirst for fame, and the hopes that futurity would pay these exertions that respect and reverence which they deserve, operate much more strongly than the prospect of any present injury, or the poisoned stings of secret malice. This I may say is one of his greatest foes; for the sting of the snake which Envy lets loose upon such occasions is commonly proportioned to the degrees of merit possessed by the person envied. Hence he who has evidently superior abilities above the society that he commonly mixes with, if he has not that cunning or prudence, or call it what you will, which is absolutely necessary in his intercourse with the world, has commonly more enemies than other men; whereas he who is not a superior genius, but circumscribes his exertions to afford entertainment to his associates and friends, has the satisfaction of seeing good humour and social merriment shed over every circle he mixes in, while he himself enjoys the sympathetic pleasure that springs from mutual intercourse, and commonly reigns supreme in every thing that is going forward.

On the other hand, the great genius has sometimes hours of the most exquisite pleasure,—pleasure arising from the conversation of enlightened men, the chastity of his own sentiments, the sublimity of his own ideas, and the contemplation of that universal harmony displayed in the works of nature. Big with thoughts of a higher nature than those which are common to most men, he cannot join the giddy throng, nor enjoy their amusements with that eagerness with which they are pursued. Though he feels this disadvantage, he cannot remedy the evil, his nature inclining him to despise those secondary enjoyments which proceed from company and incessant

sant visiting. But let not these considerations stop the budding genius from advancing in his studies. If he forms his nature after that amiable Pattern of virtue recorded in the pages of sacred history, where all sweetness and goodness were displayed, he will be blest with a disposition of good-will to the human race, and a temper moulded after that Divinity which stimulates him to proceed in these exertions, and for which posterity will ever bless his memory.

---

TO CORRESPONDENTS.

THE improved edition of *Liberty Bell* came too late to be properly noticed, as the author will easily perceive. Our correspondents will please to advert, that we wish to be at least *three weeks* forward with the printing before the day of publication; by adverting to this circumstance they will be able to see the reason why our acknowledgements seem to be often so tardy. The article only is kept back till nearly the time of publication.

The Editor is much obliged to C. F. for his ingenious hints, which he will endeavour to lay before the public in due time; but he fears many of his readers think they have had enough on that subject just now.

The observations by D. C. have more of a metaphysical cast than the Editor wishes for; but he will try to find room for them.

The same observation applies in a yet stronger degree to the ingenious essay by Socius.

However much the Editor may approve of the principles of *No Laird No Farmer*, he cannot think that his mode of bringing forward his propositions would have a tendency to effect the purpose he professedly aims at. His petition shall have a place in the first spare corner.

*Florator* and *Dabo* are received.

The very ingenious essay by *Mica* is thankfully received; but many of our readers will not wish to have more on that subject for some time. It shall not be lost sight of.

The communication by *Curious junior* came just in time, and shall be duly adverted to.

*Elvina's* favour is received; but the Editor considers himself as incapable of answering the query proposed, or he should have done it with cheerfulness. He hopes his readers will not think any apology necessary for the piece inserted in this number.

The hints by *Peverly* merit particular attention; but he will observe another correspondent has some time ago occupied the same walk, whose performances have been too long deferred. The subject is of such importance as to deserve every kind of elucidation.

Nov. 21.

considerations stop the  
his studies. If he  
Pattern of virtue re-  
where all sweetness  
be blest with a dispo-  
and a temper mould-  
tes him to proceed in  
terity will ever blefs

TE.  
too late to be properly noti-  
correspondents will please  
forward with the printing  
to this circumstance they  
nowledgements seem to be of-  
back till nearly the time of

his ingenious hints, which he  
e time; but he fears many of  
that subject just now.  
a metaphysical cast than the  
m for them.  
nger degree to the ingenious

f the principles of *No Laird*  
of bringing forward his propo-  
purpose he professedly aims  
st spare corner.

ckfully received; but many of  
at subject for some time. It

me just in time, and shall be

or considers himself as incap-  
he should have done it with  
t think any apology necessary

attention; but he will observe  
occupied the same walk, whose  
The subject is of such im-  
tion.

103.

## THE BEE,

OR

LITERARY WEEKLY INTELLIGENCER,

FOR

WEDNESDAY, NOVEMBER 28. 1792.



THE CIVET.

THE civet is the largest animal of the weasel kind. Its length from nose to tail is about two feet three inches, the tail is fourteen inches, and the body being thicker, and legs longer than most of the animals of this class. It has a very long nose like a fox, and whiskers like others of its own kind. Its eyes are black and beautiful; they shine in the dark; and it is probable it can see well enough to pursue its prey during the night, as it is known to be most active during that period.

This animal is remarkable chiefly for the famous drug *musk*, or civet, which it produces. This odorous substance is obtained from an overture between the pri-

VOL. XII.

F

†



vities and anus in both sexes. Numbers of them are kept in Holland for the purpose of yielding this drug. Those who keep them, provide for them a box for an habitation, and procure the musk by scraping the inside of the box twice or three times a week with an iron spatula; and get about a drachm at each time. The quantity varies with its food. Boiled flesh, eggs, rice, small animals, birds, and especially fish, are the kinds of food the civet most delights in; and these ought to be varied so as to excite its appetite, and preserve its health. The male yields the most; especially if it has been previously irritated.

A remarkable peculiarity of this animal is, that the male is not to be distinguished from the female; for in the male nothing appears externally but three apertures, so perfectly similar to those of the female; that it is impossible to distinguish the sex otherwise than by dissection. From this circumstance it has been supposed that this is the *byena* of the ancients; and it is certain that most of the fables related concerning that monster, are in a certain way applicable to the civet.

The colour of the civet varies, but it is usually ash, spotted with black; though in the female it is whiter and tending to yellow, and the spots are larger, like those of the panther.

The civet is a fierce animal, and though capable of being tamed in some degree, is never thoroughly familiar. It is a native of India, the Philippine islands, Guinea, Ethiopia, and Madagascar; but it can bear even the cold of Europe. In their native climate,

Nov. 28.

Members of them are  
holding this drug.  
them a box for  
by scraping the  
times a week  
a drachm at each  
its food. Boiled  
s, and especially  
most delights in;  
to excite its appe-  
male yields the  
previously irrita-

animal is, that the  
the female; for  
nally but three a-  
ose of the female;  
the sex otherwise  
cumstance it has  
s of the ancients;  
the fables related  
a certain way ap-

but it is usually  
the female it is  
the spots are lar-

though capable of  
er thoroughly fa-  
hilippine islands,  
but it can bear  
native climate,

1792. *on animal and vegetable food.* 115  
they breed very fast; but in our temperate latitudes  
they are not known to multiply. Its voice is strong-  
er than that of the cat, and has some resemblance to  
the cry of an enraged dog. The teeth are strong  
and sharp; but its claws are weak. It is very ac-  
tive and nimble, leaps like a cat, and runs with great  
swiftness. It lives by hunting, surprises small a-  
nimals and birds, and like the weasel will sometimes  
steal into the yard and carry off the poultry. The  
perfume of this animal is so strong, that it infects  
every part of its body: the hair and the skin are so  
thoroughly penetrated with it that they retain it  
long after being taken from the body. If a  
person be shut up in the same apartment, it is al-  
most insupportable; and when heated with rage it  
becomes still more pungent.

It is doubtful if the ancients knew the civet itself;  
though it is certain they were well acquainted with  
the pomatum, and ascribed to it certain powers of ex-  
citing love, for which purpose it still constitutes one  
of the luxuries of the east. It is probable it is to  
this perfume Horace alludes in describing the fine  
gentlemen in Rome, when he says, *Pastillo Rufillus*  
*olet: Rufillus smells of perfumes.*

---

ON THE USE AND EFFECTS OF ANIMAL AND  
VEGETABLE FOODS.

*For the Bee.*

CONCERNING the nourishment proper for mankind, as  
well as in regard to all our other wants, powers, and  
component parts, there are certain common place no-

116 *on animal and vegetable food.* Nov. 28.  
tions, stamped as it were with a general and antiquated approbation, and adopted as infallible matters of experience, which yet are nothing less than generally just. In the number of these hackneyed maxims may be reckoned this: that the use of flesh meat, renders men strong and courageous or even cruel; and, on the contrary, that the use of vegetables makes them weak, gentle, or even cowardly. But we are taught by the history of mankind, that these and similar propositions should undergo considerable limitations before they are currently admitted.

In the first place, a great number of nations and tribes might be named, in whom these pretended effects of animal food do not at all appear. The inhabitants of the most northern parts of Europe and Asia, the Laplanders, Samoides, Ostiaks, Tunguses, Buræts, and Kamtschadales, as well as the inhabitants of the most northern and southern promontories of America, the Esquimaux, and the natives of Terra del Fuego, are to be reckoned among the smallest, ugliest, and most dastardly and feeble people on the face of the earth; and yet all these nations not only live almost entirely on animal food, but that mostly raw, and without any preparation\*. The Buræts, says Mr Pallas †, are not only diminutive and of a feminine look, but are also so weak, that six Buræts, with the utmost exertions of their

\* I forbear to cite authorities for this, both because the fact is well known in Russia, and because they may be seen by every writer on this subject.

† Pallas *Morgolian tribes*, vol. i. p. 171.

Nov. 28.  
general and anti-  
infallible mat-  
nothing less than  
these hackneyed  
that the use of  
courageous or e-  
t the use of vege-  
even cowardly-  
of mankind, that  
d undergo consi-  
re currently ad-

er of nations and  
m these preten-  
all appear. The  
arts of Europe and  
Ostiaks, Tungu-  
well as the inhabi-  
uthern promont-  
and the natives of  
koned among the  
ardly and feeble  
and yet all these  
ly on animal food,  
any preparation\*.  
not only dimin-  
are also so weak,  
exertions of their

because the fact is well  
by every writer on this

1792.      *on animal and vegetable food.*      117  
force, cannot perform so much as a single Russian.  
Again, if you take one of equal size with a Russian,  
you will find him much lighter, or less solid and  
compact than the Russian. Boys at an age, when a-  
mong the latter, one can scarcely lift with both  
hands, we may easily, among the Buræts, take them  
up with one hand from the ground, and hold them sus-  
pended in the air. A proportionable lightness is seen  
likewise in grown persons; for when a Russian has  
rode his horse quite jaded, the beast will directly set  
off again, if mounted by a Buræt. And these effemi-  
nate, feeble, and light Buræts, like the rest of the Si-  
berian pagans, live almost entirely on animal food,  
the constant and unqualified use whereof, (as Mr Pal-  
las likewise thinks,) may easily be considered as the  
cause of this very weakness and unsolidity of the  
Buræts and their brethren.

As little now as the frequent use of animal nou-  
rishment produces strength and courage, so little is  
the eating of vegetable food connected with weakness  
and cowardice. Just in the very times of the great-  
est simplicity, manliness, and valour, the Greeks and  
Romans fed almost entirely on an artless porridge\*;  
and a similar diet, or even nothing but bad bread, is  
still the nourishment of almost all the Slavonian na-  
tions in Europe, and of many of the inhabitants of I-  
taly †; and yet these people are to be classed with  
those that are most conspicuous for muscular strength.

\* Pliny, lib. xviii. cap. 7. Aristot. politic. lib. vii. cap. 10. Goguet,  
tom. iii. ch. 3. art 1. Valerius Maximus lib. lii. chap. 2. 5.

† Von Taube, tom. i. p. 64. Sultzer, tom. ii. p. 370. Schintz,  
tom. i. p. 159.

Though the Illyrians feed hardly, dwell in miserable huts, and mostly in marshy and unwholesome regions, and upon the whole are a heavy and sluggish race, yet it is no difficult matter for them to bring down the monstrous oxen of their fertile country by repeated strokes of their brawny fist\*.

That the negroes excel almost all the Europeans in bodily powers, needs no demonstration; and yet these strong negroes, both in Africa and America, live more upon vegetables, than either fish or flesh†. It is the same with the inhabitants of the South Sea islands, and the Marian isles‡; of whom all the European travellers agree, that they would not choose to try their strength with them. The former, and especially the inhabitants of the Friendly isles, displayed such an astonishing agility and force, in wrestling and boxing, that they presently knocked or threw down the strongest and most expert of the English sailors. Even women took the English under their arm, in order to transport them over deep streams and rivers. With equal strength, the inhabitants of the Marian isles, took every one his man, of the Europeans that had strayed from their brethren, and ran with them to their habitations with incredible ease. The strength of the latter is so extraordinary, that they can throw stones, by the

\* Taube, ubi supra.

† Des Marchais, tom. i. p. 293. Projart, tom. i. p. 11. 14. De Mairan, tom. i. p. 79. 87.

‡ Cook's last voyage, vol. i. p. 246. Forster's observations, p. 351. Voyage i. 315. Gobier, 46. 55.

Nov. 28.  
dwell in mis-  
and unwholesome  
heavy and sluggish  
or them to bring  
fertile country  
sist\*.  
All the Europeans  
stration; and yet  
rica and Ameri-  
an either fish or  
inhabitants of the  
isles †; of whom  
that they would  
with them. The  
ats of the Friendly  
agility and force,  
presently knock-  
nd most expert of  
took the English  
nsport them over  
qual strength, the  
every one his man,  
d from their bre-  
habitations with  
f the latter is so  
row stones, by the

n. i. p. 14. De Ma-  
er's observations, p. 351.

1792. *on animal and vegetable food.* 119  
mere force of their arms, deep into the solid trunk  
of full growing trees\*.

Every person that has before him the instance,  
related by travellers on these subjects, is almost for-  
ced to draw these consequences from them,—that the  
use of pure animal food is extremely prejudicial to  
the nature of man, as that the vegetable diet is very  
beneficial; and that the former is as much produc-  
tive of weakness as the latter is of strength. These  
conclusions, however, would be as partial and false  
as the common place maxim mentioned at the be-  
ginning of this essay. For if we compare the facts  
adduced with others, we shall find, that we can rea-  
sonably conclude no farther from them, than that  
animal foods do not always beget strength, and vege-  
table not always weakness; and that neither the one  
nor the other are alike suitable to all climates and  
constitutions, or produce in them similar effects.

Soil and climate, alone or principally, determine  
the noxiousness or utility of vegetable and animal  
nourishment. As both are immensely different in dif-  
ferent regions of the earth, so we may truly affirm,  
that the use of mere animal foods are as natural and  
wholesome in certain countries, as the vegetable diet  
is in others; and that both are equally unnatural  
and noxious in various climates.

The colder the climate, and the more unfruitful  
the soil, so much the more suitable and beneficent  
is the use of almost unqualified animal food.  
Whereas the hotter the climate, and the more fer-  
tile the soil, so much the more common is the eating

\* Gobier, loc. cit.

of vegetables, and the greater is their utility. Mankind, upon the whole, however inconsistent they may seem, have every where, in regard to food, cloathing, and lodging, submitted to the laws of the inexhaustible varieties of nature; and, if we meet with striking deviations from these laws, yet we almost always find, that even these seemingly unnatural exceptions have their natural causes.

If it was the design of nature that the dreary wastes and wilds of Lapland, the naked shores of the frozen ocean, which bear neither tree nor shrub, the coasts of Greenland and Labrador, covered with eternal ice, and the horrid desarts of Terra del Fuego, not to mention other countries of similar effect, should not remain totally uninhabited by man, how could she have made the use of mixed nourishment a necessary and inviolable law to the human race? Whence was man to procure the nutritive plants, or roots, or fruits of trees, in regions where the bosom of the earth is bound up for the greatest part of the year; and its surface either covered with a height of snow, or hardened by a depth of frost, or is totally deprived of all fertility? Providence, with adorable wisdom, rather created the human body of such complying materials, that it yields to every climate, assumes the impulse of every zone, and can satisfy the new wants arising from local alteration, without danger of destruction. The constant use of flesh meats is as natural and salutary to the inhabitants of Terra del Fuego, the Esquimaux, the Samoides and their brethren, as the most choice combinations of vegetable and animal provisions are to us. With-

d. Nov. 28.  
their utility.  
ever inconsistent  
regard to food,  
the laws of the  
land, if we meet  
laws, yet we al-  
seemingly unnatu-  
rals.  
that the dreary  
frozen shores of the  
ice nor shrub, the  
covered with eter-  
Terra del Fuego,  
similar effect, should  
man, how could  
sustainment a neces-  
sary race? Whence  
plants, or roots,  
the bosom of the  
part of the year ;  
a height of snow,  
or is totally de-  
ficient, with adorable  
an body of such  
to every climate,  
ice, and can satisfy  
alteration, without  
constant use of flesh  
to the inhabitants  
such, the Samoides  
various combinations  
are to us. With-

1792.      *on animal and vegetable food.*      121  
out this animal diet, which necessity prescribes to  
these nations, their blood would not receive that rich-  
ness of oleaginous and igneous particles, by which,  
alone, they are enabled to resist the dreadful cold of  
the country they inhabit. In the huts of the Green-  
landers, and other natives of the frigid zone, no fire is  
seen, but the flames of the lamps that are kept burn-  
ing by the several families\*. The little warmth which  
these lamps diffuse, would be swallowed up by the  
Greenland cold, like drops by the ocean, were it not  
for the constantly equal warmth, or rather heat,  
produced by the vapours of the human body. This  
heat arising from the exhalations of the Greenland-  
ers is so great, that the Europeans not inured to it,  
are in danger of being suffocated by it, or at least  
of fainting. The Russian jœgers, or hunters, who  
pass the winter in Nova Zembla, are forced to adopt  
the practice of the Samojedes, by drinking fresh  
reindeer blood, as well as eating its flesh, for sub-  
sisting in this otherwise inhospitable country, and  
preserving themselves from dangerous distempers.  
But lest the great accumulation of phlogiston in the  
blood, produced by the incessant use of flesh meats,  
should engender putrid diseases, and not merely ex-  
cite a salutary heat, benignant nature has bestowed  
on the otherwise tremendous polar countries, a  
pure ætherial atmosphere, which greedily imbibes  
the noxious superfluity of phlogiston; and by its  
antiseptic quality must counteract the putridity aris-  
ing in animal substances.

*To be continued.*

\* Crantz, p. 187.



## FROM ISABELLA TO ALBERT.

## LETTER FOURTH.

I HAVE now learnt the art of becoming beautiful, my dear brother ! I had got the secret before my last was written ; but thinking you would be better pleased with Mrs Bruhl's *non descript*, I postponed an account of it till now. When I come home you will see if I profit by the lessons I have got. — I dare not consult my mirror ; for that, it seems, would dissolve the whole charm ; — the only mirror I am allowed to consult, when I wish to know if my looks have attained the highest beauty of which they are capable, is the eye of the persons who live in the same family with myself ; every other substance that reflects the image of a face is false, my kind instructor says, and highly fallacious ; — but this mirror, if properly consulted, will never deceive. I have not yet ventured to consult directly that faithful monitor here as yet, for fear of the consequences ; but I sometimes give a stolen glance at it as I pass, like some ladies you have seen who eye themselves askance as they pass the parlour mirror ; and I begin to think that appearances are rather favourable than otherwise : but I must not be too sanguine for fear of disappointments.

We were not well set down at work next day after I wrote to you on that head, when I put Mrs Drury in mind of her promise ; for in the interval I had been reflecting on the subject, and was anxious to know if I had formed just notions on that head.

Nov. 28.

ALBERT.

ng beautiful, my  
et before my last  
would be better  
ripts, I postponed  
come home you  
have got.—I  
t, it seems, would  
only mirror I am  
know if my looks  
of which they are  
who live in the  
other substance  
false, my kind in-  
;—but this mir-  
never deceive. I  
irecdy that faith-  
of the consequen-  
glance at it as I  
n who eye them-  
our mirror; and  
are rather favour-  
ot be too sanguine  
work next day af-  
when I put Mrs  
or in the interval  
and was anxious  
ns on that head.

1792. from Isabella to Albert. 123

She smiled, and said, "Yes, Isabella, I thought you would not forget what I had said; and were you not a very good girl, or if I had any occasion to punish you, I should now have a good opportunity of doing it, by refusing to grant your request at this time; but since you are so very good, you shall be immediately indulged." I could not omit this compliment, you know, because one always wishes to show that they are thought well of by those they esteem.

"Long before Lavater was born," said Mrs D. "mankind, in every country, had found out that there was a certain undescribable something which gave to the human countenance a charm that was in the highest degree interesting. Sometimes the plainest set of features by possessing this *je ne sais quoi*, as the French term it, became so excessively pleasing, that those who looked on them could hardly take their eyes off; and continued to admire more and more, every time they beheld that countenance, which at the first glance they thought homely; while it as often happens that the most brilliant complexion, joined to the finest features, which inevitably attract the attention at the first glance, convey such an ungracious expression, as not to admit of being viewed for any continuance of time, without a very displeasing kind of sensation. Now, my dear, I wish to know which of these two countenances you would say is most beautiful,—that which you could look at for ever with increasing pleasure,—or that which you was obliged to turn from in a short time with disgust?" "Certainly," said I, "I

should think the first the most beautiful.' "I am glad of it, my dear; for in that case you would much rather wish to be like the *first*, homely, but engaging, than like the *last*, brilliant, but disgusting."—Will you believe it, Albert?—I could not here give my assent without hesitation:—That abominable word, *HOMELY*, stuck in my throat; and had it not been for the dreadful word, *DISGUSTING*, I should perhaps have hesitated longer: but pulling up all my resolution, I at length answered, 'Most certainly.' Mrs D. I could observe, remarked my embarrassment, by a significant smile, which, I could easily feel, brought a flush into my countenance that quite disconcerted me;—but taking no farther notice of it she went on.

"This *je ne sai quoi*, which you may have heard so often in the mouths of foolish people, is nothing else but that expression of the mind which infallibly and indelibly marks the countenance of every human being. If all within be calm, serene, and mild, whatever be the form of the features, the countenance will assume a serene, and mild, and beneficent expression, which comes to be more and more striking, and more and more engaging every time it is viewed; but if, under the fairest outside, be lodged a mind tormented with envy, puffed up with pride, elated by vanity, or distracted by unruly passions, these hateful affections will soon come to leave indelible traces on the countenance, which the finest skin cannot conceal, nor the most beautiful arrangement of features overcome. Agreeably to this notion, the poet justly says,

Nov. 28.  
beautiful.' "I am  
case you would  
first, homely, but  
ant, but disgust-  
ert?—I could not  
tion:—That abo-  
my throat; and  
word, DISGUSTING,  
nger: but pulling  
answered, 'Most  
ve, remarked my  
ile, which, I could  
my countenance  
ut taking no far-

u may have heard  
people, is nothing  
d which infallibly  
ance of every hu-  
, serene, and mild,  
tures, the counte-  
ild, and beneficent  
and more striking,  
ry time it is view-  
tside, be lodged a  
fed up with pride,  
y unruly passions,  
come to leave in-  
e, which the finest  
beautiful arrange-  
ceably to this no-

1792.

from Isabella to Albert.

125

What's female beauty, but a ray divine,  
Through which the mind's all gentle graces shine?  
They, like the sun, irradiate all between;  
The body charms, because the soul is seen.  
Hence men are often captives of a face,  
They know not why, of no peculiar grace!  
Some forms, though bright, no mortal man can bear;  
Some, none resist, though not exceeding fair.      YOUNG.

If then you wish to possess this enviable charm, you must attend to the operations of the mind, regardless of those cosmetics which can only add a temporary lustre to the skin. Check the very beginnings of every harsh and disorderly passion; for it as infallibly will mark the countenance as the stroke of a painter's brush would mark the panels of a room; but unfortunately it cannot be so soon effaced. Every time that such passions tyrannise over the heart, they make fresh impressions on the countenance; so that those who indulge them often, and to a high degree, come to have these disorderly affections so strongly perceptible in the general expression of the countenance, as to prove extremely disagreeable; while the person whose mind is ever at peace,—who has no wish but to promote the welfare of others, who delights in acts of beneficence, whose purity of mind is preserved by a continued contemplation on the ineffable perfections of the supreme Being, whose hopes are excited and fears allayed by the prospect of a blessed immortality, feels at all times such an unaffected calmness of mind, as to throw into the whole countenance a mild glow of beneficence, which is continually serene, and ineffably pleasing to contemplate."—While she uttered this last part of the sentence, her countenance glowed with a holy

kind of ardour; her eyes glistened with a mild suffusion of moisture; her voice became open, mellow, and still more delightfully charming than its usual. I could not help grasping her hand with eagerness to press it to my lips!—The tear started into my eyes.—My heart was like to burst; till at length I sobbed like a child, and was obliged to hide my face upon her lap. Why, my dear Albert, should one when their mind is in an extacy of pleasure, be compelled to express it nearly in the same way as if they were agonised with pain?—But the tears that one sheds on these occasions, are of a very different sort.

A pause of some minutes here ensued; and when at last I recovered myself, she cast her eye upon me, full of the most ineffable sweetness, and, thus, went on:

“Every body knows that while they are under the immediate influence of any strong passion, the expression of the countenance is affected by it at the time; and, therefore, however much they may indulge these passions in *private*, they study to put them out of sight in *public*. A woman who has been railing her servants for hours, tormenting her children, or scolding her husband, if she hears a rap at the door,—hastens to the mirror,—adjusts her head dress,—smooths her features, and meets the visitor with a smiling countenance. In doing this, she thinks all is well, believing that the stranger will perceive nothing of the disturbance she has occasioned; and she flatters herself that the forced smiles she assumes will be mistaken for the mild effusions of good humour, and the undissembled proofs of do-

Nov. 28:  
with a mild suffu-  
open, mellow, and  
n its usual. I could  
agernefs to prefs it  
to my eyes.—My  
ngth I sobbed like  
my face upon her  
aid one when their  
e, be compelled to  
y as if they were  
tears that one sheds  
different sort.  
e ensued; and when  
t her eye upon me,  
efs, and, thus, went

hile they are under  
strong pafsion, the  
affected by it at the  
much they may in-  
they study to put  
A woman who has  
ours, tormenting her  
and, if she hears a  
the mirror,—adjusts  
atures, and meets the  
nce. In doing this,  
hat the stranger will  
nce she has occasion-  
at the forced smiles  
or the mild effusions  
sembled proofs of do-

1792. from Isabella to Albert. 127

mestic tranquillity. She would fain persuade her-  
self that she may put on a new face as she can a new  
cap. False delusion! Nothing is more impossible.  
Like the foolish ostrich, which, when pursued, hides  
its head among the reeds, and because it sees not it-  
self the object it dreads, it hopes that the pursuer  
will not see it. These persons only deceive them-  
selves, but no one else. The traits that have been  
impressed on the countenance in private, continue  
to be perceptible in public; and by their being so  
frequently retraced, they soon become so distinct,  
that the most undiscerning beholder can trace them.  
Here, then, my dear, is my great secret;—*be really  
and sincerely good, and without affectation good hu-  
moured, and you will infallibly appear pleasing.*  
You, I thank heaven for it, have little occasion for  
the lesson; your mind is as yet tender, beneficent,  
and kind. Cultivate these affections with care; not  
for the purpose of ostentation, for there also you  
will be disappointed. Nothing but the *real* posses-  
sion of good dispositions, and the habitual exertion  
of these in the inmost recesses of the family, can ever  
insure that enchanting expression of countenance  
which is sure to captivate all beholders. I warn you  
now, however, to be excessively on your guard against  
indulging the first beginnings of peevishness, vanity,  
or domineering haughtiness. No person exists who  
does not at times feel a propensity to these in a cer-  
tain degree. Check the very beginning of them; for  
at the beginning this is easily done; but after a little  
indulgence it becomes impossible. How many a  
young creature have I seen, who, by inadvertently  
indulging at first trifling gusts of humour, have

gradually fallen into habits that blasted their happiness in this world for ever, even where the heart itself was naturally just, beneficent, and kind."

Here she stopped. A solemn silence ensued for several minutes. We were all deeply affected with what she said. My mind retraced my past conduct. I felt, to my shame and regret, that I had on many occasions been inattentive to these circumstances, especially while I was at the boarding school, where I met with so many objects that chagreened my temper. I was alarmed lest these useless indulgences had made impressions already on my countenance, that could not be effaced.—My eyes accidentally were turned towards Mary; but hers met mine with such an encouraging mildness of sympathy, that I felt a pleasure greater than I can express. Mrs D. at that moment resumed her discourse.

"I was pretty far advanced in life," said she, "before I had adverted to these things myself; but I had the happiness to live with parents whose kindness and judicious conduct to me, would have left me without excuse, if I had ever fallen into fits of ill humour. Being happy at home, I had little temptation of falling into excesses, that many of my companions could with greater difficulty avoid. But I recollect perfectly the circumstance that first led my mind into the train of thought I now pursue.

"Soon after I was married, as I attended a solemn confirmation in the church, where the bishop officiated, [a confirmation, said she to me, my dear, is a sacred rite in our church, by which young persons

Nov: 28.

ted their happiness  
ere the heart it-  
nd kind."  
ce ensued for se-  
fected with what  
past conduct. I  
had on many oc-  
cumstances, espe-  
g school, where I  
reened my temper.  
al gences had made  
ent that could  
ere turned  
e with such an en-  
that I felt a plea-  
Mrs D. at that

in life," said she,  
things myself; but  
parents whose kind-  
ne, would have left  
r fallen into fits of  
heme, I had little  
s, that many of my  
r difficulty avoid.  
cumstance that first  
bought I now ver-

as I attended a so-  
nt, where the bishop  
she to me, my dear,  
which young persons

1792.

*from Isabella to Albert.*

129

when they come to be able to understand the nature of the engagements they are to come under, have the purport of their baptismal vows explained to them; and solemnly, in the face of the congregation, take the vows upon themselves, and thus have their baptismal covenant voluntarily confirmed,] when I was excessively struck with the inimitable beauty of a girl who was brought there to be confirmed. Her features were fine, her complexion pure as the first tints of the morning. Innocent, devotion, and humility, were the only expressions that beamed in her countenance; and when her hat was removed, a gentle timid blush cast such an ineffable sweetness over the whole, that all the congregation was lost in silent admiration. I think it is impossible to form an idea of any object on earth that could be more purely angelic. I was attached to her by an irresistible impulse of kindness; my eye followed her wherever she went; and you may believe it was not long before we discovered who she was. I found she was the daughter of a gentleman in our near neighbourhood;—we cultivated his acquaintance, and the little innocent soon became my frequent visitor.

“Unfortunately, however, those very charms proved to her a very great misfortune. Not that she was betrayed, by that means, into the snares of vice; for in that respect she was irreproachable. But being naturally a girl of high spirits and great vivacity, the admiration she met with raised her spirits to a higher pitch than otherwise would have been the case. She gradually became

VOL. xii.

R

†



vain, haughty, and imperious. Some persons yielded to her freaks with unassuming submission; others, offended, resented her behaviour. If she was not idolized, she considered it as an affront; and the irritability of her temper was thus kept perpetually on the fret. In public places she received unbounded homage. There alone, she reigned in the fulness of glory. At home she did not obtain the same submissive obeisance; but, like another mortal, met sometimes with opposition, and mortifying contradictions. Home was therefore an irksome prison to her; and all her relations and domestics were accounted her tormentors. By a continuance of these mortifying interferences, her temper became soured; the heavenly expression of her countenance gradually went off; and with it, while she was but very young, the beauty that had so highly attracted every body, began to disappear. Young men, tired of that imperious sway she seemed desirous of exercising, kept aloof from her. She was at last courted by a stranger, who, after a better acquaintance, left her in no very handsome manner. Every one now forsook her; and before she had attained the age of thirty, she was deserted by the men, and criticised by all the women. She was as an outcast on the earth, without a friend on whom she could rely, and without a comforter to mitigate the pains of life. At last she married a man undeserving of her, who courted her for the money she had; and she has since sunk into the most mortifying state of neglect. How often have I wished it had been in my power

Nov. 28.

ne persons yield-  
mission; others,  
If she was not  
out; and the ir-  
kept perpetually  
received unboun-  
ed in the fulness  
obtain the same  
other mortal, met  
ortifying contra-  
n irksome prison  
d domestics were  
ntinuance of these  
er became soured;  
ntenance gradual-  
she was but very  
ly attracted every  
men, tired of that  
ous of exercising,  
last courted by a  
aintance, left her  
very one now for-  
attained the age of  
en, and criticised  
n outcast on the  
he could rely, and  
the pains of life.  
rving of her, who  
; and she has since  
state of neglect.  
been in my power

1792. *Trader Political on revenue laws.* 131  
to save her!—but that probably would have been  
impossible, had I even remained in the same place;  
but as I chanced, soon after I became acquainted with  
her, to go into another part of the country about an  
hundred miles distant, this kindness was put entirely  
out of my power.—Thus was lost to the world, to  
her friends, and to herself, a woman who might have  
been an ornament to society, the pride of her friends,  
and a comfort to her family. Without a disposition of  
mind; calculated to relish happiness one's self, it is  
impossible to communicate happiness to others. She  
is unhappy without being guilty of vice, merely by  
having neglected in time to cultivate those affections  
of the mind, which alone can confer lasting beauty to  
the countenance, and communicate unabating charms  
to the understanding."

You will perhaps call this a sermon, but I should  
be glad to attend the church every day to hear such  
a sermon: Call it a female sermon if you please;  
and then tell me if females have not a right to ser-  
monize, in private at least. Adieu! I ever am yours  
sincerely:

ISABELLA.

---

ON REVENUE LAWS. No. III.

I HAVE shown in my former paper, [vol. x. p. 322.] that  
smuggling is a certain attendant on high duties, and that  
it is highly detrimental to the happiness of the people:  
it is equally certain that it is extremely pernicious  
to the revenue of government; and I doubt not  
that we shall find it does more hurt to the last, than

132. *Trader. Political on revenue laws. Nov. 28.*  
the equivalent of the surplus of duty, by which it is occasioned.

There are two ways in which smuggling hurts the publick revenue;—by diminishing the legal importation of the commodities smuggled; and by lessening the advantages derived to the publick from the industry of individuals. I shall examine these separately.

1st, The consumption of spirits, or other goods of the kind, smuggled, would be increased by means of the price being reduced, which would take place if smuggling were destroyed by lowering the duties, in a proportion exactly equal to the difference betwixt the profits of the smuggler, and those of the fair trader, provided the duties were just lowered to a degree sufficient to effect the purpose, and no more; for it is only a difference of price, equal to that additional profit, that keeps up smuggling; immediately on that difference being done away, the fair trader steps into the shoes of the smuggler. If the duties were lowered more than the degree necessary to prevent smuggling, an additional reduction of price, and consequently an additional increase of consumption, would take place.

The quantity of foreign goods consumed in a country, must necessarily consist of the three following descriptions; *goods legally imported, goods smuggled; and goods sold by the revenue officers, having been seized in the attempt to smuggle.*

The first of these classes is the only one for which government draws the full duty; and if smuggling

were put a stop to, it would comprehend the whole of the foreign articles consumed.

For goods smuggled, the revenue receives nothing; of course the duty that would be paid on those that are now of that description would be a clear gain.

For the seized goods that are sold by the revenue officers, the government receives one half of the neat proceeds; the other half goes to the revenue officers.

Five hundred ankers of gin, at the price usually brought at the Custom-house sales, would produce about - L.1380 0 0

One half of which goes to the crown, viz. - 690 0 0

Five hundred ankers contain about 4875 gallons, usually of the strength of about 1 in 3 below the standard at which spirits can be legally imported, which is equal to 3656 gallons of that strength: from which may be deducted 5 per cent. for allowances by officers and other contingencies; and the duty would then be payable, if that quantity were legally imported, on about 3463 gallons at 5s. 10d. at present: but I suppose, to suppress smuggling entirely, the duty would require to be reduced to 4s. 8d. per gallon; in which case that quantity would produce, - - 813 0 0

Yielding a clear surplus of - - - L.123 0 0  
Equal to nearly 18 per cent. increase.

Hence it is to be concluded, that unless 1 s. 2 d. *per* gallon, the sum which I propose should be taken off the duty on spirits, on the quantity at present legally imported, be equal to a duty of 4 s. 8 d. *per* gallon on the whole quantity smuggled, and 18 *per cent.* on the whole account of the king's moiety of the spirits that are sold at the revenue sales; the government loses money by not adopting the alteration proposed. Now I think it amounts to a certainty, that the 1 s. 2 d. is far short of such quantity; for I believe the quantity of the spirits sold at the revenue sales, themselves, without minding the quantity got off by the smugglers, far exceeds the whole quantity legally imported into Scotland at the present time. Though not being possessed of such extracts from the Customhouse and Excise books as to ascertain the exact quantities, I cannot lay them before my readers. These extracts can be easily got by persons of influence interesting themselves in the subject; and to such, I humbly recommend it as an object in which they may essentially serve their country; and I hope the consideration of the axioms which I have laid down, will not be unworthy of employing a small portion of the time of many persons, capable of turning the inductions to much better account than I can.

I come now to the *second* manner in which the smuggling, consequent on high duties, proves pernicious to the public revenue.

There is a certain revenue accrues to a nation from the labour of the people. This revenue is employed in procuring them the necessaries or luxuries.

of life; and the greater such revenue is, the more plentifully are they supplied with those. The more the people enjoy the advantages of a great revenue, the more duty they pay to government; for the duties are all laid on the articles of consumption in a country, directly or indirectly. A man may subsist on L. 10 *per annum*; but if his income enables him, he will expend much more,—perhaps L. 20; in which case he pays, in addition, to government, all the duties imposed on the additional articles that he consumes, to the value of L. 10.

In the expences necessary for smuggling, there is a great deal of money expended, which would be otherwise saved, and of course it is entirely lost to the nation. This loss consists in the following or similar articles:

1<sup>st</sup>, The surplus cost of a smuggling lugger. Such a vessel costs, always more, by perhaps twenty or forty *per cent.* than a vessel of the same burden to be employed in legal commerce.

2<sup>d</sup>, The extraordinary expence of navigating such a lugger, which amounts usually to two or three times as much as that of navigating another vessel.

3<sup>d</sup>, The whole value of the workmanship of a vessel when she is seized in smuggling, and condemned to be taken to pieces, which is usually the case.

4<sup>th</sup>, The expences in carrying goods to places of concealment, and time lost in evading the search of revenue officers.

Hence it evidently appears, that the profit of a smuggler cannot be equivalent to the loss that government sustains in not receiving the duties; be-

because he is put to all this expence above what he would if he imported the goods legally. If, therefore, he has a profit to enable him to continue the business, government is the primary bearer of that expence, in losing duties equivalent to it; but if the smuggler loses by the undertaking, he is the primary sufferer of the whole, and government the secondary sufferer of part; and that part is, as shown above, just equal to the duties payable on the ordinary articles of consumption to the amount; because the revenue of the smugglers, and of course that of the nation, is so much diminished; by which they are constrained to reduce the expence of their living in an exact proportion.

It has been observed by Mr Smith, that when a nation is advancing in the acquirement of stock, the number of inhabitants generally increase, in consequence of the great encouragement that is held forth for breeding the human species, (so to speak;) and when the accumulated stock is decreasing, an opposite effect is produced. Almost every part of the operation of smuggling tends to produce the latter of these defects.

It has been already pointed out, in how great a degree dissipation, or, in other words, spending more money than the party in reality can afford to spend, is encouraged by smuggling. When a smuggler has his pockets full with the gains of his recent adventures, he spends it at all hands,—he enjoys every superfluity that money can purchase,—and lives like a person who has landed property, yielding him a certain revenue *per* month, equal to that which the





ner would Carthage now have been the seat of pirates.

I shall perhaps request the indulgence of the Editor of the Bee a little farther, and at a future period say something of the manner of making sales of goods at the Customhouse and Excise Offices, which has much connection with the subject of which I have now treated.

Leith, 1792.

TRADER POLITICAL.

#### READING MEMORANDUMS.

“THE late king of France, rallying one of his eminently learned and accomplished courtiers, on his attachment to books, to philosophy, and literature, said to him: “*A quoi donc sert la philosophie?*” “Sire!” replied he, “*elle fait a n<sup>os</sup> esprit ce que vos perdrix font a mes joues.*”

Admirable answer! Philo . . . and literature are the food of the soul, and without them the spirit of a man becomes emaciated and deformed. Are women exempted from this remark?

By no means.—A woman whose mind does not receive the same nourishment, must soon cease to be a rational creature.

A beautiful toy at best when she is young:—if without it, in old age, she must become a cumberer of the earth.

B.



Nov. 28.

the seat of pi-

gence of the Edi-  
t a future period  
making sales of  
se Offices, which  
object of which I

ER POLITICAL.

DUMS.

ng one of his emi-  
courtiers, on his  
y, and literature,  
*la philosophie?*"  
*esprit ce que vos*

and literature  
nt them the spirit  
deformed. Are  
?

se mind does not  
t soon cease to be

he is young:—if  
ome a cumberer of

B.

POETRY.

LARGO HAY.

For the Bee.

*The following little poem having been shewn to a friend, he thought it a pity that a youthful essay possessing so much merit, should be suppressed, merely on account of its length; on his entreaty the Editor has resolved to insert the whole, though a few lines of it had been admitted into a former number of this work.*

Thy mountain, Largo, and thy spacious bay,  
Invite the muse.—Awake my humble lay!  
With larks awake, and join the morning song;  
To them the notes,—to thee the words belong.  
Yon gilded canopy, and orient beams,  
In radiant pomp the rising sun proclaims;  
Tree, bush, and flow'r reflect the glorious blaze,  
Ten thousand dew-drops variegate the rays;  
Ten thousand birds, rejoicing at the sight,  
Spring from their nests, to praise the god of light;  
Enlighten'd nature the strong impulse feels,  
The great machine moves all her living wheels.  
From yonder village apiral columns rise  
Of tow'ring smoke;—far higher in the skies  
Tow'rs Largo Law;—a mighty cone, whose base  
Five hundred acres spread; whose summit's grace  
Five hundred sheep.—That summit could we gain,  
To view the distant hills, th' adjacent plain,  
The boundless ocean and the bounded bay,  
With all the windings of the Forth and Tay,  
How wou'd my muse, transported at the sight,  
O'er the gay landscape wing her raptur'd flight!  
Ev'n now she feels the hill's attractive pow'r,  
A minute gains the travel of an hour.  
Our steps the heath elastic scarcely bend,  
And clouds retire as we th' hill ascend:  
The summit gain'd;—hail! glorious prospect, hail!  
Hail each blue mountain, every verdant vale!  
There Grampian hills the compact range extend,  
Guard of the North, thy Caledon defend  
Nor England's force, nor all that Rome e'er knew,  
Or Scandinavia, could thy sons subdue;  
Unconquer'd still thy Caledon remains,  
Firm are her mountains, rich her fertile plains;  
And thou, sweet Tay, in silent windings flow,  
Reflect the hills, refresh the plains below;  
A thousand riv'lets follow in thy train,  
To pay their tribute to the German main;  
The German main yon bow of saure forms  
In eastern pomp, triumphal arch of storms!  
Pedestals firm the swelling segment bound;  
This rests on Scottish, that on English ground.  
There Chevoit mountains, like to clouds of mist,  
Rise in the south, proud of their sable crest;

Here Pentland hills, and the great Authur's seat,  
Array'd in green, nor envy those their jet.

Green are thy banks, O Forth, and deep thy tides,  
Soft flow thy waves, and sweet are both thy sides;  
But, ah! how chang'd when once the eastern storm  
Tears up thy waves, and all thy sweets deform;  
Loud howls the blast that threatens the seaman's life,  
Ev'n then there's shelter in the ports of Fife;  
Ev'n then, as centinel, stands yon hardy Balf,  
Nor foe, nor friend, nor stranger, e'er can pass  
Without admiring thy unshaken soul,  
And venerable head, while ages roll.

Nor shall the muse unnotic'd in her lay  
Pass the due honour to thee, verdant \*May!  
To thee belongs the tribute of the brave,  
'Tis thine to light them o'er the nightly wave,  
And when compell'd by storms to bear away,  
Direct their safe retreat to Largo Bay.

O, Largo Bay! my theme, my chief delight;  
When I behold thee from this mountain's height,  
Thy arms extended to relieve distress,  
Thy liquid bosom clear as polish'd glass,  
My heart exulta:—Come here, come here, I cry,  
Why, valitudinarians, will ye die?

If spleen opprests thy soul, or bod'ly pain  
Racks every joint, and cramps thy ev'ry vein,  
Here breathe the air which will thy health restore,  
Chear all thy soul, and open ev'ry pore;  
Or if by slow consumption you decay,

Come here and live, there's life in Largo Bay;  
Bathe in the stream which braces ev'ry nerve,  
Goodsir † declares this will thy life preserve:  
And who can doubt what Goodsir doth declare,  
Whose medicines are always mix'd with pray'r?  
No med'cines here I need, where every breath  
Draws health and pleasure from the mountain heath;  
Purple and green the velvet carpet spread,  
Bees suck the flow'rs, and sheep the pasture tread.  
Thy mountain, Lebanon was not more fair,  
Nor Hermon's hill breath'd ne'er a sweeter air;  
Nor less the beauties of yon verdant mead,  
Where sporting heifers and huge oxen feed.

Far in yon vale of Lundin ‡ rears its head  
An ancient tower;—three gray stones mark the dead;  
The mighty dead of Scandinavian race,  
Who strove in vain to gain the ancient place;  
They fell, o'ercome by Caledonian pow'r,  
And Scottish heroes still possess the tow'r.  
Still farther west, and tow'ring in the sky,  
The brotier Lomonds lit their heads on high;

\* May a beautiful island on which is a light house in the mouth of the Forth.  
† Mr John Coodsir, surgeon in Largo, a gentleman eminent in his profession and in every Christian virtue.

‡ An estate belonging to Sir William Erskine of Tory.

Nov. 28.

1792.

poetry.

141

Their sable heads in silent aud'ces shake,  
And cast their gloomy shade in Leven's lake.  
Ah, fairest of the Caledonian fair,  
Ill fated Mary! thou wast all their care;  
For thee, O queen, these everlasting hills  
Rejoiced once;—now grief their bosom fills:  
Their hoary locks in clouds of sorrow fall,  
And pour their tears around thy castle wall.  
But see the sun darts forth celestial rays,  
The lake now shines, the castle seems to blaze;  
The gloom of woe dispells,—and lo! their weeds  
The Lomonds change,—shade after shade succeeds;  
The varied landscape dazzles all my sight,  
And Largo house seems in a blaze of light.

Hail Largo house! renew'd for great and good,  
The seat of Durham, once of Andrew Wood;  
Durham, improver of thine own estate,  
Rich are thy fields, and elegant thy seat;  
Brave Wood, to grateful Scotia ever dear,  
Her feats thou didst to dreadful battle steer;  
And when loud war to silent peace gave way,  
Thy ships thou safely moor'd in Largo Bay.  
Or peace or war, to thy profess'ion true,  
The hills were rocks, the plains were seas to you;  
The deep canal, flow'd round thy strong abode,  
And barge convey'd thee to the house of God;  
Now thy canal o'ergrown with rush and flag,  
Thy tow'r the haunt of fairy, witch, or hag;  
No barge is there, but frogs expanding swim,  
Here bats cling silent, and the night owls scream;  
But thy just fame shall never know decay,  
Fix'd as yon mount, and pure as yonder bay.

O, Largo bay! how many are thy charms?  
Smooth are thy waves, and safe thy shel'ring arms;  
No winds can trouble thee except the west,  
To weary mariners a place of rest;  
This Selkirk\* found, when from Fernandez isle  
Return'd to Largo, and his native soil.  
A man of wond'rous life,—Four years and more  
He trode alone the solitary shore,  
Far from the haunts of men;—nor friend had he  
Except his cats, his kids, and a fuzee.  
His purring guards around their sov'reign creep,  
Lest hostile rats should e'er disturb his sleep;  
His kids were partners when he rang'd the dance,  
Their nat'ral skip exceeds the art of France;  
Or when to heav'n he pray'd or offer'd praise,  
They join in concert, or in silence gaze.  
Lo from the bay, methinks I see his ghost  
Rise like a vapour on his native coast,  
Swift from the beach he runs along the grass,  
A cloud supplies him with a goat skin dress;

\* Alexander Selkirk, known by the name of Robinson Crusoe.

Now up the mount he flies, now round it floats,  
 From rock to rock pursues the flying goats;  
 Now down the hill before the eastern breeze,  
 Keel's den receives him 'mong her trembling trees.  
 There, solitary shade, enjoy delight,  
 Where sylvan scenes compose a verdant night;  
 The solemn winding walk, beneath the shade  
 Of beech or elm, in thoughtful silence tread;  
 Muse on the past,—thy hut, sequester'd cell,  
 Where thou in peace with God and man did dwell;  
 Or if the stream attract thy airy form,  
 And lead thee to the glade by dawn of morn,  
 There willows weep, Laburnums hang their flow'rs,  
 And Caledonian firs, rise verdant tow'rs;  
 'Mong these, sweet birds their Maker's praises sing;  
 The sound, the scene, will to remembrance bring  
 Thine own Fernandez, in eternal spring. }  
 Nor less the beauties of thy native shore;  
 List to the muse,—she sings of days of yore.  
 Far west, as *Leven's* solitary stream  
 Is lost in ocean, like a nightly dream,  
 To where *Kincraig* extends his arm to save  
 The sea-beat sailor from the German wave;  
 Within these bounds, a mighty forest stood,  
 Green were its groves, and brown the bordering wood;  
 Tall grew the elm, the beech, the plane, and pine,  
 Rear'd verdant crests, that wav'd above the line  
 Of humble shrubs.—These, in close copse, unite  
 To form deep dens, (impervious to the light,  
 For prowling wolves, and Caledonian boars,  
 Whose dreadful tufts th' unwary traveller goes;  
 The neighbouring hill, not half its present height,  
 Discharg'd fierce flames, which cloth'd the wood with light;  
 For many a year the huge volcano burn'd,  
 Hills sunk to vales, and vales to mountains turn'd;  
 Earth teeming trembles, and the lava flows,  
 From year to year the smoking mountain rose;  
 'Till nature tir'd, unable to sustain  
 The mighty load of the incumbent plain,  
 Refus'd her lava, and her wonted fires,  
 And pent in earth far from her mount retires.  
 Three days thus she;—nor wind was heard to blow,  
 Nor sun to shine was seen, nor sea to flow;  
 Till the fourth morn, when lo! a crackling sound  
 Was heard in air, and trembling scid'd the ground;  
 The swelling waves in fury threat the shore,  
 And from beneath internal thunders roar;  
 Volumes of pitchy smoke invade the sky,  
 And flaming rocks from the volcano fly;  
 When lo! a crash! too loud for human ear,  
 The mountain rack'd, the sea retir'd with fear,  
 Retir'd but to return;—but ah! the wood  
 Return'd no more.—When sunk beneath the flood,  
 Within the vast abyss the forest lay,  
 The sea rush'd in and formed Largo Bay.

*Largo, May 28. 1791.*

NAUTA.

## A CURIOUS PETRIFICATION.

THERE is just now in the possession of Mr James Haig, merchant in Leith, a petrification of the most singular kind I have ever heard of, *viz.* a large mass of petrified teak wood, which was taken out of the heart of a large teak tree, seemingly sound, which was working up in Bengal for ship timber; but on penetrating to the heart of the tree the workmen found it consisted of one solid mass of stone, of such extraordinary hardness that no tool they had could penetrate it. A large piece of this mass, weighing nearly one hundred weight, was broken off, and sent home by Mr William Haig of the Lord Hawkesbury Indiaman, along with many other curious specimens in natural history which he sent home to his brother. This specimen, consisting of silicious matter of the hardest texture, exhibits the veins and striae of the wood in the most perfect manner, so that any person that had ever seen the teak wood would know it by the specimen.

To account for the conversion of wood into stone in any situation, is not an easy task to the philosopher. Did these petrifications consist of the fibres of wood enveloped in a transparent stony incrustation, the difficulty would be in some measure obviated; but here the *appearance* of the wood alone remains; for every particle of every fibre is entirely stone of the hardest texture, which admits of the finest polish. The whole of the wood then has been dissolved, except the colouring particles, which remain exactly in the same position they bore in the wood itself, perfectly unchanged, while the substance which corroded the wood has been deposited in its place.

In mocho stones, leaves of mofs, and other small vegetable substances, and in the stones called Venus' and Thetis' hair, found in Rufsia, fibres of flori have been evidently enveloped by some transparent fluid in the act of crystallization, exactly as small flies have been buried in amber while in its fluid state, and there preserved when it hardened. But the petrifications of which we speak are entirely different from these; for here there is no enveloping matter. The wood before it was petrified was a solid substance, whose pores could contain only a small quantity of fluid, and the whole of the mass now occupies precisely the same bulk as it did when in the state of wood.

But should we be able to form some kind of idea of the manner in which vegetable substances might be gradually corroded while in the earth, and liable to be acted upon by a menstruum there, which might contain a solution of certain kinds of stone that might be gradually deposited in its stead, still this hypothesis will afford us no aid when we try to account for the production of the mass under consideration. It must have been formed in the heart of the tree, *while it was yet growing*, and sound; and not by the corrosion of water dropping through holes from above; for no mark of such defect in the timber was perceived, or it could not have been selected for the use intended. We have no way of accounting for the stony impregnation but by supposing it to have been introduced along with the sap of the tree; and how it should happen, on this supposition, that a small part of the heart of the tree should have been so entirely converted into stone, while no other part of the wood was affected by it in any degree, will puzzle the best philosopher to account for.

We must regret that no part of the wood which enveloped this stone has been sent; but when we consider the great expence of transporting such a mass, and the yet

Nov. 28.

er small vege-  
is' and 'Thetis'  
evidently in-  
act of crysta-  
ied in amber  
when it har-  
speak are en-  
no enveloping  
as a solid sub-  
all quantity of  
precisely the  
d.

of idea of the  
t be gradually  
ected upon by a  
ition of certain  
ted in its stead,  
en we try to  
consideration.  
he tree, *while*  
the corrosion  
; for no mark  
or it could not  
We have no way  
it by supposing  
ap of the tree ;  
n, that a small  
een so entirely  
f the wood was  
e best philoso-

nd which inve-  
en we consider  
afs, and the yet

4792.

*a curious petrification.*

145

greater difficulty of getting it cut over, we will find that it was almost an insurmountable task to attempt it. The woody part could indeed have been cut over by a saw, but no impression could have been thus made on the stone. Mr James Haig, desirous of giving some specimens of it to a friend, consulted an eminent lapidary about getting a cut of it sawn through ; but the artist declared, that without forming a set of new tools for the purpose it could not be done, and even then it would be a matter of extreme difficulty and great expence ; so that, while connected with the wood, it could not at all be done ; and no practicable mode of dividing it, but that of breaking by a hammer only, remained.

We may wish for several other elucidations respecting this singular production of nature, which it is possible may be still obtained on the spot by those who shall have occasion to go thither. Was the whole of the heart of the tree thus petrified from the bottom upwards ? It would seem probable it was not, otherwise the workmen would have observed it on cutting down the tree. If it did not range along the whole heart, how much of it in length was thus changed ? Was it of a regular thickness through its whole length ; or was it irregular ? If the last, what appearances did it exhibit ? If the first, was it of an equal thickness throughout its whole extent ; or did it taper towards the top of the tree, or otherwise ? Was it broken into lengths by the bending of the tree while growing ; or had it been so elastic as to yield with the wood without fracture ? If upon the spot some of it could be so broken as to discover whether the inner part were more full of shakes than the outer part of it, this would afford a tolerable proof that it had been gradually accumulated as the tree advanced in size ; because while the tree was small it would be more easily bent than when larger. But to effect this kind of analysis would be a very difficult task.

vol. xii.

T

†



On the whole, this is a phenomenon entirely new in as far as I have heard, and singularly curious; and the public are much indebted to Mr Haig for his attention in observing and bringing to Europe such a striking curiosity.

*Argus bird.*

Along with many other beautiful specimens of rare articles in natural history, are the wing and tail and other feathers of an argus bird, one of the most superb and beautiful of the feathered tribe, in high preservation. In a future number of his work shall be given some account of this rare and beautiful bird, accompanied with a figure.

A DISCOVERY IN VEGETATION.

*Manner of propagating ferns.*

It has been long suspected that the spots on the under side of the fern leaf contained the seeds of the plant; but hitherto no decisive experimental proof of it has been obtained in this part of Europe. This desideratum is now obtained. Mr ——— keeper of the botanic garden in Jamaica, has cultivated many varieties of this class of plants so long, and has repeated the experiments so often, that there can no longer remain any doubt of this fact.

To succeed in rearing the fern from seed, he desires, that the healthiest plants be chosen, that have grown in a free situation; and when the leaves begin to turn yellow, and the spots on the under side have assumed a dark snuff colour, gather the leaves with care; spread them in an airy room upon sheets of white paper; and let them there dry gradually. The seed vessels in a short time burst, and the seeds are scattered on the paper in the form of a dark coloured dust. On examination by a good magnifier, this dust is observed to consist of two parts, the seed

Nov. 28.

ly new in as  
and the public  
ion in obser-  
curiosity.

s of rare ar-  
and other fea-  
and beautiful of  
future number  
rare and beau-

on the under  
he plant ; but  
t has been ob-  
eratum is now  
anic garden in  
f this class of  
ments so often  
of this fact.

eed, he desires,  
ave grown in a  
to turn yellow,  
ed a dark snuff  
ead them in an  
let them there  
ort time burst,  
n the form of a  
a good magni-  
parts, the seed

1792. *a new discovery in vegetation.* 147

and the chaff, which it is unnecessary to separate. The seeds, however, being smaller and weightier, and more oily than the chaff, adhere more firmly to the paper than the chaff.

Let these seeds, when properly dried, be sown upon the surface of some loose moist mold, that has been carefully smoothed. They must not be covered with any mold, but kept moist, and in a situation where there is no want of light, but where they are entirely shaded from the direct rays of the sun ; for a very short glance of sunshine upon the young plants, infallibly kills them. The young plants very soon appear in the form of a fine green moss. The seed leaf is roundish and undivided. In a short time the second leaf shoots forth, which is palmated, and clearly is a fern. These may be allowed to remain in the seed bed for some time, till they have acquired strength, when they may be transplanted to where they are to remain ; and if gently shaded, and kept moist, readily take root and grow freely.

Mr ——— has tried about a dozen of kinds of fern, and finds they all thus succeed perfectly well. How long the seeds, after gathering, will retain their vegetative power, he cannot tell ; but is certain they may be safely kept for at least three months without losing their vegetating faculty.

This may appear at present a matter of mere curiosity. But no person can say whether it may not in time prove of considerable utility to man. The roots of many kinds of fern are very large and succulent, and afford an excellent food for hogs, which are greedy of them, and search for them with avidity ; and in several parts of the world, particularly at New South Wales, the wretched inhabitants dig up these roots, and feed upon it themselves. There is also reason to believe, that some varieties of

these may afford useful dyes; and in the Highlands of Scotland the natives obtain a glary juice, like the whites of eggs, from the root of the fern, which they account a sovereign remedy for sprains and burns. They all grow with great luxuriance on barren soils, where few other plants could be made to thrive; so that if they were properly cultivated there, it is highly probable that some kinds of them may be found in time to afford a much more valuable produce than could otherwise be obtained from such soils. Its use in making potash is well known.

---

ANECDOTES OF SAMUEL BERNARD.

SIR,

*To the Editor of the Bee.*

SOME traits which have been preserved of Samuel Bernard, unite the ideas of piety and vice, of a great and a little, of a steady and a capricious mind.

This man was a rich Jew, who lived at Paris in the beginning of the present century.—Being appointed banker to the court, he consented to bear the iniquities of government by pretending insolvency. One of his sons was a President of parliament, another, Master of Requests, and his daughter was married to a gentleman who was promoted to the rank of first President of parliament; yet Samuel himself adhered inflexibly to the religion of his fathers.

He resisted the flattery of courtiers with all the dignity of an independent philosopher. He was modest and unassuming at his own table, a circumstance which rendered his company more supportable than that of his brother financiers.

His carriage and horses stood in readiness from the moment he rose till he went to bed. His porter was obliged to watch and listen to every noise, so as to have the gate opened before his coach drove up to it. The soup,

Nov. 28.

Highlands of  
like the whites  
they account a  
they all grow  
ere few other  
they were pro-  
ble that some  
afford a much  
e be obtained  
is well known.

ARD.

of Samuel Ber-  
a great and a

Paris in the be-  
pointed banker to  
ities of govern-  
his sons was a  
of Requests, and  
n who was pro-  
parliament; yet  
religion of his

th all the digni-  
was modest and  
nce which rende-  
that of his brother

nefs from the mo-  
porter was obli-  
so as to have the  
to it. The soup,

1792.

*on the silk worm.*

149

in virtue of a standing order, was served up as soon as he entered the house from transacting his business in the morning.

He was fond of brelan, but angry when he lost. Habits of method and temperance protracted his life beyond ninety years.

He was addicted to superstition, and firmly believed that his fate in this world was linked to that of a black hen, which he fed and treated with special care. This fowl gave up the ghost in January 1739, and Bernard resigned his breath in the course of the same month. He left behind him thirty-three millions of livres.

I am, Mr Editor, your most obedient humble servant,  
R. W.

---

ARCTIC NEWS.

*Continued from p. 78.*

*Silk worms.*

WITH regard to the large cocoons of coarse silk found by Sir William Jones in the east, Dr Pallas says he has seen something like them from China; and he remembers likewise to have seen about the year 1760 or 1761, when in London, a large species of cocoon containing a strong silk, at the house of the late worthy Mr Collins, (the Sir Joseph Banks of that period,) which he had received from America, probably Philadelphia, where his principal correspondence lay on that continent. However, all are inferior to the produce of the true silk worm; although in the hands of the enterprising and inventive manufacturers of Great Britain, many things become articles of commerce and public use which lay despised and neglected in less industrious states. Dr Pallas's time is so completely occupied at present, with the different works he has in hand at the Empress's expence, with the arrangement of her cabinet of natural history, and with instructing the great duke in

that amusing and useful study, that he is obliged to drop a great part of his former correspondence, otherwise the Bee might have been enriched with his occasional communications, as he much approves its judicious plan and useful tendency. You will receive inclosed however a paper signed Nemo, from another writer in Rufsia, in a different line, who has more leisure than the naturalist, and who proposes to contribute his mite occasionally to the Bee.

ARCTICUS.

---

 MISCELLANEOUS OBSERVATIONS ON AGRICULTURE.
 

---

SIR, *To the Editor of the Bee.*

I AM glad to see an attempt to make the Bee a vehicle for the communication of useful observations relating to domestic economy, and shall be glad to contribute to give it a free course.

The exhibition of the Languedocian mode of fattening geese and ducks is curious.

The duck called Indian, is the *Anas Indica* of Aldrovand, and our Muscovy duck, which certainly tends to improve the size, though not the number or tranquillity of our duckeries, as he is a most impetuous drake, and extremely irregular in his connections, in so much that I was once forced to expel him from my poultry yard.

We are not sufficiently attentive to the economy of feeding poultry of any kind, which brings that amusing and useful department of female economy into disrepute.

I should be glad to see this inconvenience removed, by a distinct account of profit and loss, upon a systematic plan of rearing these useful birds, and others, upon a large scale, both for private use, and for the market.

The goose is monogamous; and if you give him more females than one, he becomes so far useless, and afterwards

Nov. 28.

obliged to drop a  
otherwise the  
occasional com-  
municious plan and  
d however a pa-  
Russia, in a dif-  
the naturalist,  
occasionally to  
ARCTICUS.

AGRICULTURE.

Bee a vehic  
ons relating to  
contribute to

ode of fattening

indica of Aldro-  
rtainly tends to  
or tranquillity of  
drake, and ex-  
so much that I  
oultry yard.

he economy of  
gs that amusing  
omy into dis-

nience removed,  
upon a systema-  
others, upon a  
he market.

give him more  
and afterwards

1792.

on agriculture.

151

troublesome by destroying the eggs. If allowed to range at liberty after they are fit for feeding, they wash away their flesh and their fat, and destroy the economy of keeping them.

All kinds of poultry ought to be taken up at due times and fed for the larder.

Mashed potatoes, (of the refuse,) with cabbage, and other vegetables; the dust of corn mills, buckwheat, and the like, should be employed in preparing all these birds for the kitchen, and the stock for breeders carefully attended to. Capons too among our dunghill fowl has fallen into disuse, which occasions a considerable loss, as capons take on much sooner than others, and preserve the tranquillity of poultry yards.

In light lands buckwheat may be raised to great advantage as a lucrative crop\*. When green, it is a fine feed for milch kine, and when ploughed in a fine preparation for the land.

It fattens pigs with great economy, and passed through the mill, is, with carrot, a capital feed for work horses.

Accept, Mr Editor, of these slight notices from your constant reader and humble servant,  
PHILOGONES.

ANECDOTE OF MAGLIABECHI.

MAGLIABECHI, so much noted for his uncommon memory, you know was librarian to the grand duke of Tuscany. An Italian gentleman once told me a very diverting anecdote of a stupid theft of his, of a parcel of curious books,

\* I have some doubt if buckwheat can be reared in Scotland with profit. I have tried it on several soils, and in various situations, but always with so little success, as to induce me to think, if it can ever be cultivated with profit in Scotland, this can only be in a few very uncommon situations.  
Fdit.

which he caused to be packed up in a box in his library, under pretence that he had got them from abroad, when they were traced and searched for. But he caused the box to be made big enough to hold them all; and it was accordingly of a size that could not have entered the room either by the doors or windows, so that he was detected. So true is it that memory and judgment seldom go together.

---

TO CORRESPONDENTS.

THE communication from *Brito* is received and will appear soon. Could it have been shortened a little it would have been still more acceptable. Should this correspondent favour the Editor with farther communications, a little greater rapidity in the narrative, would heighten the interest of the reader.

The hint by *R.* shall be attended to.

The Editor thought that he had formerly acknowledged the receipt of the piece signed *one of the people*. The direction given respecting it shall be attended to.

The essay by *C. L.* is received, and shall be duly attended to.

The reading memorandums by an *Old Correspondent* are thankfully received.

The Editor is obliged to *Clio* for his hint; but he doubts if it will be in his power to comply with his request, for reasons that could only be communicated in private.

The favour of *Asiaticus* is received, and shall appear soon.

The Editor regrets that *Humanus* should put himself to so much expence in postages, as his writing is not legible without great difficulty; and were the Editor to try to decypher it, he fears many of his readers would not thank him for the trouble. As it is always his wish however to indulge his correspondents, he gives the following as a short specimen. If more of it be called for by his readers, he will try to decypher some more of the lines:

To the Editor.

Your last to me, Sir, was so very short,  
 But for regard to you I'd tane the dort;  
 And as therein you could not me indulge,  
 It's hop'd th' inclosed song you will divulge,  
 That I thereby may claim the small relief,  
 As by your Bee t' immortalise my grief.  
 That you may see I am no ways unjust,  
 But what I ask do seriously request,  
 Still as you *vale* † the favour of a friend,  
 Or would a constant reader not offend. HUMANUS.

† This word cannot be made out.

Nov. 28.

a box in his li-  
not them from a-  
hed for. But he  
o hold them all ;  
ould not have en-  
windows, so that  
emory and judge-

l appear soon. Could  
still more acceptable.  
farther communicati-  
heighten the interest

owledge-d the receipt of  
en respecting it shall be  
y attended to.

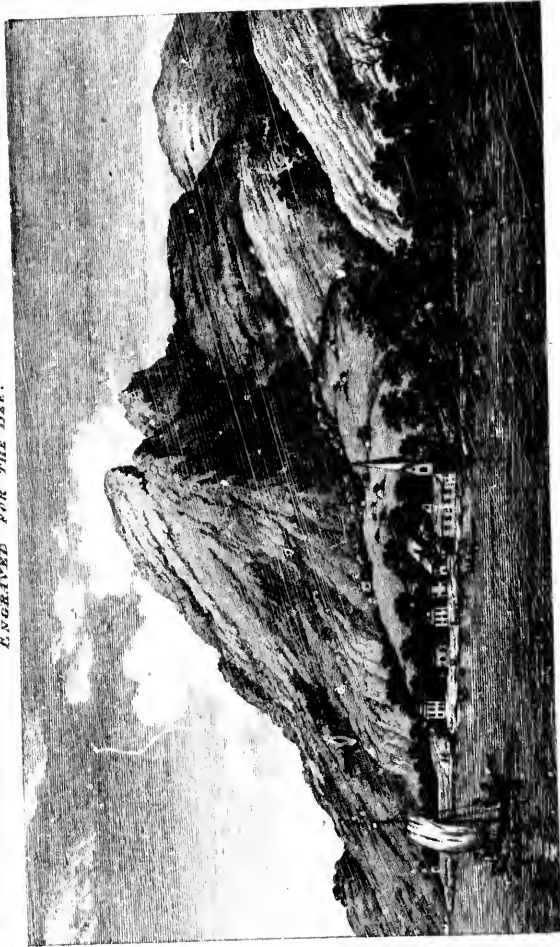
dent are thankfully re-  
e doubts if it will be in  
one that could only be

pear soon.  
inself to so much ex-  
out great difficulty; and  
ay of his readers would  
ie with however to in-  
e a short specimen. If  
to decypher some more

y short,  
e dort;  
e indulge,  
will divulge,  
mall relief,  
ny grief.  
s unjust,  
uest,  
of a friend,  
offend. HUMANUS.



ENGRAVED FOR THE BSE.



*A View of Gersaw on the lake of Lucerne in Switzerland.*

## THE BEE,

OR

LITERARY WEEKLY INTELLIGENCER,

FOR

WEDNESDAY, DECEMBER 5, 1792.

THE TRAVELLER. No. III.

OBSERVATIONS AND OPINIONS OF J. W. SPENCER.

*Continued from p. 88.**Gersaw.*


With a plate.

In no part of the business of life do men act with less propriety than in regard to travelling. They not only set out on that important business at a period too early in life to permit them to make observations of importance; but they travel through countries with too much rapidity to enable them to form a proper judgement of the people. They hasten from town to town with all possible expedition; while there, they pretend to study the manners of the people, and the effects of governments upon them, while they converse only with princes and great men. They do not reflect that mankind in the higher ranks of life are affected by the laws, on many occasions, very differently from the people: nor do they advert that persons of high rank assume an uni-

VOL. xii.

U

†



*A View of Gersaw on the lake of Lucerne in Switzerland.*

formity of character every where. that admits of only slight shades of variation; whereas the character of the lower classes of people is diversified to an astonishing degree in different countries. Among courtiers every where a deep veil of dissimulation covers their real character. What is called politeness gives to these persons a kind of polish which is little diversified. Innkeepers, too, are nearly the same. Their business is to make the most of the people who come to their house; and their character is so strongly influenced by their profession, that they form a set of people entirely different, in most cases, from those of the country around them. If you really wish to know the character of the different people, and the effect of the government upon them, you must go into the country; mix among the lower ranks of men; enter into their houses, and converse familiarly with them; for it is there, and there alone, that real information can be obtained respecting the operation of laws upon the happiness and prosperity of men, and the local habits that are influenced by the laws.

I myself travelled once through Switzerland, as other travellers do, in a post chaise; and was conversant only in cities, in courts, and in inns. I travelled along the great roads that lead through the Alps. I wondered at the height of the mountains, and the steepness of the precipices; I saw the waters tumble with impetuosity from rock to rock, and was conducted to view the cascades that every traveller is invited to visit; but I knew nearly as much of the situation of the *people*, and the real state of the country, as if I, had never

Dec. 5-  
admits of  
e character  
d to an as-  
Among  
simulation  
d politeness  
ich is little  
the same.  
people who  
s so strong-  
ey form a  
ases, from  
really with  
people, and  
you must  
er ranks of  
erse famili-  
alone, that  
g the ope-  
prosperity of  
nced by the

zerland, as  
d was con-  
nns. I tra-  
through the  
mountains,  
I saw the  
n rock to  
he cascades  
isit; but I  
the people,  
I, had never

1792. *the traveller.* No. III. 155  
crossed the Straits of Dover. I now pursue a differ-  
ent plan. As I travel without any retinue or pa-  
rade, I can be easily accommodated any where. My  
presence excites no unusual sensations to the people  
with whom I converse. They see me a man like  
themselves, who may have occasion for their assis-  
tance, but can excite neither admiration, nor hopes,  
nor fears to them. They are at freedom to act as is  
natural to them. They are surly or kind as nature  
prompts. I see them, in short, as they are, without dis-  
guise. From their conversation and mode of living,  
I learn, without danger of being mistaken, the effect  
of the government under which they live upon their  
mode of thinking, their actions, and their happiness.  
The diversity in these respects I have found very great  
in the course of my travels; but the reflections these  
observations suggest, are always highly interesting to a  
speculative mind; so that perhaps of all the occupations  
in which a man can be engaged, this kind of life af-  
fords the most inexhaustible fund of amusement. I  
only regret the solitude it necessarily occasions. I  
can have no friend with whom I can converse. I am  
therefore reduced to the necessity of venting my  
thoughts in writing, and thus it is that my memo-  
randums become so bulky.

I am now in the heart of a republic that has pre-  
served its independence inviolate for upwards of  
three hundred years; and which in that time has  
been passed by many thousands of travellers who  
have never heard of its name. It is in some respects  
the most remarkable state in Europe. The total  
number of its inhabitants does not exceed *eight hun-*

*dred*; and the whole extent of its territory would not form a moderate sized English garden, if the hills that surround it are not included, which are so steep as may be accounted the walls of the garden. The flat area which alone admits of cultivation, does not exceed half a furlong in breadth, and is not much more than three times that extent in length, at its longest side. It is formed by a small triangular recess in the mountains on the north part of the lake of Lucerne; or, as it is more commonly here denominated, the lake of the *four country cantons*. There is no access to this microscopic state but by water; and the lake at this place, hemmed in by stupendous mountains on every side, which rise in many places nearly perpendicular, is almost of unfathomable depth, and liable to be agitated to an astonishing degree while hardly any wind is felt above, by what they call here ground tempests; so that the access to it is, even by water, extremely hazardous to those who are not well acquainted with it. To this difficulty of access, and to the small value of its territory, do this innocent people owe their independence and tranquillity. It is entirely surrounded on the land side by the territories of Schweitz, and lies nearly opposite to Stantz the capital of the canton of Undervald\*.

\* The republic of Lucca in Italy, which has been so minutely described by Mr Addison, has been generally accounted the smallest independent state in Europe; but when compared with that of Gersaw, it appears as an elephant to a mouse. The republic of Lucca contains about an hundred and twenty thousand inhabitants; the single city of Lucca alone, contains above forty thousand. Its territory is about thirteen Italian miles in cir-

Dec. 5.

y would not  
if the hills  
which are so  
the garden.  
ivation, does  
and is not  
in length, at  
l triangular  
t of the lake  
y here deno-  
ntons. There  
ut by water;  
ny stupendu-  
rise in many  
f unfathom-  
n astonishing  
ve, by what  
the access to  
ous to those  
To this diffi-  
of its terri-  
independence  
nded on the  
nd lies nearly  
nton of Un-

minutely described  
allest independent  
aw, it appears as an  
is about an hundred  
cca alone, contains  
Italian miles in cir-

1792.

*the traveller.* No. III.

137

This little nook forms one of the most romantic spots that can be conceived. The whole of the inhabitants live in the village, and though there are no superb palaces that would attract the notice of the connoisseur, the houses are neat and plain, and are the abodes of health, and innocence, and peace. Each house has its adjoining garden, which is cultivated to a very high degree. These gardens are well stored with esculent plants, and with apple and pear trees of great age, which bend under the load of fruit. The pear trees, especially, rise to a vast height, and form a superb grove of singular luxuriance and beauty. The south side of every wall is covered with vines, and the north with currants; so that there is not a waste inch of ground in the whole territory, unless it be on the banks of the little rill of water which here falls into the lake. It takes its rise from a spring in the mountains at a small distance from the village, and is never dry; though at present, (July 4th,) it is but a step across it. But during a thunder shower in summer, or while the snow is melting in the spring, the waters rush down with such impetuosity as to have formed a wide bed, which is covered with stones slightly rounded by

circumference. Its soil is fertile and highly improved. One hundred and fifty villages belong to it. Its ordinary revenue exceeds 400,000 *scudi*; and it can bring into the field an army of twenty thousand men. This single diminutive Italian republic, then, small as it has been accounted, is equal in population to an hundred and fifty such states as Cersaw; and in extent of territory exceeds it in the proportion of more than five hundred to one. Justly then has our author characterised it by the epithet *microscopic* state; yet this state small as it is, glories, and justly, that it had a share in establishing the freedom of the Swiss Cantons, *Edit.*

their rolling over each other. After every such inundation the whole of the people turn out to clear away the large stones, so as to leave the beach smooth for bleaching their linens, and drying the fish they catch from the lake in great abundance; so that this stony beach may perhaps be accounted the most valuable part of their territory. The stream brings down from the mountains every year a quantity of stones sufficient for all the purposes they want; and providentially brings them to their hand, so as to admit of being carried off in hand barrows; for there is not in the whole republic either horse or ass, or any other beast of burden. The live stock belonging to the republic consists of a few cows and hogs, some sheep, and a considerable number of goats, of whose milk they make excellent cheeses, which forms a principal part of the sustenance of the people. These animals find an abundant pasture in summer upon the mountains, though there is a difficulty in procuring provender in winter. There are many small huts erected on the flattest parts of the mountains, which are inhabited only in summer, for the purpose of milking the goats and making the cheeses. The access to these huts is so difficult that the people have little communication with those in the vale during summer. During this season the he-goats are driven to the higher parts of the mountain, and allowed to range at large, the dams and kids only being kept near the huts. In the beginning of winter they have become excessively fat; and at that time they are all collected together; and as many as are not intended to be kept,

Dec. 5.

ery such in-  
out to clear  
the beach  
drying the  
abundance;  
ps be ac-  
r territory.  
aintains eve-  
for all the  
ally brings  
ing carried  
ie whole re-  
t of burden-  
olic consists  
a consider-  
they make  
pal part of  
imals find an  
mountains,  
provender  
ected on the  
re inhabited  
milking the  
efs to these  
little com-  
ng summer.  
ven to the  
to range at  
ept near the  
ave become  
all collected  
to be kept,

1792. *the traveller.* No. III. 159

are slaughtered and salted for winter provision. The only meat they taste during the early part of summer is kid's flesh; which at the proper season is plentiful and very good.

The chief employment of the men during the greatest part of the year, is tending the flocks, and fishing on the lake, in which they are tolerably successful. There are several kinds of fish caught here, but those which most abound, are called *lottes*, and are larger than a haddock; these they salt and dry in the sun, on the stones upon the banks of the rivulet, and are in general very well cured, and sweet to eat. Besides what serves themselves, they send annually to Lucerne several boat loads of these, with some cheeses, which they dispose of, and bring back a variety of goods, but chiefly corn and flour, in return; of which last article they are obliged to be very sparing. But as they have at all times abundance of cheese, of flesh, fresh or salted fish, fruits, roots, and garden produce, they can make a very plentiful meal of these with a small proportion of bread.

The church is a neat structure, with a high spire, that has a very fine effect from the lake, a sketch of which I have taken †. The people are devout, and punctual in their attendance on divine worship. The only other structures of note in this small state, are the town hall, which is much inferior in size and elegance to the church, and the parson's house; all the other houses are merely cottages.

The government of this state is a pure democracy. The supreme legislative power belongs to the Na-

† See the plate.



Annual Assembly, which meets every year in the church, in the month of May, to deliberate on public affairs, to revise the laws, and to form new ordinances. Every male above sixteen years of age, is a member of this assembly. One day usually concludes their session. The executive power is entrusted to a chief magistrate, who is called *landman*, who continues in office two years. There are several other officers; a council, whose functions are well defined, and a criminal tribunal, which fortunately has seldom occasion to act.

This state formed one of the earliest constituent members of the Helvetic league. Gersaw concluded an alliance with the cantons of Uri, Schweitz, and Undervald in the year 1315; and this alliance was confirmed in 1359. At this last epoch it had the canton of Lucerne for a fourth ally; and in 1431 the number of men that Gersaw should furnish to the allies in time of war, was fixed at one hundred.

Nothing can exceed the innocence and gentleness of this harmless people when unprovoked, unless it be their firmness and intrepidity when dangers threaten. Accustomed to brave dangers on the deep, and along the rocks in the mountains, they are a hardy and determined race; nor ever lose their presence of mind on any emergency. Strangers seldom land here; and when it does happen, as there is neither inn nor place of entertainment of any sort in the whole republic, the inhabitants no sooner see a stranger land, than the first that meets him accosts

Dec. 5.

in the church,  
public affairs,  
ordinances.  
is a member  
concludes their  
asted to a chief  
who continues  
other officers;  
efined, and a  
has seldom oc-

est constituent  
ersaw conclu-  
Uri, Schweitz,  
his alliance was  
och it had the  
; and in 1431  
ould furnish to  
ed at one hun-

and gentleness  
oked, unless it  
angers threa-  
n the deep, and  
ey are a hardy  
their presence of  
s seldom land  
here is neither  
any sort in the  
sooner see a  
ets him accosts

1792. *the traveller.* No. III. 161

him with the most cordial civility, and insists on his becoming his guest while he stays there, where he is treated with the kindest hospitality. I have the honour to be the guest at present of William Schutz, who has been landman no less than three times; and if strong good sense, and a natural courtesy of manner, originating from beneficence of mind, ought to recommend a man to that distinguished honour, he is well deserving of it. I have spent many happy days under the hospitable roofs of other Swifs, but none with greater pleasure than here. He served in the army in his younger years; and though he never was beyond the limits of the Swifs cantons, he has visited many places in them, and has made just observations on what he has seen. He lives happy in the bosom of a family who love him; and in the heart of a community which respects his virtues, and is proud to avail itself of his talents. To his conversation I am indebted for the greatest part of the information I have obtained concerning this unknown state.

To the lovers of liberty this is classic ground. I am now in the very centre of that region in which the liberties of the Helvetic states was formed. The town of Schweitz is directly behind the mountain to the north; Uri is on the left, and Underwald in front. It was three individuals of these several cantons who first formed the plan of opposing the ferocious Gesler. At a small distance from hence, behind that high hill which inroaches on the sea to the west, stands the village of Kufsnacht, where the famous William Tell was to have been confined for

life in a tower that is now levelled to the ground. To-morrow I set sail for Brunnen, and Fluellen, and Altorff; and my host, who repeats with enthusiastic ardour the transactions which laid the foundation of the Helvetic league, insists upon accompanying me thither. He will show me, he says, the very rock where the intrepid Tell jumped from the boat, and made his escape; and visit with me the chapel, sacred to freedom, erected on the spot. He will point out the meadow where first the patriotic heroes swore fealty to each other, and determined either to obtain liberty for their country, or death. He will not leave me, he says, till he shall have planted my staff in the very place where the insulting pole stood at Altorff, that supported the cap which all were obliged to worship. An ardent enthusiasm of mind is infectious. I shall accompany this high minded boor with the most extatic ardour;—I shall pay my devoirs to the manes of the daring Tell;—and I shall contemplate his features with delight.

---

ON THE USE AND EFFECTS OF ANIMAL  
AND VEGETABLE FOOD.

*Continued from p. 121.*

OPPOSITE causes produce, in the torrid zone, directly opposite effects. First, the majority of the countries that lie between the tropics are inimical to the pastoral life, and the keeping and multiplication of such herds of tame animals as in our climes produce the richest and most wholesome animal nu-

1792. *on animal and vegetable food.* 163  
triment. Nature has decreed that the torrid zone should be the abode of the strongest beasts of prey. Lions, tigers, leopards, and others of like nature, in Africa, as far as it extends within the torrid zone, in southern Asia, and in all the great East Indian islands, are so numerous and bold, that the habitations of men are never safe from their ravages; much less is it therefore possible to keep herds of oxen, cows, and sheep. But if they could protect great herds of such tame animals against the depredations of their enemies, yet would they have, in most of the regions of the torrid zone, other insurmountable obstacles to encounter, arising from the climate itself. Almost all the countries of the torrid zone experience annually, once or twice, periodical interchanges of dry and humid seasons. In the wet season, heavy showers of rain perpetually succeed each other, with very short intervals, for several months together: all the streams overflow their banks, and deluge the lower grounds with water four or five feet in depth, and therefore exactly those flats where cattle and sheep principally find their nourishment. In the dry season, the plants and grasses, which had shot forth with inconceivable rapidity on the retreat of the waters, are presently burnt up by the perpendicular rays of a sun scarcely ever clouded; and therefore in the season that is free from rain, there is generally a want of fodder for the larger kinds of domestic animals. But if here and there, as in the peninsula of India, cattle may be bred, yet their increase is so slow as to be

Dec. 5.  
ground.  
illen, and  
thusiastic  
adation of  
nying me  
very rock  
boat, and  
hapel, sa-  
will point  
oes swore  
o obtain li-  
l not leave  
staff in the  
at Altorff,  
obliged to  
is infecti-  
l boor with  
ny devoirs  
l shall con-

NIMAL.

zone, direct-  
of the coun-  
inimical to  
multiplicati-  
u our climes  
e animal nu-

scarcely sufficient for the purposes of agriculture ; for which reason, several of the Mohammedan emperors of Hindostan have occasionally been obliged to forbid the slaughter of oxen and cows for a time \*. By reason of the bad and scanty fodder, the beef, and even mutton throughout Hindostan, is not only extremely hard and heating †, but on the coast of Malabar is intolerably disgusting; and the eating of it is attended with so much danger, that Europeans have been known to get the most malignant ulcers from that practice ‡. In the whole of the torrid zone there are but a few districts, which by rare properties of soil and climate, abound in nutritious and wholesome herbs and grasses, and accordingly where numerous herds of tame European animals are able to find food ; and the animals of these pastures yield a meat no less salutary, than well tasted. Among these districts we may particularly reckon Java ||; and Madagascar ¶, as also Abyssinia §; and most of the low parts of America, from twenty-five degrees north latitude, to thirty degrees south latitude\*\*. Poivre affirms that he never in all his life saw larger and finer cattle than in Java ; and both he and Gentil assure us, that in Madagascar oxen and sheep are of an extraordinary delicacy, and that their flesh is almost too nutritious. The oxen have

\* See Meiner's history of religion, article, *sacred animals*.

† Bern, tom. ii. p. 25. ‡ Toreen, p. 475. || Poivre, p. 61.

¶ Idem, p. 15. & seq. Gentil, tom. ii. p. 402. § Lobo, p. 181.

\*\* Gily, tom. iv. *pajim*, partic. 119; Smith's tour in the United States of America, vol. i. p. 381.

Dec. 5.  
griculture ;  
medan em-  
een obliged  
or a time \*.  
the beef,  
is not only  
he coast of  
ne eating of  
Europeans  
nant ulcers  
torrid zone  
p properties  
wholesome  
e numerous  
ble to find  
ield a meat  
mong these  
ava ||, and  
most of the  
ve degrees  
latitude\*\*.  
ife saw lar-  
oth he and  
oxen and  
, and that  
oxen have

th.  
Poivre, p. 61.  
Lobo, p. 181.  
in the United

1792. *on animal and vegetable food.* 165  
large lumps of fat upon their backs ; and the sheep  
drag after them a fat tail, weighing from six to  
eight pounds. This prime quality of their flesh is  
ascribed to a kind of gramen peculiar to that is-  
land, which to our quarter of the globe would per-  
haps be a present of more importance than all the  
rest of the products of Madagascar together. In  
the province of Caracas, and several other regions of  
South America, the meadow lands are verdant all  
the year. Some private persons, therefore, possess  
from 20,000 to 30,000 head of cattle ; and the beef  
is so immoderately fat, that the fat parts must be  
separated from the lean, in order that it may be eat-  
en without disgust. In the neighbourhood of Por-  
to Bello, the meadows are, to all appearance, as excel-  
lent as in Caracas ; but the unfriendly climate in  
which this city stands, operates so disadvantageous-  
ly on oxen, that their flesh is scarcely eatable on ac-  
count of its leanness †.

If therefore nature has denied to most of the coun-  
tries of the torrid zone those kinds of tame animals  
without which we in Europe could not subsist, she has  
refused them nothing but what would be either use-  
less or pernicious to them : for the frequent use of  
such flesh meats as we are accustomed to, would, in  
the torrid zone, infallibly produce a host of putrid  
diseases that would baffle the whole art of medicine.  
But for what this kind and tender parent seems to  
have deprived the inhabitants of the torrid zone on  
one side, she has a thousand fold recompensed them

† Ulloa's voyage, vol. i. p. 87.

on another in the choicest gifts. She has presented them not only with the invaluable kinds of palm, and the still more prolific bread fruit trees, and sago trees; has not only bestowed upon them a multitude of succulent roots, as potatoes, manioc, ig-names, and many others, but has granted them likewise millet, maize, and especially rice; pure vegetables, which yield fruit a hundred, two hundred fold and more, and of which the rice affords at least two harvests in the year. By these her gifts, as by the great variety of refreshing fruits which nature has bestowed on the torrid zone in preference to all others, she plainly pointed out to man what kinds of food she had allotted to his use; and man, in this instance, has obeyed the parental suggestions she gave him for his good. The original inhabitants of the torrid zone, indeed, from their insatiable voraciousness, sometimes devour the raw or putrid flesh, even of ravenous beasts, or of elephants, asses, and horses, or likewise putrid fish; but their chief nourishment is always rice, or other vegetables; and with these they join only so much animal food as is necessary to abate the too great acidity arising from the constant use of vegetable diet. The generality of the pagan Hindoos take no flesh meats at all; and these haters of flesh are nevertheless no less healthy, or perhaps healthier, than the other inhabitants of Hindostan, who commonly eat animal food\*. The same may be advanced of the Japanese, who (fish excepted) abstain from animal food†. If the Hindoos are less long

\* Rogers, vol. i. p. 18; Niebuhr, tom. ii. p. 30.

† Description of the nations of Russia, vol. i. p. 10, 11.

Dec. 5.  
has presented  
s of palm, and  
ees, and sago  
hem a multi-  
manioc, ig-  
ed them like-  
e; pure vege-  
o hundred fold  
s at least two  
ifts, as by the  
ich nature has  
ce to all others,  
t kinds of food  
n this instance,  
e gave him for  
he torrid zone,  
efs, sometimes  
avenous beasts,  
ikewise putrid  
lways rice, or  
ey join only so  
abate the too  
nt use of vege-  
n Hindoos take  
ers of flesh are  
haps healthier,  
tan, who com-  
may be advan-  
epted) abstain  
os are less long

1792. *on animal and vegetable food.* 167  
lived than the Europeans, as Chardin pretends to have  
remarked †, the reason of it certainly is not in their  
vegetable diet; for even he confesses that they are  
liable to fewer distempers than the Europeans: nor  
probably in an excessive indulgence in sensual plea-  
sures; for this propensity to voluptuousness, which  
seems excessive to Europeans, is an impulse of their  
nature; but rather in the more quickly ripening,  
and more quickly exhausting climate of Hindostan.  
Moreover, the Hindoos themselves, by the permis-  
sion they grant to their nobles, or warriors, to eat  
flesh, seem tacitly to allow that a moderate use of  
animal food, even in their climate, affords, if not  
more health, at least more strength; and what Mac-  
kintosh supposes, is by no means impossible, that the  
dogs of the Europeans are stronger than those of  
the Hindoos, because the former are fed with flesh,  
and the latter not †.

The farther we proceed from the confines of the  
torrid zone towards the poles, the greater diminu-  
tion we perceive in the inexhaustible fertility of the  
soil, and the productiveness of the fruits of the earth;  
and on the other hand, the variety and the use of  
animal victuals. All the countries that lie in Asia  
and Africa, partly too in America, (though this  
quarter of the globe, in this likewise, differs from the  
ancient world,) between the 23d and 35th to the 40th  
degree of north latitude, compose the warmer half  
of the temperate zone; and their inhabitants, in re-  
gard to their diet, more or less resemble us, or the

† Description of the nations of Russia, vol. iii. p. 32.

‡ Travels in Europe, Asia, and Africa, vol. ii. p. 67.



nations between the tropics, according as the places they inhabit are cooler or more hot. The Mores of Hindostan have three principal dishes\*, the main ingredients whereof are always rice, or other vegetables, and are only garnished, as it were, with little portions of flesh or fish, or of roasted lamb. Mutton and beef are only eaten by the poorer sort. We are likewise told by Chardin†, that the Mores of Hindostan, on account of the excessive heats, eat much less flesh than in other places; and that they endeavour to correct the crudities arising from the constant use of fruits, roots, and legumes, by butter, which, like the heathenish Hindoos, they mix in great quantities with all their victuals.

In Persia‡ they do not eat the tenth part of so much flesh as is consumed in France. The Persians eat no flesh but in the evening, and that only of the tenderest animals, of sheep, lambs, chickens, and capons. Fish and game but seldom make their appearances on the Persian tables||; and veal and beef are only eaten in the colder regions by the poorer class of people¶; and the cattle in Persia are always lean, and the flesh is tough and indigestible§. The dinner, or rather the breakfast of the Persians, consists in flesh or preserved fruits, and of milk preparations. They have melons the whole year through; grapes eight months; and preserved fruits and milk mesfes never fail them. Their supper

\* Grose, vol. i. p. 150. † Idem, vol. iii. p. 78. ‡ Chardin, tom. ii. p. 117. || Idem, vol. iii. p. 75. ¶ Idem, ib. p. 83, 84. § Idem, ib. p. 101.

also chiefly consists of rice and other vegetables, with which they eat a little roasted flesh \*. In April even the people of distinction eat daily, for two or three weeks, from ten to twelve pounds of melons; and there are persons that will consume thirty-five pounds of that fruit, without doing themselves any harm †. As long as the melon season lasts, and that is about four months, the common people eat nothing but melons and cucumbers, and the latter without any preparation whatever. Chardin gives it as his opinion, that in all France there are not so many melons eaten in a whole month, as are consumed in Ispahan in one single day ‡.

As the countries inhabited by the Turks are far less hot, and, with all their indolence, that people use more motion than the Persians, so they eat in general more, and also more flesh and less fruit than the Persians ||. Yet among the Turks, vegetables, either raw or boiled, especially rice, are the principal food ¶. They rarely eat beef; and in Syria they are so intemperate in the use of raw fruits, that they bring upon themselves, by that practice, diseases to which the Europeans are not subject §. The Arabians live almost entirely on bad baked millet bread \*\*, like the inhabitants of Sennaar, who yet, with this diet, are said to be much more robust than the Europeans ††. Even among the Moors, or the

\* Chardin vol. iii. p. 76. † Idem, ib. p. 22. ‡ Idem *ubi supra*.  
 § Idem, tom. iii. p. 76. ¶ Ludeke, p. 115. § Rufel, p. 107 138.  
 \*\* Niebuhr, descript. p. 57. †† Lettr. edif. tom. iv. p. 15.

Arabs that dwell in towns in Barbary, three out of four persons live entirely on bread\*. In Egypt no meat is seen on the tables of the great and opulent but mutton and poultry; for beef and buffalo flesh are only eaten by the common people †. In April and May, besides fruit, only fish is eaten, but no flesh; because during the hot months they have an aversion to all animal viands ‡.

Thus, of the nations of our quarter of the globe, it may, almost without exception, be affirmed, that they eat more cooling fruits and legumes, and less flesh, and that flesh, in quality, less nutritious and solid, the more southward they dwell, or the hotter their climate. Our forefathers, on the contrary, the old Saxons, Danes, and Britons, ate much more flesh, and much less bread, legumes, and fruit than we ||; because our country, by the endless forests and morasses with which it was covered, was much colder and moister, than it is at present. This frequent use of simple flesh meats was not only more suited to the climate, and the manner of life of the ancient Britons, but was certainly a concomitant cause of the extraordinary bulk and strength which rendered them so formidable to the Romans. Their posterity have wisely departed from the animal diet of their progenitors. In proportion as the great forests have been cleared, the deep marshes drained, various kinds of corn and grain,—of legumes and

\* Shaw, p. 288. † Millet, tom. ii. p. 209. ‡ Idem, ib.

|| Pelloutier, tom. i. p. 467.

Dec. 5.

three out of  
a Egypt no  
ard opulent  
buffalo flesh  
In April  
ten, but no  
ey have an

f the globe,  
firmed, that  
es, and les  
ious and so-  
the hotter  
ontrary, the  
much more  
d fruit than  
s forests and  
was much

This fre-  
only more  
life of the  
concomitant  
length which  
ans. Their  
animal diet  
he great fo-  
hes drained,  
legumes and

† Idem, ib.

1792. *on manufactures and agriculture.* 17  
fruit trees have been introduced and planted, and  
thereby the climate of the old inhabitants has been  
mitigated. In no other clime, are, (even the men of  
nobler origin,) in a higher degree *animalia omnivora*,  
than in the colder half of the temperate zone; as it  
affords all kinds of tender and solid flesh, all sorts of  
corn, vegetables, roots, and fruit, or can easily pro-  
cure them, and which taken together, yield a whole-  
some nutriment when moderately enjoyed. Physi-  
cians, therefore, when they recommend to healthy  
persons in our regions, a diet either entirely vege-  
table, or entirely animal, run counter to the analogy  
of nature, or to the manifest arrangements which  
nature has made for our benefit. NEMO.

---

#### MANUFACTURES,

IN UNION WITH IMPROVED AGRICULTURE.

*For the Bee.*

WHILE many of my countrymen are agitated by  
foolish politics, or idling away their time in worth-  
less dissipation, to the ruin of their health, fortune,  
and reputation, let me recal our attention to the con-  
sideration of those honest and commendable employ-  
ments that promote and tend to secure the peace  
and welfare of the people, and a regular administra-  
tion of government.

There have been many crude speculations among  
politicians concerning the preference to be given to  
agriculture, or to commerce and manufactures; and

172      *on manufactures and agriculture.*      Dec. 5.  
men, inclined to the one or to the other by their habits, or by superficial views of complex society, have perplexed themselves and the public with theories that have no real foundation in the sound principles of political economy.

Improvements in agriculture naturally precede improvements in manufactures; and if the seat of thriving manufactures is generally to be found where the former is not eminent, it will be found, upon due consideration, to proceed rather from the abundance of fuel, stone, and lime, and other accommodations for easy settlement of the people, than that the prevalence of manufactures has any tendency to draw off capitals, injuriously, from agriculture, or to raise the price of country labour, to the general detriment of the farmer.

If the just and luminous principles of the judicious essayist on the Wealth of Nations shall be finally adopted, and the corn trade have a free course, unfettered by laws and regulations, the farmer must find his account in the multiplication of the people, by the establishment of new branches of manufactures; for corns of all kinds are bulky commodities, and must always be raised and sold to the best advantage by the grower at home. And by the bounty that is thus offered for increasing the productive qualities of the soil, the almost infinite improvability of the art of agriculture will give scope to invention in that first of arts, beyond the reach of our present conceptions.

The worthy Editor of this miscellany has set forth in some of his useful papers the wonderful ef-

1792. *on manufactures and agriculture.* 173  
fects of necessity and high premium in the creation  
of new corn lands and garden ground in the vicinity  
of Aberdeen; and the fine crops all around Edin-  
burgh, on the Forth westward, where nothing but  
heath and muir, whin stones and broom, were to  
be found in the last century; the improvements on  
Falkirk Muir, Flanders Mofs, and all around the  
neighbourhood of Glasgow and Paisley, sufficiently  
evinced the great effect which towns, composed of in-  
dustrious settlers in manufacture, has upon the in-  
crease of agricultural produce.

In short I consider agriculture and manufactures  
as man and wife, the former the hardy husband in  
the field, and the latter the thrifty laborious spinster  
in the house.

*Whom God, therefore, or the constitution of nature,  
has joined, let no man attempt to put asunder!*

Let every one of us, in our respective situati-  
ons promote as much as possible the full employ-  
ment of our capitals, of our skill, and dexterity, in a-  
griculture and manufactures. And let commerce be as  
inland and domestic, or as foreign and external, as  
events shall occasion, we shall do best never to think  
of balances of trade as sources of jealousy, or causes  
of disagreement and foolish enactments; but to be  
persuaded, that home and neighbouring markets are  
the most profitable, by securing quick returns, and  
by preventing ridiculous, as well as abominable wars,  
undertaken by selfish ministers for the extension of  
commercial monopolies.

By universal industry the mass of human enjoy-  
ments would be indefinitely augmented, and the non-

sensical ideas of the wealth and happiness of nations being incompatible with each other, banished to the regions of fancy and superstition.—The subdivision of commercial and manufacturing prosperity among the various nations of the globe, will be found, in the end, not less conducive to individual, than to general happiness; and every sort of improvement will gradually take place according to the climates, circumstances, and situations of the countries in which they are attained. The northern and colder regions of the earth, will learn from experience the folly of attempting to produce silk, vines, or olives; the torrid zone, to give up projects for supplanting the temperate in corn, grafs, wool, and hides; and the whole world would become as it were an immense family, in which every part of it has its proper occupation.

These reflections have occurred to me in consequence of the pleasing recollection of what has happened in our Scotland since I was a boy, or able to ponder the wonderful improvements that have taken place among us in every department of political economy.

I have resided these four years past in the southern district of Scotland, not far from the borders of England; and, when I came, listened with concern to the dictatorial presages of people who pretended to be enlightened and well informed, concerning the impossibility of doing any thing important for manufactures, in a country where fuel was brought all the way from Lothian, and corn was to be sent to Leith, or the markets of Berwick or Dalkeith.

I saw the wool sent to Yorkshire to be combed, sent down again to be spun, and up again to be wove, and down again to be bought in Scotland. I saw roads across one of the finest vales in the kingdom impracticable to be travelled even on horseback, and the people averse to have turnpike laws to repair or make them.

I now see within four miles of my door, four score looms employed on cotton warps from Glasgow, and many hands employed in tambouring cottons for the Glasgow markets.

Galashiels, a village on an *entailed estate*, the bane of every improvement, surmounting the great impediment, and rising rapidly to be a Scottish Huddersfield, with a monthly cloth market already established, and affording great sales.

The idle villages of Lalsudden and Earlston employing thirty looms for cottons; and more coming in daily. Turnpike laws passing for making roads in all directions; the breed of sheep improving, and fine wool laying upon fine mutton; fulling mills, and carding and scribbling machines, and mule jennies, erected at Inverleithan and Southdean; and a general spirit of industry awakening in the country.

A survey of the line of inland navigation from Berwick into the heart of the country has been made by Mr Whitworth; and by and bye the people will render it no project, but an easy and profitable adventure.

With respect to the dearth of fuel, the people will soon obviate this impediment by its economy in stoves, as is practised in other countries similar.



176    *on manufactures and agriculture.*    Dec. 5.  
ly situated; and agriculture, advanced by a growing demand for the produce of well cultivated lands, will be improved far beyond what at present may be supposed possible.

I am a farmer upon a small scale, having not more than thirty acres under the plough, and about sixty acres of upland: of lowlands I received seventeen acres in a very waste condition, covered with broom, or sanded by the invasion of river water. These seventeen acres were rated at four guineas. I fenced it against invasion of water at a very small charge; and ever since for three years past, I can command twelve or thirteen returns of corn upon it, without any barren fallows; and have sold twenty pounds *per* acre of potatoe produce from it, to the adjoining villagers, at four shillings the Lothian boll.

I have thirteen acres in garden crops, managed with the plough, four in turnip, three roods in field carrot, two roods in buckwheat, three acres in potatoes, an acre in cabbage, three acres in beans, all by the drill; and after all these I shall have wheat and barley.

I can venture to say that I shall have more than thirty returns from my beans, and that my other crops are proportionably abundant.

Let Virgil's maxim of the *exiguum colito* be observed, and the best modes of management, guided by experience, be followed, and the produce of fine natural lands, even in our poor country, will be found to surpass our most sanguine expectations, and agriculture keep pace with any degree of population that our manufacturing system can create.

Dec. 5.

by a grow-  
vated lands,  
ment may be

having not  
and about  
eived seven-  
covered with  
river water.  
our guineas.

very small  
past, I can  
orn upon it,  
sold twenty  
m it, to the  
Lothian boll.

ps, managed  
oods in field  
eres in pota-  
beans, all by  
e wheat and

re more than  
at my other

colito be ob-  
ment, guided  
oduce of fine  
ntry, will be  
expectations,  
gree of popu-  
can create.

1792. *reading memorandums.* 177

Let such sentiments and plans prevail, and I will be bound to keep the peace of the country, against all the pains and *Paines* that may be used to disturb it.

Nothing but good can happen in an industrious and enlightened country; and it is to the want of light and of industry, that we are to impute the confusions and miseries of France, and of the continent, and not to the natural principles and desire of freedom.

" *Hæ nobis erunt artes pacisque imponere morem,*"

" *Sic patriam amplectans viam eamus Olympo.*"

AN OLD CORRESPONDENT.

---

#### READING MEMORANDUMS.

*For the Bee.*

LET us neither think so highly of ourselves as to imagine we are above receiving light from books; nor so meanly, as to think we cannot invent or discover without their immediate assistance;—diligently examining, therefore, the observations of others, let us trust chiefly to our own experience.

It is very necessary in a polished age, to recommend truth by elegance, and to embellish philosophy with polite literature, because small is the proportion of mankind, in such a state, who will sacrifice their pleasure to their improvement; and if many readers are to be desired, they must be attracted by the graces of style, and the harmony of composition.

---

---

POETRY.

---

---

ANOTHER ODE OF HAFEZ,  
TRANSLATED BY JOHN SCOTT.

*Communicated by Asiaticus*

UNLESS my fair one's cheek be near  
To tinge thee with superior red,  
How vain, O rose, thy boasted bloom!  
Unless prime season of the year,  
The grape's rich streams be round thy face,  
Alike how vain is thy perfume!

In shrubs which skirt the scented mead,  
Or garden's walk embroider'd gay,  
Can the sweet voice of joy be found?  
Unless, to harmonise the shade,  
The nightingale's soft warbled lay  
Pour melting melody around?

Thou flow'ret trembling to the gale,  
And thou, O Cypress! waving slow.  
Thy green head in the summer air,  
Say, what will all your charms avail,  
If the dear maid whose blossoms glow  
Like living tulips, be not there?

The nymph who tempts with honied lip,  
With cheeks that shame the vernal rose,  
In rapture we can ne'er behold,  
Unless with kisses, fond, we sip  
The luscious balm that lip bestows,  
Unless our arms that nymph enfold.

Sweet is the rose impurpl'd bow'r,  
And sweet the juice distilling bright  
In rills of crimson from the vine;  
But are they sweet, or have they pow'r  
To bathe the senses in delight,  
Where beauty's presence does not shine?

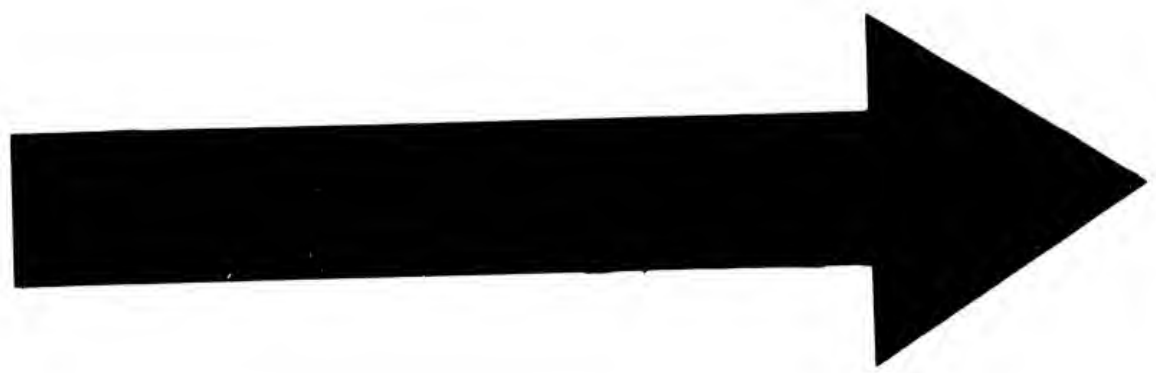
Nay, let the magic hand of art  
The animated picture grace,  
With all the hues it can devise;  
Yet this no pleasure will impart,  
Without the soul enchanting face,  
Tinctur'd with nature's purest dyes.

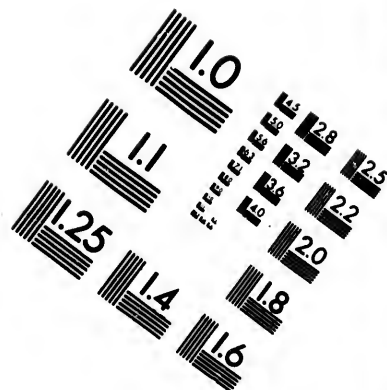
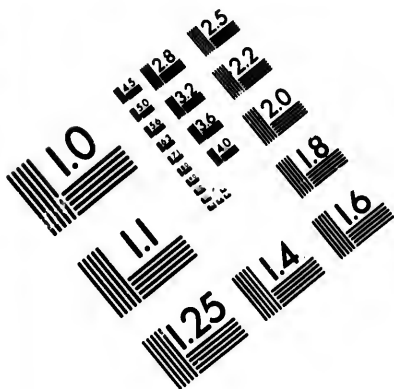
shed,

19

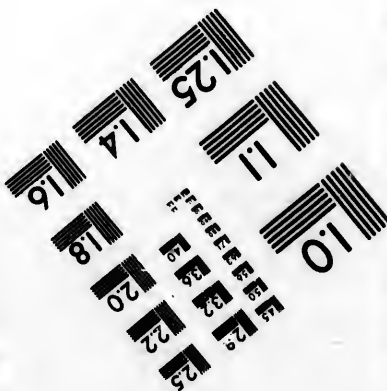
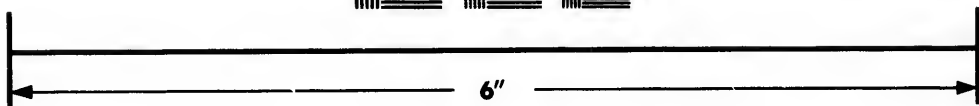
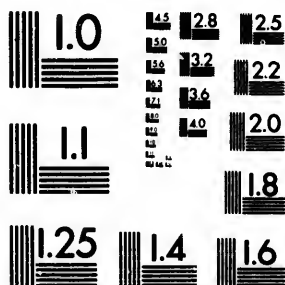
2

4





**IMAGE EVALUATION  
TEST TARGET (MT-3)**



**Photographic  
Sciences  
Corporation**

23 WEST MAIN STREET  
WEBSTER, N.Y. 14550  
(716) 872-4503

15 128  
12 132  
11 122  
10 20  
9 18

**CIHM/ICMH  
Microfiche  
Series.**

**CIHM/ICMH  
Collection de  
microfiches.**



**Canadian Institute for Historical Microreproductions / Institut canadien de microreproductions historiques**

11  
10  
9  
8

**© 1985**



But what's thy life, O Hafez ! say ?  
 A coin that will no value bear,  
 Although by thee 'ris pris'd in vain,  
 Not worthy to be thrown away †,  
 At the rich banquet of thy fair,  
 Where boundless love and pleasure reign !

*The beautiful little poem that follows, is copied from the Edinburgh Evening Courant of November 26. 1792.*

A SONG FOR SEVENTY.

I told you Mary, told you true,  
 If love to favour had a claim,  
 That all its wishes warm'd my breast,  
 And you were still the constant theme ;  
 I told you, then, if mine you were,  
 The pride of rank you must forego,  
 And all the pomp of dress resign,  
 For wealth I had not to bestow ;  
 And, Mary, thou didst not reprove,  
 But bade me hope, and bade me love.

O! Mary, on thy lovely neck  
 The diamond shone with sweeten'd glance,  
 And grateful was the silken robe  
 That mark'd thy motions in the dance ;  
 And joyous were the pompous crowd,  
 Thy birth entitled thee to join ;  
 But pomp, and wealth, and friends, you left,  
 To be acknowledg'd, Mary, mine ;  
 Thou, lovely, didst my suit approve,  
 And bade me hope, and bade me love.

'Tis long now, Mary, since we met,  
 Stiff are my joints, and hoar my hair ;  
 Ev'n your cheek too the wrinkles mark,  
 And yet, my love, you're wondrous fair ;  
 And were the wrinkles stronger still,  
 While accents cheerful grac'd your tongue,  
 How could I but think on those smiles  
 And accents that adorn'd thee young ?  
 When thou, love, didst my suit approve,  
 And bade me hope, and bade me love.

† This alludes to the oriental custom of throwing away handfuls of a small coin, called, among other names, *sizer*, to the populace, at public entertainments, and upon other occasions of festivity, as marriage, procession, and the like ; the eager multitude caught the falling gift in cloths stretched on sticks for the purpose.



How often, Mary! has my heart  
 With secret rapture beat thy praise,  
 While on your breast our infant hung,  
 I mark'd their mother's tender gaze;  
 And still, my love, thy lad is proud,  
 Old as he is, he's proud to see  
 The youngers anxious for thy love,  
 Come fondling round their Gran'am's knee,  
 O blest the day you did approve,  
 And bade me hope, and bade me love!

O Mary! much I owe thy care:  
 Life's best of blessings still you gave;  
 But now our various duties past,  
 Our nearest prospect is the grave:  
 Yet conscious of a virtuous life,  
 We shrink not from the solemn scene;  
 Sigh, sigh we must that we shall part,  
 But soon, my love! we'll meet again,  
 Where endless pleasures we shall prove,  
 Nor ever, ever cease to love.  
*Edinburg, Nov. 26.*

J. B.

## SONNET TO THE MOON.

BEND from thy throne, fair empress of the night!  
 And as thou look'st o'er earth with eye serene,  
 Marking thy shadowy paintings on the green,  
 And bright'ning heav'n with silver streaming light;

O! if in all thy courses, divinely bright,  
 Thou see'st one wretch in felon malice mean,  
 Debase the varied beauty of the scene,  
 Or one fell murd'rer burst the bands of night,

Dart through his soul, severely bright, a ray  
 Whose living splendor shall his hand arrest;  
 And to his guilty conscious spirit say,  
 "Though thou may'st live unknown to law's behest,  
 "And hide thy deeds from mortals and the day,  
 "Yet conscience' worm shall rankle in thy breast."



## ARCTIC NEWS.

*Continued from p. 150.**The Siberian ruby.*

PROFESSOR HERMAN, a German - employed by government in the mineral department of Siberia, has lately discovered in that country a most curious and beautiful species of ruby-coloured shorl, which from its great hardness takes a fine polish, and is named, with some appearance of truth, the *Siberian ruby*. It is certainly valuable and unique; more especially as the small quantity found by the professor is all already disposed of for rings, earrings, &c. and no more as yet discovered after much diligence. It is supposed by him to have been pent up in the fissure of a granite rock, decomposed by time, and forming the bed where he found it, a mass of felt-spath, quartz, mica, &c. all reduced to sand or gravel, the ordinary component parts of that species of rock, which he supposed to have once stood there. This ingenious supposition was supported by several arguments which we have no room for, and by the nature of this ridge of mountains running in the line where this ruby shorl lay. I take no notice here of the singular crystallization and configuration of this gem; as the intention of these short notices is rather to raise than satisfy curiosity, and to call the attention of mineralogic dilettanti to the curious productions of the European Peru, which Siberia certainly is in some measure; and might become so in a great degree was that interesting fertile country properly peopled, and sufficiently explored and cultivated, which cannot be done without a much greater proportion of inhabitants.

Nothing can be more interesting to the philosophic naturalist, than the changes that curious part of the globe has

undergone; where by little and little almost every curiosity, metal, and gem, of the East is found, even to the remains of the elephant and rhinoceros, in such immense quantity, as to contrast singularly with its present climate. These remarks apply to both the European and Asiatic parts of it.

*General diffusion of silver.*

I have lately received a very curious communication from a friend in Bernaul, near the silver mines of Kolivan, on the borders of China.

It is well known that the experiments of the great Swedish mineralogist, Bergman, led him to conclude, that, next to iron, gold was the metal most universally diffused through matter in general.

General Millar, governor of the district of Kolivan, by a similar chemical research, has found a similar diffusion of silver in all the earths and stones of his government, which have fallen under his examination. Even porphyry contains a minute portion, so that it seems only the wide and minute diffusion of the precious metals, and the expence of extracting them, which makes them so *rare*, rather than their scarcity in the mass of the globe.

*Singular crystalization of silver.*

I shall now finish my present budget of Arctic news with an article interesting at least to your chemical readers, received from the same gentleman.

A Mr Smyde, employed in assaying the minerals at Kolivan, had occasion, in the course of his business, to add to a solution of silver in the nitrous acid, a certain portion of zinc; which mixture was afterwards set aside, and forgot for upwards of a year, when, to the great surprise of that gentleman, he found in it a beautiful crystalization of silver, similar to what is sometimes found naturally in the bowels of the earth, and which the origin of has so much

Dec. 5.  
most every curio-  
l, even to the re-  
n such immense  
s present climate.  
ean and Asiatic

munication from  
s of Kolivan, on

of the great Swe-  
nclude, that, next  
iversally diffused

ct of Kolivan, by  
similar diffusion  
his government,

Even porphyry  
s only the wide  
als, and the ex-  
hem so rare, ra-  
globe.

ver.  
Arctic news with  
nical readers, re-

e minerals at Ko-  
business, to add  
d, a certain por-  
rds set aside, and  
he great surprise  
crystalization of  
naturally in the  
a of has so much

1792. *on missive and characteristic letters.* 183

puzzled mineralogists. Much attracted by this unexpected phenomenon, he long endeavoured to imitate it, without effect; however, at length my friend informs me, he has found out the circumstances on which that configuration depends, and can now produce it at pleasure. I shall probably be informed in the course of next winter of the *rationale* of the process, and shall communicate it through the medium of the Bee. My ingenious friend offers to me as a query, whether admixture of zinc, which has so singular an effect on silver, may not be instrumental in producing the beautiful crystalizations of other metals in a *native state*, which Siberia so often exhibits, particularly our beautiful crystalized arborization of native copper, which resembles burnished gold more than a base metal? Thus ends my budget on the present occasion; and I beg those who may wish to see a greater variety of topics from this country, to recollect, that the subjects treated in general, are the most proper and prudent in the situation of

*Imperial Corps of }  
Nobles and Cadets. }*

ARCTICUS.

---

ON CHARACTERISTIC MISSIVE LETTERS, &c.

SIR, *To the Editor of the Bee.*

IN my Hints to the Learned, and Gleanings of Biography, which have frequently found a place in your respectable miscellany, I have had occasion to show the importance of attending to the characteristic correspondence of eminent persons; and have indicated many of the repositories in Europe, where such interesting documents are easily accessible.

Many isolated papers of this kind are lost in the cabinets of private families, that might be produced without any impropriety, and throw a blaze of light upon the

manners and principles of the times in which they were written, and by being preserved in your miscellany, serve as materials for future historians and biographers; while, in the meantime, if accompanied with proper elucidations, they could not fail of proving very entertaining to your readers.

Much as I approve of the structure of your miscellany, there is no part of it that attracts my attention more than the protection it offers to fugitive papers of the nature I have described, which, from the want of such an asylum, are lost for ever, by the indiscriminate destruction of what are commonly called *old useless papers*.

Let us only reflect for a moment on the lights that have been afforded to history, science, and literature, by the Paper Offices, in the different repositories of the European nations, by the volumes of letters contained in public libraries, and by the publication of the *Commercium Epistolicum* of eminent and learned persons. How pleasing it would be to find this invitation producing in the Bee, letters of Buchanan to Montaigne, and Montaigne's answers; letters of Kirkaldy of Grange, and Maitland; of Lethington; of Sidney, and Greville; of Luther and the Elector of Saxony; of Tycho Brache and Kepler; such as have never hitherto met the eye of the public, and that might cast new lights on their private character and sentiments. If my feeble voice could make itself be heard, I have little doubt that the Bee might be adorned with such productions; and feeble as it is, I raise its highest notes to excite an attention to its honest and worthy purpose. In the course of a long literary life, it has never been silent, and may find at last, by perseverance, what it could not obtain by its importance, or its extent. I am,  
Sir, your wellwisher,  
ALBANICUS.

*Observations on the above.*

THE Editor is much obliged to this very ingenious correspondent for the above hints, and many others of equal importance; and will think himself very happy, if he shall be favoured with any interesting papers of the nature above specified: but he begs leave at the same time to assure his readers, that it is far from his intention to convert his miscellany into an antiquarian repository. Papers that contain useful information, or afford an agreeable relaxation to the mind, will be always received with pleasure, by whomsoever they may be written; but trivial and uninteresting matters, though they had been written by the greatest man that ever lived, will not be admitted merely because of the name of the writer. Many literary forgeries are now passed upon the world; nor does the Editor pretend to say he could detect such as might be attempted to be passed upon him. He cannot even pretend to enter upon that difficult line of investigation. The only sure rule of conduct therefore he has to adopt in his situation, is, merely to judge of the intrinsic merit of the pieces themselves that may be offered to him. *Cui bono*, is the question he shall ever put to himself on these occasions; and if he finds it cannot be easily answered, he must decline inserting the performances. By adhering to this conduct he hopes to continue to merit the approbation of his candid readers.

Let him not however be here supposed to disapprove the publication of letters of every sort, that may have been written by men of eminence. He knows the important uses that may occasionally be made even of the most trivial of these by studious persons; but as there are few who read merely with these views, and as these few would wish to find the matter they are in quest of compressed into as small a size as possible, without

Dec. 5.  
 which they were  
 miscellany, serve  
 graphers; while,  
 proper elucidati-  
 y entertaining to  
 your miscellany,  
 y attention more  
 ve papers of the  
 he want of such  
 indiscriminate de-  
 edd useless papers.  
 n the lights that  
 and literature, by  
 itories of the Eu-  
 ters contained in  
 on of the Commer-  
 sons. How plea-  
 producing in the  
 and Montaigne's  
 and Maitland; of  
 of Luther; and the  
 nd Kepler; such as  
 public, and that  
 character and sen-  
 ke itself be heard,  
 be adorned with  
 I raise its highest  
 st and worthy pur-  
 life, it has never  
 rseverance, what it  
 its extent. I am,  
 ALBANICUS.

186      *on characteristic misfire letters.*      Dec. 5.  
being intermingled with other matter; these he thinks should in general be published in a separate collection by themselves, which may be bought by those only who wish to enter deeply into researches of the kind that these serve to elucidate.

The following short letter, which has been brought to light by the laudable research of lord Hailes, to whom the literary world lies under the highest obligations, deserves a place in every repository, for the classic purity of the stile, the genuine politeness which it possesses, and fine taste it displays.

*The dutchess dowager of Lenox to king James\*.*

MY SOVEREIGN LORD,

"According to your majesty's gracious pleasure signified unto me, I have sent a young man to attend you, accompanied with a widow's prayers and tears, that he may wax old in your majesty's service; and in his fidelity and affection may equal his ancestors departed: so shall he find grace and favour in the eyes of my lord the king; which will revive the dying hopes, and raise the dejected spirits, of a comfortless mother. Your majesty's most humble servant,"

Ka. LENOX.

It has been often remarked with great justice that ladies write with much more elegance and ease than men; and this letter, if compared with others at the same period, will be admitted as a proof of it. The following letter, written by the wife of the famous duke of Buckingham to the same king, will serve as a foil to it.

\* James the first of England. This dutchess of Lenox was the daughter and heir of Gervase, lord Lethington, the widow of Esme, third Duke of Lenox, and the mother of many heres. *Note of lord Hailes.*

*To king James.*

MAY IT PLEASE YOUR MAJESTIE,

"I have received the two boxes of drid ploms and graps, and the box of violatt caks, and chickens; for all which I most humbly thank your majestie.

"I hope my lord Annan \* has tould your majestie that I did mean to wene Mall very shortly. I woud not by any mens a-don it, till I had furst made your majestie acquainted with it; and by reason my cousin Bret's boy has bianc, ill of latt, for fere shee should greeve and spyle her milk, maks me very desirous to wene her. And I think shee is ould enufe, and I hope will endure her weaning very well; for I think there was never child card less for the breast than shee dos; so I do intend to make trial this night how she will endure it. This day praying for your majestie's health and longe life, I humbly take my leave. Your majestie's most humble servant,"

K. BUCKINGHAM.

As a farther specimen of the roysl correspondence in those days, I add the following letter from the famous duke of Buckingham to the same king James.

DEAR DAD AND GOSSIP,

"Yesterday we got hither so early, that I had time to see over a good part of my works here. This afternoon I will see the rest. I protest to God the chiefest pleasure I have in them, is, that I hope they will please you, and that they have all come by and from you. I am now

\* The person intrusted with this important commission concerning the weaning of Mall, was Sir John Murray of the bedchamber, created viscount Annan by king James.

*Note of lord Hailes.*



going to give my redeemer thanks for my maker\*. The afternoon I will spend in viewing the rest. To-morrow the ——— † threaten to be early up, being of my mind impatient to be with you. We shall have need of a coach of yours or *Babi Charles*, to make the way short. I could write to the series to send them to Thurlo, seven miles on this side Newmarket; but I will be beholden to none but my kind naster and purveyor, who never failed me when I had need; therefore bestir thee, and [two words illegible] duty. I will give no thanks for nothing, till I may do it on my knees; so I crave your blessing, as your majesty's most humble slave and dog.

SPINIA."

These letters are transcribed from a book published by ord Hailes in the year 1766, which is now seldom to be met with, entitled *Memorials and Letters relating to the history of Britain in the reign of king James I.* In which many other particulars, highly characteristic of the people, and the manners of the times, occur; and from which I shall perhaps make a few other quotations, if these shall seem to be received with favour.

---

IMPORTANT INTELLIGENCE TO MANUFACTURERS.

The ice is now broken. Manufactures, without the aid of bounties, or premiums, or bribes, or any of those arts that have so often been tried to force business, contrary to na-

\* By this blasphemous expression the writer means to compliment his majesty with the name of *maker*. He was indeed the bountiful maker of that overgrown fortune which he had obtained by a series of such despicable flat eries as the above. *Eds.*

† He means his mother and his wife, but the expression which he uses is indeed bly gross. The same expression is repeated in other of his

Dec. 5.  
y maker \*. The  
est. To-morrow  
up, being of my  
ll have need of a  
ce the way short.  
them to Thur-  
but I will be be-  
d purveyor, who  
efore bestir thee,  
ive no thanks for  
so. I crave your  
lave and dog,'

SCENE.  
book published by  
ow seldom to be  
rs relating to the  
mes. In which  
tic of the people,  
and from which I  
ns, if these shall

MANUFACTURERS.

without the aid of  
of those arts that  
s, contrary to na-

ant to compliment his  
he bountiful maker of  
a series of such despi-

Edr.  
e expression which ha  
epeated in other of his

1792. manufactures in the Hebrides. 189  
ture, are now about to be established in the Hebrides,  
merely for the profit of the manufacturer, the only sure  
foundation on which they can ever stand. These, it is  
to be supposed, will gradually extend themselves. The  
people will then find employment at home. Instead of  
being a useless burden upon the land, they will be-  
come respectable purchasers of its produce. Those fet-  
ters that have chained them down to idleness and poverty  
will be broken, and they will become active citizens of  
the state.

Mr David Dale, and Walter Campbell of Shawfield, esq.  
proprietor of the island of Islay, two men whose names  
will long be revered in the west of Scotland, have effec-  
ted this desirable change. Mr Dale, finding that his de-  
mand for manufactures far exceeds what he could supply  
by means of the hands he can obtain in Lanarkshire, ap-  
plied to Mr Campbell, who resides nearly one half of the  
year in Islay, to see if he could find any weavers in that  
island who would engage to work to him; offering, if Mr  
Campbell would become surety to the amount of L. 2000,  
that the goods he should entrust among his people to that a-  
mount should be faithfully accounted for to him, he would  
in that case engage to find constant work for fifty looms  
in the island. Mr Campbell, who is ever attentive to the  
welfare of his people, and the improvement of his estate,  
and who knows their dispositions, as they do his, hesitated  
not one moment to close with the proposal; and every  
thing is now going forward to carry the agreement into  
immediate execution.

No sooner did other manufacturers hear of this, than  
they naturally wished to participate in the advantages they

letters. When the Editor said that the duke "used the figure of *pars  
pro toto*, well known in vulgar rhetoric," he had the misfortune not to  
be understood by some of his readers. Note of Lord Hailes.

foresaw Mr Dale would derive from this enterprise. No less than four of these have already made offer, each to send over to the island of Islay an overseer, well acquainted with the business, who would each of them undertake to teach thirty apprentices in the art of weaving, if Mr Campbell approved of the undertaking, and would erect convenient houses for their accommodation. Mr Campbell, on his part, was satisfied, if the terms they offered, should be such as to satisfy the other persons concerned. The manufacturers offered to take apprentices, if of fourteen years of age or upwards, to be bound for four years; or for five years, if they were from twelve to fourteen years of age;—to find them in tools, and instruct them in the business, and to allow them at the rate of L.8 a-year, wages, during the whole time they were bound; and to give them, at the end of their time, the loom and apparatus they had used free to themselves. These terms pleased the people. Mr Campbell on his part undertook to build the houses. Apprentices are engaging; and the whole business is to commence as soon as the necessary accommodation can be provided for them. Thus will there be established at once, in the island of Islay alone, no less than an hundred and seventy weavers, who are certain of finding constant employment. How many more may be formed under their auspices, time only can discover.

It is in this way I have always contended that industry should be established in these countries; and not by means of premiums, bounties, bribes, or charitable contributions; all of which are limited in their operation, and liable to such abuses as to give more room to frauds and deceit, than to steady and unabating industry. At the present moment, the demand for the manufactures of Britain is such, as to render it impossible for master manufac-

*ides.* Dec. 5.  
this enterprise. No  
made offer, each to  
reaser, well acquaint-  
each of them under-  
the art of weaving,  
ertaking, and would  
accommodation. Me  
of the terms they of-  
e other persons con-  
to take apprentices,  
ds, to be bound for  
were from twelve to  
in tools, and instruct  
n at the rate of L.8  
they were bound;  
time, the loom and  
lves. These terms  
his part undertook  
engaging; and the  
on as the necessary  
them. Thus will  
land of Islay alone,  
avers, who are cer-

How many more  
time only can dis-

ended that industry  
and not by means  
aritable contribu-  
operation, and li-  
oom to frauds and  
stry. At the pre-  
actures of Britain  
master manufac-

1792.

*anecdote.*

191

turers to execute their orders. In the road now chalked out to them, many thousands of useful hands may be obtained at a much more moderate rate, than in any other situation. Those distresses which have driven so many of these valuable inhabitants to seek shelter in a foreign land, will be alleviated; and instead of being a burden on the community, these men will add to the strength, the wealth, and the revenue of this country. Two things only are wanted to effect all this; *viz.* that gentlemen of property in those parts, shall see their interest so well, as to close with any proposals to that effect that may be made to them by manufacturers, in the same liberal way that Mr Campbell has done, so as to erect houses for their people, in such places as admit of a ready communication with other places; and that they exert themselves to get the coast duty on coals taken off, and get all the narrow seas between the isles and the mainland, declared friths, so as to admit of being navigated with the same freedom as English friths, without which the industry of these parts must be long dreadfully repressed.

In what I here say, manufactures and agriculture alone are the objects in view; but if the full prosperity of the country be aimed at, the fisheries should be taken into the account; which, without material alterations in the salt laws, can never become an object of consequence to these coasts.

---

ANECDOTE.

HERMINIO GRIMALDI, a Genoese, was the richest, and at the same time the most avaricious man of his time in Italy. He did not know what it was to do a kindness to his fellow citizens, nor to be polite to strangers. *William Bor-sieri*, a man of condition, who had heard of the humour of

Grimaldi, went to see him one day, at a pretty enough house which he had caused lately to be built. After having seen the apartments, which were ornamented with curiosities, "Well!" says the proprietor to him, "you who have so extended a knowledge, can you tell me any thing new, which you have not seen here, and which I can cause to be made into a picture for this house?" Borsierra, surprised at this question, answered him, that he could give him the subject of an excellent picture, which should represent a thing which was wanting at his house, and which was never seen there. Being pressed to tell the name of it, "I would advise you," said he, "to make a painting of Generosity." Grimaldi, struck with that word, took his part immediately. "Yes, Sir," answered he with a vivacity which was not usual to him, "I will cause it to be represented in such a manner, that nobody shall be able to reproach me with not having known it." From that moment he changed his conduct entirely; and made so splendid a use of his great riches, that they speak of nothing but the magnificence and liberality of GRIMALDI.

---

TO CORRESPONDENTS.

The corrections by *G. S.* are received, and shall be adopted.

The communication by *Timothy Seber* is come to hand and under consideration.

A *Constant Reader* is respectfully informed, that it was altogether impossible to comply with his request; besides the Editor has no access to obtain any *original* information respecting the two conspicuous characters he mentions.

In answer to *Owen*,—the Editor must wait the determination of others on the subject about which he enquires; but he hopes to have it soon.

Neither the subject nor the execution of the communication by *Spis Amicus*, deserve the notice of the readers of the Bee. His corrections are received.

The communication by *P. P.* the Editor suspects is not an original.

The letter of another respectable correspondent, whose signature he does not wish to be mentioned, is duly received.

Dec. 5.  
 at a pretty enough  
 be built. After ha-  
 e ornamented with  
 etor to him, "you  
 an you tell me any  
 re, and which I can  
 house?" Borsierr,  
 im, that he could  
 ture, which should  
 at his house, and  
 sed to tell the name  
 "to make a pain-  
 ck with that word,  
 answered he with a  
 "I will cause it to  
 obody shall be able  
 n it." From that  
 ly; and made so  
 t they speak of no-  
 y of GRIMALDI.

I be adopted,  
 to hand and under cop-  
 at it was altogether im-  
 he Editor has no access  
 two conspicuous charac-  
 determination of others  
 ope to have it soon.  
 communication by *Spis*  
 Bee. His corrections  
 ts is not an original.  
 ent, whose signature he

---

**THE BEE,**  
 OR  
**LITERARY WEEKLY INTELLIGENCER,**  
 FOR  
 WEDNESDAY, DECEMBER 22, 1793.

---



**THE ARNEE, OR GREAT INDIAN BUFFALO,**  
 A NON-DESCRIPT ANIMAL OF THE OX KIND.

**T**his animal is hitherto unknown among the natu-  
 ralists in Europe. It is a native of the higher parts  
 of Hindestan, being scarcely ever found lower, down  
 than the plains of Plafsy, above which they are  
 found in considerable numbers, and are well known

VOL. xii.                      B B                      †

by the natives. Europeans being unacquainted with the name, improperly call it the buffalo, which it resembles not at all in the horns, in which member the buffalo is conspicuously different from other animals of the *bos* tribe.

The figure above given is copied from a curious Indian painting in the possession of Gilbert Innes of Stow, esq. It forms one of a numerous group of figures represented at a grand Eastern festival. There are two more of them in the same painting. In this and both the others, the horns bend inwards in a circular form, and it would seem, too, that if a transverse section of the horn was made at any place, that also would be circular. But this is a defect in the painting; for although all the horns of the *arnee* tribe bend in a circular form, yet if the horn be cut transversely, that section is not circular, but rather of a triangular shape. That part of the horn which fronts you when the animal looks you in the face, is nearly flat, having a ridge projecting a little forward all along, near the outer curvature of the horn; from that ridge, outward, it goes backward, not at right angles, but bending a little outward; and near the back part there is another obtuse rounded ridge, where it turns inward, so as to join in another obtuse rounded angle at the inner curvature of the horn. Along the whole length, especially towards the base of the horn, there are irregular transverse dimples, or hollows and rugosities, more nearly resembling those of a ram than that of a common ox's horn; but no appearance of rings, denoting the age of the animal, as in the horns of our cattle.

Dec. 12.

acquainted with  
buffalo, which it  
which member  
ent from other

from a curious  
Gilbert Innes of  
ous group of fi-  
festival. There  
inting. In this  
nwards in a cir-  
that if a trans-  
e at any place,  
is is a defect in  
orn of the *arnee*  
the horn be cut  
ular, but rather  
the horn which  
in the face, is  
a little forward  
of the horn ;  
ward, not at  
ward, and near  
rounded ridge,  
in another ob-  
rvature of the  
pecially towards  
ular transverse  
more nearly re-  
s common ox's  
enoting the age  
attle.

1792. account of the *arnee*.

195

This description of the horn is taken from a pair of real horns of the animal, with the bones of the head, now in the possession of Mr James Haig, merchant in Leith, that were sent home to him this year by his brother Mr William Haig, of the Hawkesbury East Indiaman ; who, for his singular attention to the objects of natural history, deserves a high degree of honour from his countrymen. The animal which furnished these horns was found in a situation near which no other animal of this sort had ever before been discovered. It was killed by the ship's company in the river Ganges, about fifty miles below Calcutta, at the place where the ships usually lie. From whence it had come no conjecture can be made ; but it can hardly be supposed it could have been carried by the current from above Plassy to this place, without going ashore ; but wherever it came from, the creature was alive at the time they perceived it, and was killed and eat by the ship's company, and deemed by them very good meat.

The *arnee* is by far the largest animal of the ox tribe yet known. In its native country it is said to measure usually twelve, sometimes fourteen, feet from the ground to the highest part of the back. The one here represented, considering the man on its back as a scale, would not seem to have been quite so tall. The animal killed by the Hawkesbury's company was only a young one ; the exact age cannot be now ascertained, as the teeth are all gone. When cut up, it weighed 360 pounds the quarter, which is 1440 lb. the carcase. If we suppose this animal to have been of an ordinary size, from two



to three years old, and lean at the time, we might easily conceive that if it had attained its full growth, and been fully fatted, it might have weighed three times that weight, or upwards of 4000 lb. that is two ton weight, the four quarters,—an immense size of an animal.

From the appearance of the three animals of this sort, in the painting above referred to, it would seem that it is quite docile and easily tamed; for they are all standing quietly, with a person on their back, who guides them by means of a rein, being a cord fastened to the gristle of the nose in the Eastern manner, and not in the mouth, as the engraver by mistake has made it in our plate.

There seems to be another defect in the drawing, when compared with the bones of the head in Mr Haig's possession; for in our drawing, the head seems to be thicker and shorter than that of an ordinary ox; but in Mr Haig's, the bone seems to be longer in proportion to its breadth, than an ox's head usually is with us. Whether this has been only an accidental deviation from the common form, or whether the original drawing has been incorrect, we are not authorised to say. The tail is also a little longer in our figure, than in the copy from which it was taken. The other proportions are well preserved.

The colour of this animal in all the three figures, is a pure black all over, except between the horns, where there is a small tuft of longish hair, of a bright red colour.

Dec. 12.

time, we might  
and its full growth,  
we weighed three  
100 lb. that is two  
immense size of

animals of this  
kind, it would  
be easily tamed; for  
a person or their  
of a rein, being a  
one in the Eastern  
the engraver by

in the drawing,  
the head in Mr  
Living, the head  
that of an or-  
one seems to be  
, than an ox's  
this has been  
common form,  
been incorrect,  
tail is also a  
the copy from  
portions are well

the three figures,  
seen the horns,  
air, of a bright

1792. *account of the arnee.* 197

Upon the whole, the singular conformation of the horns of this animal, sufficiently distinguishes it from all others of the ox kind, that have been hitherto described by naturalists, and points it out as a distinct variety. Its size also would alone be nearly sufficient to have made this probable. What its other qualities are, and, in particular, whether it could ever be introduced with profit, as a domestic animal, into any part of Europe, cannot, in the present state of our knowledge, be ascertained.

There are a pair of very large horns, nearly resembling these in respect to their curvature, in the museum of Dr Walker, professor of natural history in the University of Edinburgh; but as these are nearly circular every where, if cut transversely, it would seem that they must have belonged to some other animal of the ox tribe, and not the *arnee*.

Nothing farther needs to be observed, unless it be that the horns rise right upwards, nearly in the same plane with that of the forehead, neither bending forward nor backward at the point. The horn for its size, is much thinner and lighter than that of an ordinary ox.

Dr Walker has also in his museum a pair of horns, evidently of an animal of the goat kind, of uncommon size, measuring about three feet in length. These horns came from the East Indies, and must have belonged to some creature found in the internal parts of those unknown countries. Any notices respecting this creature, or the *arnee*, from our correspondents in India, will prove highly acceptable.

---

ON VEGETABLE POISONS, THE MEANS OF WEAKENING  
THEIR VIRULENCE, AND OF SOMETIMES CONVERTING  
THEM INTO WHOLESOME FOOD.

THE root of the *manioc* is a noted poison, which, when freed from its native juice, becomes a nutritive food, under the name of *casada*. In this particular there is nothing, however, surprising; because it is merely by separating the noxious from the wholesome parts, by a very simple process, that this change is effected. Our object is at present to inquire if, without any abstraction of parts, some vegetable poisons may not be deprived of their virus, and become nutritive food.

Opium is a vegetable poison of great power; yet by habit the human frame can become gradually so deadened to its influence, as to be able to bear, without inconvenience, perhaps a thousand times more at one time than would have been sufficient to kill at another. Is this the case with other noxious plants? The experience of man with respect to tobacco, would seem to say it is. Are there any means of accelerating that effect? Here, I am afraid, *experience* fails us, and *experiment* ought to be called in to its aid. The following facts respecting this subject will open a wide field to the speculative mind.

The yew tree, (*taxus baccata*, Linn.) is well known to be poisonous to domestic animals in general; and numerous are the well authenticated instances of its fatal effects on such of them as have been induced

poison, which, sometimes a nutritive this particular ; because it is from the whole-ness, that this present to in- parts, some ve- of their virus,

eat power; yet me gradually so to bear, without times more at ficient to kill at noxious plants? spect to tobacco, re any means of n afraid, experi- o be called in to ting this subject tive mind.

) is well known in general; and l instances of its ve been induced

through hunger to taste it; yet it is also a well authenticated fact, that in the country of Hesse it is a very common practice to feed their beasts during winter, with the fresh shoots of the yew tree, which, under their management, proves a wholesome, nourishing, and fattening food, both for cows and horses.

This singular fact having come to the knowledge of M. WINORG, second professor of the Royal Veterinary School at Copenhagen, it appeared to him of such consequence, as to merit very particular investigation. He at first suspected that the poison of the yew tree, like the venom ascribed to toads, and some other unsightly animals, might have been only imaginary; but by some very decisive experiments conducted by himself, he soon found that the yew is indeed a very effectual poison to domestic animals, when taken even in very small quantities.

He then began to suspect that the plant which was called the yew tree in Hesse, might be a tree of some other kind, which had been improperly so named; as we in Scotland call a certain kind of potatoes, *yams*, though they are in fact of a very different genus from the true yam, (*dioscoria alata*.) To ascertain if this was the case, and to obtain a knowledge of some other circumstances, he resolved to take a journey into Hesse in person. There he found the tree to be the common yew, in all its botanical characteristics, appearance, and habitudes.

To try whether some peculiarity of soil or climate might not there have altered its *virus*, he administered the same quantity of its leaves to a horse that he had found prove fatal in Denmark. The

horse died in an hour after having swallowed it. The tree here is therefore the same in every respect as in other parts of the country, and proves equally noxious to animals as elsewhere. How then comes it that they find it a wholesome winter food?

He next began to suspect he had been misinformed as to this fact; but upon inquiry he found also that he had not been here deceived.

His next object was to inquire into the mode of treatment of the animal when they administered that food. In regard to this particular he was informed, that, at the beginning, great caution was required to give it only in small quantities, along with other food, and to be sparing of water; but that as the animals became habituated to it, less caution was necessary; and that they gradually augmented the quantity of yew, till it became the principal part of their food, though they never kept them on that food entirely by itself.

From these particulars it occurred to our attentive investigator, that it was probable the poisonous effects of this plant might be counteracted by the effects of the other food that was taken along with it. To ascertain this point the following experiment was made.

Mr Wiborg by several preceding experiments had found, that eight ounces of fresh yew leaves, administered *by itself* at one dose, was sufficient to kill any horse. He tried to give it in smaller quantities *by itself*; but on account of the disagreeable taste of the leaves, he could not prevail upon the horse he got for the purpose, even by long fasting,

Dec. 12.

swallowed it, in every respect proves equally how then comes the food?

been misinformed he found also

to the mode of administered that was informed, was required to with other food, as the animals was necessary; the quantity of part of their food, that food entirely

to our attention the poisonous attracted by the effect along with it. experiment was

experiments had few leaves, administered sufficient to kill smaller quantities the disagreeable prevail upon the by long fasting,

1792. *on vegetable poisons.* 201

to eat of it thus at all. He was therefore obliged to abandon the experiment in this form. He then cut eight ounces of the leaves, and mixed them with twenty ounces of oats. The mixture was then eaten greedily, and the horse continued as well afterwards as ever.

Our cautious experimenter, not yet satisfied, suspected, that as this horse was thin and emaciated, the irritability of the animal fibres might thus be diminished, and that *possibly* somewhat of the effect might be attributed to that cause. He therefore repeated the same experiment with another horse in good order and high health. The mixture was eaten with the same relish as if the oats had been pure, and the horse never discovered the smallest symptoms of uneasiness, but continued equally lively and healthy as before.

From these experiments he concludes, that other kinds of food, taken along with plants which are by themselves destructive to animal life, may totally counteract these noxious qualities, so as to render the same substances nutritious, which would otherwise have been poisonous; and that by degrees the constitution of an animal may thus be so much habituated to it, as, with very little addition, to find an abundant nourishment from vegetables, which, without these precautions, would prove not only useless but noxious.

We regret that these experiments were not pushed farther; but the difficulty of procuring animals for trying such dangerous experiments, is a very sufficient reason for their being so rarely met with. The

experience of the Hefsians seems to prove, that other kinds of food, besides oats, may be employed for this purpose; because we cannot suppose that domestic animals are subsisted chiefly upon oats there more than elsewhere; and as no mention is made of any peculiarity of food, we must suppose they used only straw or hay along with the yew tree. Many facts, that have incidentally attracted the notice of attentive observers, will recur to their memory, as tending to corroborate these conclusions.—Of this nature are the following:

Linnæus, in his journey through Lapland, remarks, that about the village of Tórneo in Lapland, a mortality used to attack the cattle in the spring of each year, which carried off great numbers of them at that season. This set him to examine the meadows around the town, on which these cattle fed, to see if he could discover any noxious plants growing there, which might occasion that fatality. He there in effect did find a considerable quantity of the *cicuta aquatica*, which the half famished animals cropped at that season, and the mortality he ascribes to that cause; and as the mortality subsides as the season advances, it may be attributed to the cattle leaving the hemlock untouched, when other plants could be found in abundance. It may be so;—but from these experiments may we not also have reason to suspect, that as the other plants spring up in greater abundance, they then begin to operate as an antidote to the hemlock; so as that, even if the cattle should still continue to eat it, it would not prove hurtful but salutary to them? Have we not also reason to

Dec. 12.

to prove, that  
y be employed  
t suppose that  
ly upon oats  
no mention is  
must suppose  
with the yew  
ly attracted the  
ur to their me-  
conclusions.—

pland, remarks,  
apland, a mor-  
e spring of each  
ers of them at  
ie the meadows  
le fed, to see if  
growing there,  
He there in ef-  
y of the *cicuta*  
imals cropped at  
cribes to that  
s as the season  
cattle leaving  
plants could be  
so;—but from  
have reason to  
g up in greater  
as an antidote  
ie cattle should  
prove hurtful  
also reason to

1792. *on vegetable poisons.* 203  
conjecture, that by trying proper kinds of food along  
with that plant, the inhabitants might at length dis-  
cover which of them counteracted its operation the  
best, so as to enable the inhabitants still to avail  
themselves of this early growing plant, as a valuable  
and [then] nourishing food for their cattle?

Linnaeus likewise remarks, that horses and cattle  
which have been accustomed to feed in the open  
fields, are frequently hurt when carried into wood-  
lands; while others which have been accustomed to  
go in the woods suffer no inconvenience from them.  
This he attributes to their eating noxious plants,  
which those animals who have been accustomed to  
feed there have learnt to avoid. May we not with  
equal reason suspect, that it may be owing to the  
strange animals not being accustomed to relish the  
kinds of food that would prove antidotes to the  
plants that poison them, exactly in the same way  
that strangers carried from Europe into the tropical  
regions, though they relish the succulent foods that  
there abound, cannot at first bear such a quantity of  
hot condiments as the natives of warm regions natu-  
rally employ as a corrector to the effects of their  
common food? In confirmation of this idea, I sup-  
pose it will be found, that animals which have been  
accustomed to run in woods, eat of a greater varie-  
ty of plants found there, than those which are first  
introduced from open fields.

The uses that might be derived from a set of ju-  
dicious experiments, conducted on the plan of those  
of Mr Wiborg, not to extirpate plants that are at  
present deemed noxious to animals, but to convert



204 *on manufactures and agriculture.* Dec. 12.  
these into nourishing food, by conjoining them with others, might be very great; because it might often happen, as in the instance of the yew tree, before us, that these noxious plants might afford abundant food, at a season of the year when others could not be found; or that the soil was fitted to produce a greater quantity of nutriment by yielding these plants than any others. Were these experiments also pushed as far as was necessary, might we not discover means of correcting those diseases in animals that originate from noxious plants;—not by means of medicines, which too often tend to weaken the animal, and prevent its fattening; but by means of a proper mixture of other nourishing food, which should, altogether, tend to carry the animal forward in a continued state of progressive amelioration?

---

ON THE COMPARATIVE INFLUENCE OF AGRICULTURE  
AND MANUFACTURES UPON THE MORALS AND HAPPINESS  
OF A PEOPLE, AND THE IMPROVEMENT AND  
STABILITY OF STATES.

A SENSIBLE correspondent, (Bee, vol. ix. p. 84,) has made some pertinent remarks on the probable danger of turning too much of our attention to manufactures, particularly in respect to the effect it may have on the morals of the people. As the happiness of a nation depends much more on the purity of the morals of its people, than on any other cause, this is a circumstance that ought to be carefully adverted to by all who have a desire to promote the prosperity

Dec. 12.  
ning them with  
se it might of-  
e yew tree, be-  
ght afford abun-  
en others could  
tted to produce  
r yielding these  
se experiments  
, might we not  
diseases in ani-  
plants;—not by  
tend to weaken  
but by means  
ing food, which  
animal forward  
melioration?

AGRICULTURE  
ALS AND HAR-  
ROVEMENT AND

ix. p. 84.) has  
probable dan-  
tion to manu-  
e effect it may  
s the happiness  
purity of the  
cause, this is a  
fully adverted  
the prosperity

1792. *on manufactures and agriculture.* 205  
of a country. I shall therefore appropriate a few pages  
for the purpose of discovering whether or not the ap-  
prehensions of the ingenious writer above quoted be  
well founded.

The most obvious consideration that occurs, when  
agriculture and manufactures are considered as affec-  
ting each other, is, that manufacturers, by becoming  
purchasers of the produce of the fields, offer encour-  
agement to agriculture; and that, of course, the  
greater the number of manufacturers there are in  
any country, the more prosperous will the agricul-  
ture of that country be.

There is, however, a fallacy in this reasoning; and  
unless several circumstances are attended to, and  
guarded against, the conclusion here drawn may be  
very unjust. In many situations a great part of the  
subsistence of manufacturers may be drawn from fo-  
reign parts; and where that is the case, the agricul-  
ture of the country is not encouraged in proportion  
to the prosperity of its manufactures. If laws are  
injudiciously made, so as to cramp the operations of  
agriculture, the prosperity of manufactures may e-  
ven, in some circumstances, retard the progress of  
agriculture; for by raising the wages of servants it  
diminishes the farmer's profit; who finding greater  
returns for money and attention in prosecuting manu-  
factures, than in cultivating ground, the capitals of  
the most enterprising individuals will be withdrawn  
from rural operations, and vested in manufactures;  
and with the general poverty of the tenants, the  
progress of improvements by them must be great-  
ly retarded.

The argument above stated is fallacious in still another point of view. Manufactures can only augment the demand from the farmer, in consequence of augmenting the total numbers of the people. If, for example, one thousand persons are employed in agriculture, they will require just as much food as if five hundred of these were employed in manufactures and five hundred in agriculture. There will therefore in this case be the same encouragement to agriculture with or without manufactures. It may occasion, however, a considerable difference to individuals, and the consequences to the state may be, in the end, extremely dissimilar.

Whatever tends to augment the proportion of *free* produce on a farm, will, in the first instance, tend to augment the farmer's profit, and consequently the amount of rent he can afford to pay for his farm. If, with ten servants, he can produce a thousand bolls of grain, of gross produce, and if the expence of each servant be equal to the price of twenty bolls, on an average, two hundred out of the ten will be expended in that way. If two hundred also shall be required for seed, he will have only six hundred left for paying rent and all other expences. But say, that, by a different mode of management, the same produce could be reared with five servants, then he would expend on them only one hundred bolls, and if the other expences were the same, he will have an additional profit, equal to the price of one hundred bolls; so that whatever be the consequence to the nation at large, he finds it greatly his interest to diminish the number of the people on his farm.

ture. Dec. 12.  
fallacious in still a-  
res can only aug-  
, in consequence  
the people. If,  
are employed in  
as much food as  
as much food as  
yed in manufac-  
ture. There will  
encouragement to  
actures. It may  
difference to indi-  
e state may be, in

proportion of *free*  
instance, tend to  
consequently the  
for his farm. If,  
a thousand bolls  
e expence of each  
ty bolls, on an a-  
will be expended  
shall be required  
ired left for pay-  
at say, that, by a  
e same produce  
then he would ex-  
lls, and if the o-  
ill have an addi-  
e hundred bolls ;  
to the nation at  
t to diminish the

1792. *on manufactures and agriculture.* 207

By the same mode of reasoning we might show, that, after making this reduction in his servants, he would find himself better than formerly, if he should now be able to rear no more than nine hundred and twenty bolls, in place of rearing a thousand bolls of gross produce, as at first for ; in this case he would be benefitted to the amount of twenty bolls, though the actual produce of the country were diminished eighty bolls by this change. In this way the rents of many estates have been actually advanced in Scotland, while their real produce has been diminished.

The demand, therefore, for the produce of agriculture, by manufacturers, may be only apparent ; and the farmer, by diminishing his labourers, may have more free produce while the actual gross produce of the country has been diminished ; so that both these striking proofs of the prosperity of a country may be fallacious.

To the philosophical statesman, the number of the active citizens which can be supported in the state, affords the truest criterion of its power ; but, like numbers in an army, he knows that unless means can be devised for giving them a constant supply of food, and enabling them to find the means of obtaining that food, at all times, they will be apt to be thrown into the most fatal disorders. It becomes a great object of his attention, therefore, to guard against these disorders ; in the same manner as it requires the greatest exertions in a skilful general to provide stores and forage for his army at all times.

From these considerations, disregarding the accidental profits that may accrue to individuals from particular considerations, he will only consider the general effect that is to be derived to the whole community from such an arrangement. Hence he will naturally say, since, in consequence of particular arrangements, the same number of people may be subsisted in the country by following agriculture chiefly as a business, or by engaging in manufactures, it is his duty to consider whether the happiness of the people, and the tranquillity of the state, would be most promoted by inducing them to pursue the one or the other of these modes of life; supposing it were in his power. This is the question I wish to investigate at present.

There is one very striking difference that must occur to every one who views the same number of persons as employed in agriculture, or in manufactures; *viz.* the great fluctuation in the earnings of the people, in the last class, in comparison of those in the other. Manufactures are subjected to great variations in the demand at market. Sometimes the orders for those of one sort, are so great, that the highest exertions are required for supplying that demand. During this period, every thing assumes the most inviting appearance. The master manufacturers have it in their power to enhance the price or diminish the quality. Their profits are great. Every one is anxious to obtain as great a share as possible, in this gainful business; he tries to obtain as many hands as possible; journeymen, of course, become scarce and obtain higher wages; this induces

*culture.* Dec. 12:  
regarding the acci-  
individuals from  
only consider the  
to the whole com-  
Hence he will na-  
of particular ar-  
people may be sub-  
griculture chiefly  
manufactures, it is  
happiness of the  
e state, would be  
pursue the one  
fe; supposing it  
estion I wish to

erence that must  
same number of  
, or in manufac-  
the earnings of the  
son of those in the  
d to great varia-  
ometimes the or-  
great, that the  
r supplying that  
ry thing assumes  
e master manu-  
enhance the price  
its are great. E-  
great a share as  
tries to obtain as  
en, of course, be-  
ges; this induces

1792. *on manufactures and agriculture.* 209

more persons to enter into that business. All is life and bustle; and smiling prosperity brightens every countenance. The lower classes of the people are enabled to pick and cull the nicest viands, for rearing which the farmer gets great prices, so as to enable him to abandon more common articles of produce. But in a short time, a change of fashion,—such a trifle as a shoe string being adopted in place of a buckle, or a clasp instead of a button, makes a total stagnation in this once flourishing business. The master manufacturers finding no more demand for their goods, cannot keep their journeymen longer; and as these in general work by piece-work, it costs him but a word to discharge one or two hundred persons; who are thus thrown at once out of employment, and consequently experience the greatest distress, till they can find some other means of subsistence. The luxuries which the farmer used to rear for their use, are now allowed to remain upon hand. He, depending on these sales, is reduced to distress; and complaints are loud and universal. No such changes can ever be experienced by men who follow agriculture. Neither the encouragement, nor the discouragement, are nearly so great. So that this political malady, which is one of the severest that can affect a state, is never experienced.

Other evils, that are the consequences of it, are equally guarded against. Men in the lower ranks of life, who are enabled to earn more wages than is necessary to subsist themselves in the way they have been accustomed to live, usually become idle and dissipated; they spend their superfluous earnings in

drunkenness and debauchery. One person seduces another ;—their morals become corrupted, and their manners irregular. Persons of this description are, of all others, the worst to manage in a state. While they enjoy the sunshine of prosperity, they are riotous and factious. Ever ready to run into extremes, they become the willing tool of every desperate man who wishes to raise disturbances in the state. A Catiline has only to appear, and he finds them ready for his purpose. Such persons are, of all others, the most unfit to bear those checks, and reverses of fortune, to which manufacturers must ever be subjected. Hence, it happens, that manufacturing towns become such fertile nurseries of thefts and robberies, and every species of depredations. These dissipated persons become a charge on the parish, or they go to the highway or the gallows.

Such excesses are never experienced in rural situations, where men follow the peaceable employment of agriculture. Their labour is constant and equal ;—they are never overdone, and never idle ;—their sustenance is equally certain, uniform, and moderate ;—they do not associate together in such numbers, and are by consequence less liable to be seduced by the contagion of bad example.—Being actively employed in the fields during the whole week, Sunday becomes a day of rest ; and divine service is to them a pleasing amusement. Every mind that is not corrupted by vicious habits, is fond of being informed. On this principle, they become interested in the duties of religion, and attentive to the discourses of their pastors. In short it is

ture. Dec. 12.  
person seduces  
upted, and their  
description are,  
a state. While  
y, they are riot-  
o run into ex-  
t of every despe-  
rurbances in the  
ear, and he finds  
persons are, of  
e checks, and re-  
urers must ever  
at manufacturing  
es of thefts and  
adations. These  
on the parish, or  
ws.  
ed in rural situ-  
ble employment  
stant and equal ;  
never idle ; —  
n, uniform, and  
together in such  
less liable to be  
xample.—Being  
ring the whole  
est ; and divine  
sement. Every  
s habits, is fond  
le, they become  
and attentive to  
In short it is

1792. *on manufactures and agriculture.* 211  
scarcely possible for a person who has not had access to behold it nearly, to form an idea of the immense difference that there is between the innocent simplicity of heart of the inhabitants of the country, compared with the irreligion and immorality of the lower classes of people in towns. I hence conclude, that a state which contains a given number of people, chiefly employed in agriculture, affords to the natives a greater share of domestic happiness, and is infinitely more stable, less subject to distress arising from tumults and disorders of every sort, than one where manufactures furnish the chief employment of the people.

From the same considerations, I agree with the sensible correspondent above referred to, in thinking, that when a state becomes intoxicated by extraordinary success in manufactures, it is in a very ticklish situation indeed ; and that in proportion to the uncommon flow of prosperity in that department, which accidental circumstances may confer upon it, the greater room there is to fear that its prosperity approaches towards a crisis. Were it even possible to guard against a check in the demand, the dangers to be dreaded from a long flow of prosperity, are little short of those that result from a sudden slackening of business : for nations, like individuals, wax wanton with prosperity, and run into excesses which necessarily produce their ruin.

Not only is the present tranquillity of the state, and the happiness of the people less, if manufactures be the chief employment of the people, than agriculture ; but the probability of its future advance-



212      *on manufactures and agriculture.*      Dec. 12.  
ment in point of population and general industry is much diminished.

From what has been already said, it is evident, that when great wealth is acquired by a temporary demand for manufactures, the farmer finds it his interest, in the first place, to diminish, as much as possible, the number of hands he employs, although, by doing so, he be certain of diminishing the total produce of his farm; and in the next place, by getting a high price for meat and delicacies, he finds it his interest to rear a much greater proportion of animals, and less corn, than formerly. But as a field under judicious culture, will, in all cases, produce a much greater quantity of human sustenance, than when employed in rearing animals, it happens, that in this way the total amount of human sustenance, raised in the country, may be prodigiously diminished; while agriculture, on a superficial view, seems to be in a more thriving state than before; that is, while the farmer lives better and pays more rent than formerly.

In this way we are easily enabled to solve the difficulty that so much puzzled the Lords of Treasury two years ago to account for; *viz.* to reconcile the idea of the prosperous state of agriculture in this country, for some years past, to the facts they discovered, that the actual produce of the country in corn, had been, during that period, considerably diminished.

From the facts above stated, we shall also be enabled to account for another phenomenon, that has afforded much matter for speculation during the

culture. Dec. 12.  
neral industry is

ed, it is evident,  
by a temporary  
er finds it his in-  
, as much as pos-  
sibly, although, by  
ing the total pro-  
duce, by getting  
it, he finds it his  
proportion of ani-  
mal. But as a field  
in some cases, produce a  
greater sustenance, than  
it happens, that  
human sustenance,  
prodigiously dimi-  
nished. In a  
superficial view,  
the state than before ;  
and pays more

proposed to solve the  
Lords of Treas-  
ury, viz. to reconcile  
the interests of agriculture in  
conformity to the facts they  
observe of the country  
in a period, considerably

shall also be en-  
countered, that has  
occurred during the

1792. on manufactures and agriculture. 213  
present summer ; viz. the unusual price of meat in  
England. Never were manufactures known to be in  
such a prosperous state in Britain as at present ;—  
never were wages so high ;—never could operative  
manufacturers earn near so much money ;—never  
of course could they afford to purchase so many  
delicacies in the way of food :—greater therefore was  
the demand for *fine* joints of meat than ever ; and  
as the quantity to be brought to market, could not  
keep pace with the demand, the necessary conse-  
quence was a rise of price. This rise of price will of  
course induce the farmer to raise a greater quantity  
of these articles in future ; more ground will thus  
be abstracted from the plough ; less produce will be  
obtained from the soil ; and our dependence on fo-  
reign countries for food must be proportionally aug-  
mented.

In this way does an undue demand for manufac-  
tures necessarily induce a kind of temporary pros-  
perity, which excites a spirit of wantonness, that  
tends to sap the foundations of the stable prosperi-  
ty of a state. The *first* consequence of this extra-  
ordinary spirit is wealth to all. The *next* is the  
deterioration of the soil ; for I call every thing a  
deterioration that diminishes the gross produce of the  
fields. A *third* consequence is the diminution of la-  
bour ; for when men can earn much more than will  
furnish for their daily subsistence, they abandon  
their work at pleasure ; a consequence of this is a  
want of hands, and an increase of wages in every  
case. A rise in the price of every article of ne-  
cessary consumption is then unavoidable. Hence,

at present, the rise in the price of coals, so severely felt in every part of this country. These things may continue for a time to be felt, and complained of as a hardship; but so long as the demand for manufactures continues brisk, these inconveniences can be borne. But if ever a permanent slackening in that demand should take place, the consequences would be dreadful.—Men who had been used to fare luxuriously, being turned out of employment, would find it a matter of the utmost difficulty to subsist in any other way;—the farmer who found a slackened demand for the articles he used to rear, and on which he made his rent, would be compelled to reduce the price below what he could afford. The consequences might be traced minutely; but it is an ungracious talk. They are too obvious.

I conclude, that the prosperity that results from an extraordinary demand for manufactures, is a political disease of the most dangerous tendency. It is a poison that produces a pleasing delirium, which, like that from opium, must end in a miserable death. Sober minded persons, therefore, will look upon this general intoxication without participating in the phrenzy it produces; and will regret that circumstances should here so unfortunately concur to cherish it.



ture. Dec. 12,  
als, so severely  
These things  
and complained  
demand for ma-  
conveniences can  
ackening in that  
quences would  
ed to fare luxu-  
loyment, would  
icuity to subsist  
found a slacken-  
to rear, and ea-  
compelled to re-  
ould afford. The  
utely; but it is  
obvious.  
at results from  
actures, is a po-  
s tendency. It  
delirium, which,  
miserable death.  
will look upon  
participating in  
regret that cir-  
mately concar to

---

---

POETRY.

---

---

SIR,                    TO THE EDITOR OF THE BEE.

*THIS poem, and the few others which accompany it, were extracted from three manuscript volumes I lately got. I do not wish them for originals that were never published, though I bought them as such; but suspect I may have been taken in. Most of them seem to have been written forty or fifty years ago. If you think them worthy of a place in your Miscellany they are much at your service.*                    P. J.

THE COUNTRY PARSON.

IN IMITATION OF HORACE'S COUNTRY MOUSE.

*Rusticus urbanum murem, &c. B. ii, Sat. 6.*

HARD by the side of Snowdon's lofty hill,  
Inclod with thickets and a purling rill,  
There liv'd an honest vicar, free from strife,  
Tho' clog'd with that tempestuous thing,—a wife.  
Neat was his house, and humble tho' not mean,  
Fine without cost, tho' elegantly clean:  
In this parochial state he spent his years,  
Nor rais'd by fortune, nor deprest'd by cares;  
Grave, and close fist'd, yet who once did treat  
A Lond' rector, at this humble seat;  
A priest well known at court, in daily wait,  
On bishops, lords, and ministers of state;  
Could flatter, fawn, and cringe,—call this man brother,  
Say one thing openly, but mean another.  
Both were at Cambridge bred, and both had spent  
Seven studious years in friendship and content:  
But this by hating Tory and Pretender,  
Had gained a living from our faith's defender  
On Cambria's hills, and now came down that way,  
To see his tenants, and receive his pay:  
The rev'rend vicar treats his cringing guest  
With all the rarities his house possesseth.  
The beer was tapt, with cyder tough and sweet,  
And beef and pork serv'd up, which lords might eat;  
Next came the produce of the female goats,  
And apples blushing in their ruddy coats.  
All these were order'd that the guest might see  
How Wales abounded in variety:  
But no such food could gratify his taste,  
He loads his trencher with indecent waste;  
Sticks his fork lightly in the smoking meat,  
And, loathing, praises what he's forc'd to eat.  
Now dinner's o'er, the night with mirth is crown'd,  
While loyal healths and witty jokes go round;

At last the courtier, mellow grown and free,  
 Exalts this unexpected luxury.  
 Alas! (cries he,) how hard's your present fate!  
 Small is your fortune, but your soul is great!  
 Sure this munificent, aspiring mind,  
 Was not for cliffs, and poverty design'd.  
 Why should a man of such transcendent worth,  
 Return unheard of to his native earth?  
 Let goats frequent the brake and savage den,  
 You shall see courts, know kings, converse with men!  
 Distinguish old rusty hats, and thread bare gown,  
 And learn the nicenels of th' engaging town.  
 First preach at court, then ask some pretty see,  
 A living, chaplainship, or deanery:  
 Act against conscience, not afraid to lie,  
 And cry up Walpole's virtues to the sky,  
 Then rail at St John, Pulteney, and the rest,  
 And always swear the present times are best.  
 Since life's still fleeting, and no man hath pow'r  
 To hasten or retard the destin'd hour;  
 Since great and small must render up their breath,  
 Nor Cambria's rocks can stand a siege with death,  
 Haste, haste with me, and thankfully receive,  
 All the kind gods, and kinder king can give.  
 But oh! what vicar with Socratic arms,  
 Could e'er withstand preferment's easy charms?  
 His thoughts are center'd in some high degree,  
 His desk's a throne, his vicarage a see.  
 With these delusions fir'd, he hates delay,  
 And eagerly pursues the joyful way.  
 Both bear th' inclemencies of wind and wet,  
 And reach St James's as the sun was set.  
 His lordship's house appears, the mastiff's roar,  
 Th' obsequious porter cringes at the door.  
 Up stairs they go, the courtier leads the way,  
 Unusual objects claim the vicar's stay.  
 He views the product of the curious inoam,  
 And eyes both Indies in one splendid room.  
 Within the lobby of a dome or state,  
 Both with due patience for their supper wait;  
 At length repeated dainties grace the board,  
 Th' untasted offals of the piddling lord:  
 Ragouts, and ortolans, and costly fish,  
 Conceal diseases in the shining dish.  
 Our servile courtier acts the well known part,  
 And helps the stranger with the nicest art;  
 Picks out the morsel that is choice and rare,  
 And cloy's his stomach with luxuriant fare.  
 The exalted vicar owns his happy station,  
 Nor silently enjoys his new translation:

When lo ! the steward with undun'd face,  
 Informs the courtier of his sure disgrace ;  
 Cancels the honours which he had enjoy'd,  
 And in one moment all his hope's destroy'd.  
 The affrighted vicar in his wretched state,  
 Condemns his folly, but condemns too late,  
 Curses the court, and all the servile train,  
 Whose smile is treach'ry, and whose friendship's bane !  
 Farewell (he cries) St James's glitt'ring show,  
 I'll to my vicarage and my mountains go ;  
 There will I live, in unmolested ease,  
 On tythe pig, barn door fowls, and salutary pease.

## A DESCRIPTION.

To the lily's milk-white glow  
 Add the rose-bud, ere it blow ;  
 To Raphael's touch, and Titian's dye,  
 Add Correggio's symmetry :

Iv'ry bring from Afric's shore,  
 Corals thence, where billows roar ;  
 Ebony, and shining jet,  
 All be in the casket met :

In Arabia's land exhale,  
 Odours from the spicy gale ;  
 Rich perfumes from India bring,  
 Catch the meadow's sweets in spring ;

More the picture to adorn,  
 Draw the blushes of the morn ;  
 In Aurora's flowing vest,  
 Lightly be the damsel drest :

Shape and air of Venus show,  
 Let the Graces smiles bestow ;  
 Lastly, to complete the whole,  
 Give the nymph Minerva's soul :

These, the poets all declare,  
 Constitute the charming fair ;  
 These, if you search the world around,  
 In Celia only will be found.

VOL. XII.

E E

†

## MEMOIRS OF THE COUNT D'ALVARES.

Mankind are fond of novels and fictitious stories, because they often contain a series of wonderful and interesting events. The following story, strictly true in all its parts, is as surprising and ought to prove more interesting to every reader, than any fictitious tale; because it not only displays a series of wonderful and interesting events, but also exposes a faithful picture of the human mind in a variety of trying situations. It will, therefore, furnish abundant subject of remark to the philosopher and moralist; but it would be impertinent to anticipate the reflections of the reader.

THE Count d'Alvares, grandee of Spain, was rich, powerful, and warmly enamoured of his wife. She was brought to bed of a son, and died three days after the birth of that child. The count, penetrated with grief, survived his wife but ten months. The young Alvares being left an orphan, lived under the guardianship of his uncle, a gentleman without fortune, and charged with a numerous family. The immense possessions of his ward tempted him, and inspired him with the dreadful project of sacrificing the last shoot of that illustrious family. A soul sufficiently atrocious to form such a design, is generally capable of putting it in execution. However, that savage uncle, not daring to shed the blood of his nephew with his own hands, charged one of his servants with that barbarous commission, and delivered to him that young infant with an order to strangle him. The hands of the servant were not used to murder: encouraged, nevertheless, by the hope of the reward which was promised him, he seized the victim; and, with a trembling hand, gave him three stabs with a poignard. The cries of the infant, his weakness, and the sight of the blood which sprung from the wound, moved the assassin. He stopt short and stood still. Being recovered from his fury, without considering his interest,

ALVARES.

, because they often con-  
s. The following story,  
and ought to prove more  
ous tale; because it not  
resting events, but also  
mind in a variety of trying  
tant subject of remark to  
be impertinent to antici-

n, was rich, power-  
e. She was brought  
ter the birth of that  
grief, survived his  
Alvares being left an  
f his uncle, a gentle-  
ch a numerous fami-  
rd tempted him, and  
ct of sacrificing the

A soul sufficiently  
generally capable of  
at savage uncle, not  
ephew with his own  
with that barbarous  
at young infant with  
of the servant were  
rtheless, by the hope  
a, he seized the vic-  
ave him three stabs  
nfant, his weakness,  
ng from the wound,  
d stood still. Being  
sidering his interest,

he carried the unfortunate infant to the surgeon of the nearest village. The wounds were not mortal, but considerable enough to leave ineffaceable marks on the shoulder of the count. The servant returned to his master, and told him that he had faithfully performed his orders. One readily believes what he wishes very much. That barbarous guardian calls together his relations, and tells them that his young ward had died of convulsions. The servant, to make that news more credited, puts some clothes into a coffin, and causes it to be solemnly interred. Some days after, that servant, afraid lest the truth might be discovered, returned to the surgeon to whom he had trusted the young Alvares;—took the child, and carried him to a village still farther off, where he delivered him to a peasant to whom he paid, *per* advance, a good sum for his pension. The young Alvares remained with that peasant till he was six years of age; but then the servant came again, and, to free himself from the dread which haunted him continually, he took away the count, and trusted him to a merchant who was to embark the next day for Turkey. He gave money to that traveller; and, giving him to understand that it was the natural son of a gentleman of condition, he recommended it to him as an inviolable secret.

Mean while, the crime of the uncle was not long unpunished. Death soon swept away his numerous family; all his children perished,—all his house was filled with mourning;—he was attacked himself with a mortal disorder. In that dreadful moment, penetrated with horror at his conduct, he felt remorse, and communicated his repentance, and his fears to the accomplice of his atrocity. He confessed all that he had done. That confession calmed the anxiety of the old man; and the hope of restoring to his nephew his estate, and his fortune, animated his spirits. He recovered, and employed all his care to find out the



retreat of his unfortunate ward : but his researches were long in vain. He learned at last, that the merchant had sold the young count to a Turk ; that Turk had sold him again to an English merchant, settled at Constantinople, who had returned to London accompanied by his slave.

Alvares sent immediately an express to London ; but he came too late ; the young count was no longer in that capital : he learned only that the young man had behaved himself with so much discretion and fidelity to his master, that he, to recompence his zeal, had put him apprentice to a barber, where after having learned the razor, he had entered into the service of the count de Gallas, minister to the Emperor at the British court. The count de Gallas had returned to Vienna ; and his new servant had followed him. The old Alvares was not to be discouraged ; he sent his confessor to Vienna ; but his nephew had not been with the count de Gallas for a long time. He was told, that after having been sometime valet de chambre to the count d'Oberstoff, he had married one of the count's lady's women, and had retired to Bohemia. That new incertitude sensibly afflicted the old Alvares.

Being once at Barcelona, his zeal for the house of Austria had determined him to lend the emperor four hundred thousand florins. Alvares addressed himself to that sovereign himself : he sent the confessor to the court to acquaint him with his situation, his crime, and the extreme desire which he had to recover his nephew. The emperor, moved with the unfortunate situation of the count, and of the young Alvares, caused that same confessor to be accompanied into Bohemia by one of his officers, charged with the most precise orders. They made the greatest inquiries ; and it was not till after infinite researches, that they discovered the retreat of the young count d'Al-

Dec. 12.

is researches were the merchant had Turk had sold him at Constantinople, anied by his slave. to London; but he no longer in that g man had behaved elly to his master, d put him appren- rned the razor, he de Gallas, mini- The count de is new servant had not to be discour- a; but his nephew s for a long time. time valet de cham- married one of the o Bohemia. That d Alvares. r the house of Au- mperor four hun- ed himself to that r to the court to ime, and the ex- his nephew. The uation of the state. same confederate his officers, chag made the greatest infinite researches, young count d'Al-

1792.

memoirs of count d'Alvares.

228

vares. He was then *maitre d'hotel* to a gentleman. They interrogated him about his birth, and the first years of his life. The young *Alvares* answered that he was absolutely ignorant, either from whence he came, or to what family he belonged. That he only remembers that being a slave in Turkey in his infancy, his master had told him that he was the son of a Spanish nobleman: but that he could never reconcile the greatness of that birth with the unhappy situation to which his father had condemned him in his infancy. The confessor desired leave to examine the shoulders of the *maitre d'hotel*, and seeing plain marks of three stabs of a poignard, he did not hesitate to tell the heir of the house of *Alvares*, the danger which he had run, the crime of his uncle, and his remorse. The young *Alvares*, too much humbled since he had seen the day, to be proud of the rank and fortune which heaven had just given him, was not ambitious of the honours to which his birth might make him aspire. His wife, fearing that this advancement might separate her for ever from her husband, gave herself up already to the most violent alarms. The count, loving without ambition, came to Vienna, thanked the emperor for the trouble which he had condescended to take; received from that prince the reimbursement of the 400,000 florins; bought in Silesia the lands of *Ratibot*, where he retired with the countess of *Alvares* his wife. *Alvares* was the son of a grandee of Spain;—he might have been one himself. He might have lived in the midst of greatness; but he would have been the destruction of a wife whom he loved. He chose rather to keep the faith which he had sworn to her, than to be decorated with honours and titles, which suppose virtues, but which do not always give them. He contented himself with transporting the greatest part of his fortune into Germany, and enjoying it in the bosom of friendship.

## THE SAVAGE AND THE CIVILIZED MAN.

THE savage rises in the morning, and prowls through the forest for food,—if he finds it, he returns loaded to his wife, who cooks it for him; her portion is what he may leave of the hasty repast. If he is unsuccessful in hunting, he takes in an additional hole in his girdle, and his family pines in want.

The civilized man gets up with the sun—pursues his daily occupation—and the sure prospect of a reward to his industry lightens the burdens of life;—while the arts of civilization afford a perpetual security against hunger, nakedness, and cold.

The savage has a precarious support.—Nature, it is true, provides the crystal stream, and his bow may stop the deer in its course,—but the stream is often remote, and the track of the arrow is frequently untrue.

The civilized man may struggle with misfortunes; but he has a never-failing resource in the benevolence of society.

The inhabitant of the woods has but few ideas, and few pleasures,—these are of the ardent kind, and their acquisition often interferes with those of his fellow savages—the consequences are fatal.

The civilized man has a boundless circle of enjoyments. His views are expanded, his ideas unlimited, his hopes are excited by innumerable objects, and gratified ten thousand different ways. The legal restraints on his pleasures, appetites, and passions, enlarge the sphere of his felicity.

The savage, disengaged from the chase, or war, leads a life of stupid insensibility.—There can scarcely be said to be any progress, or succession of events, in his existence,—'tis one perpetual *now*.

The civilized man lives in himself—in his children—in the public,—and as he participates in the labours, he enjoys the happiness of his country and of mankind.

## CIVILIZED MAN.

prowls through the  
 loaded to his wife,  
 what he may leave  
 ful in hunting, he  
 and his family pines

e sun—pursues his  
 of a reward to his  
 —while the arts of  
 against hunger, na-

—Nature, it is true,  
 may stop the deer  
 note, and the track

isfortunes; but he  
 olence of society.  
 ew ideas, and few  
 and their acqui-  
 fellow savages—

le of enjoyments.  
 ed, his hopes are  
 ified ten thousand  
 his pleasures, ap-  
 of his felicity.  
 e, or war, leads a  
 scarcely be said to  
 n his existence,—

his children—in  
 the labours, he  
 mankind.

1792. *the savage and civilized man.* 223

The savage feels no anxiety for the future welfare of his family, however numerous it may be.—He propagate his kind like the wolf of the desert, and his offspring are abandoned to a wayward fate. The cares, the solitudes the anticipations, and pleasures of life, are equally unknown to him.

The civilized man has his cultivated faculties continually employed to promote the happiness of his family—every addition to it is a new pledge of future enjoyment.—He feels the protection of civil government, and he cheerfully contributes to its support.—Protected in his acquisitions by law, he contemplates the transmission of his name, his inheritance, his rights, and privileges, to his posterity, with unspeakable pleasure.

The savage has no abiding place—his only defence from the inclemency of the skies, is in his case—hardened carcass.

The civilized man, wisely calculating for the future contingencies of the seasons, in the retreat reared by the joint labours of associated industry, “ smiles at the tempest, and enjoys the storm.”

The savage, while young, feels and glories in the vigour of his nerves;—like the young colt, he snuffs the wind, and braves the tempest;—but mark his declining years,—time very early scars his visage, and the hanging down-drawn lip of the aged savage, fully evinces that his *last* are not his *best* days.

The civilized man preserves, by temperance, the vigour of youth, till an advanced period.—His declining years are crowned with respect and veneration—and his last repose is in the arms of filial affection.

## MR DEMPSTER'S IMPROVEMENTS.

*Extract of a letter from George Dempster of Dunichen, esq.*

“ I NEED not tell you the last morsel of Letham is feued off; and houses, mills, &c. rising in it like magic, to my

own astonishment. My dead advance L. 47; and a rent of L. 5: 13: 4 in the year 1761, converted into L. 100 sterling in the year 1793."

In the Bee, vol. iv. p. 255, was given some account of the beginning of this village. The first lot of it was feued off in December 1790, and it is now completed. This is a convincing proof of the avidity with which the people in Scotland fly to places of refuge, when they are offered to them on reasonable terms. Mr Dempster's improvement by this plan is very great, and his profits, as above stated, very considerable. But the rent he thus immediately draws is but a very small part indeed of his real profits. When the people have got a firm establishment, and become wealthy, they will require many articles of accommodation which can only be obtained from the adjoining lands. The soil around must thus be improved, and the rents keep pace with the growing wealth of the people. In this way, a gentleman of my acquaintance has benefited his estate to the amount of nearly L. 1000 a-year, in the course of something less than a century past, without any outlay of money, merely by establishing a village on it, the whole feu duties arising from which, do not come to an hundred pounds.

Mr Dempster's improvements at *Skibo* in Sutherland, [see Bee, vol. iv. p. 255.] are going on with amazing rapidity. "The exertions of the new settlers, (says he,) astonish me. I doubt not but ten or twelve years of this system would leave little cultivable ground uncultivated. The dryness and warmth of that northern climate exceeds my expectation very far." It is a pleasing thing for a benevolent mind to see its exertions crowned with success. Of the progress of the manufactures there, and Mr Dempster's improvements by planting, &c. farther accounts well be given in some future number of this work.

Dec. 12.  
47; and a rent of  
d into L. 100 ster-

n some account of  
lot of it was feued  
mpleted. This is a  
hich the people in  
they are offered to  
ster's improvement  
ts, as above stated,  
thus immediately  
of his real profits.  
blishment, and be-  
articles of accom-  
from the adjoining  
improved, and the  
lth of the people.  
ntance has benefit-  
1000 a-year, in the  
past, without any  
g a village on it,  
do not come to an

in Sutherland, [see  
amazing rapidity.  
s he,) astonish me.  
this system would  
ted. The dryness  
ceeds my expecta-  
for a benevolent  
cesses. Of the pro-  
Dr Dempster's im-  
unts well be given

106.

---

THE BEE,  
OR  
LITERARY WEEKLY INTELLIGENCER,  
FOR  
WEDNESDAY, DECEMBER 19. 1792.

---

STATISTICAL NOTICES OF NORTH AMERICA.

COPY OF A LETTER FROM DR S—L S—TH OF  
PRINCETON, TO DR C—S N—T OF MONTROSE.

*Continued from p. 95.*

DEAR SIR, *Princeton, Feb. 4. 1785.*

SOME time since, I answered, according to my ideas, part of the inquiries put to me in your letter by Mr Rogers,—I proceed now to give as distinct answers as I can to those that remain.

You ask, "Whether we observe the forms of good breeding? or whether, being so very free, we do not treat each other with haughtiness?"

Our freedom certainly takes away the distinctions of rank that are so visible in Europe; and of consequence takes away, in the same proportion, those submissive forms of politeness that exist there. You seldom see a superior treat an inferior with haughtiness; but you see all, even to the lowest of the landholders, act with a certain air, that indicates they are sensible they are not in any

VOL. xii.

FF

†

degree dependent on you. In the country, particularly, though the people are not rude, yet they have a manner that appears to those who have been accustomed to respect, to be rather forward and destitute of sufficient attention. The truth is, every man seems to carry about with him a consciousness that he is an independent citizen of an independent state. Our equality in condition produces a similar equality in our sentiments, and mode of behaviour towards each other; which, though it is not morose and haughty, has the appearance of being rough and unpolished. Politeness, like knowledge, is perhaps more generally diffused among the body of the people here than in Europe; it does not, however, exist in such perfection in particular characters, or particular classes here, as it does there.

“Are the people prone to law suits? or are these frequent or tedious among you?”

I believe the Americans are not unusually litigious; and, for expedition, the law is not very famous in any country. It is to be lamented, however, that law thrives among us much better than religion.

“Are your articles of export sufficient, *communibus annis*, to purchase all you want from Europe?”

They are amply sufficient to purchase all we need; but we have too many wants. It is one of the principal faults of the Americans, that they are too much addicted to ostentation; and, to gratify a vanity which the circumstances of the country contribute to cherish, they are too willing to desire credit with

the merchant, and too ready to run that credit beyond their means. Our merchants, themselves, however, are much more generally in debt to foreigners than the people are to *them*. Our cities and towns are filled with merchandise, as if we were a wealthy and commercial people. We are not a commercial people; and we ought not as yet to attempt to become so. We may have trade to the value of our bulky exports; but this will not be great. An extensive commerce can be supported in a country like this, only by manufactures; and it is too early to introduce them with success in America. The ease with which the poor can procure lands in the back country, will, by taking off the hands, necessarily make the price of labour too high to render manufactures practicable, for at least a century to come. We ought then to have but few merchants, and like many of the ancient republics, to turn our attention chiefly to the culture of the soil. We ought to live in that frugal way that is proper for husbandmen, and safest for republicans. But our fathers, coming from a commercial country, have introduced ideas different from those that would perhaps best suit our real state of society. Whatever estimation, however, may be made of these reflections, certain it is our merchants have imported beyond their abilities; and foreigners, deceived with regard both to our poverty and wealth, have poured in upon us such a deluge of merchandise, as must necessarily multiply bankruptcies, and make our own traders appear more dishonest than they are. Deceived, I say, with regard both to our poverty and wealth; for while some



228 *statistical notices of N. America. Dec. 19.*  
foolishly thought we were almost perishing through want of the necessaries of life; others as foolishly thought there was no end to our wealth in this golden country. All these circumstances must greatly affect trade; and I am well assured that British merchants will have no security in this commerce with the United States, any farther than they receive immediate returns. Their rashness hitherto, since the war, must soon be dearly paid for. But our politicians here, treat with derision the reproaches which they sometimes see made against this country in the English papers,—that the Americans are ruining their credit as a people, and that they will be scorned for their dishonesty and fraud over the whole earth. Disappointed men, and immediate sufferers, will naturally express themselves with violence; but the failures of a few merchants will not bring any general imputation on the body of the people, by foreigners to whom they are not in debt. It is not a debt of the country, but of individuals: it was not contracted on the faith of the country, but particular men in Britain, from interested motives, rashly trusted some people here beyond all reason, and they must now pay the price of their folly. The truth is, many politicians here are rather pleased with the bankruptcies among the merchants, than apprehensive of any ill consequences from them. They say that these harsh means are necessary to bring our commerce to its proper state, to be just equal to the product of the land;—they will tend to destroy that spirit of luxury which would make us too dependent on other nations;—they will distress the British

Dec. 19.  
ng through  
as foolishly  
lth in this  
must greatly  
British mer-  
merce with  
receive im-  
o, since the  
t our politi-  
aches which  
country in  
are ruining  
l be scorned  
hole earth.  
erers, will  
ce; but the  
ng any ge-  
ople, by fo-  
It is not a  
it was not  
out particu-  
ives, rashly  
on, and they  
The truth  
leased with  
than appre-  
n. They say  
o bring our  
equal to the  
destroy that  
too depen-  
s the British

1792. *statistical notices of N. America.* 229  
merchants, which, to the populace here, would be a grateful retaliation upon them, for running with so much zeal, immediately after the war, to engross our trade by a credit that would make us still subservient and dependent on Britain. The Americans at large, wish to break as far as possible their connections with your country, lest they should hereafter prove dangerous to us. They, therefore, rather enjoy the distresses of the British trade, than pity the merchants; in the hope that their losses, making them more cautious, and, in particular, determining them to renounce their credit, which is so pernicious to us, we may stand upon a more equal footing with respect to all the nations of Europe. These, I believe, are the sentiments most prevalent in America, out of a few trading towns; and they sufficiently discover what safety there is in trusting our merchants, or what regard will be paid here to any complaints of dishonesty that may disturb the Exchange or coffee houses of London.

You inquire, "Whether any manufactures could be introduced here by emigrants? whether there is any hope that the materials of this country could be wrought in it for an export trade?"

In addition to what has been already suggested, it will perhaps be a sufficient answer to these questions, to inform you, that a common day-labourer earns his two-thirds of a Spanish milled dollar *per* day. While this is the case, we can never manufacture so cheaply as we can import. Our manufactures, therefore, must, of necessity, be very inconsiderable. The state of the lands in this country produces this effect; and the same cause must

operate in the same manner, till our lands are much more completely settled and cultivated, than they are at present. But a man can now procure his living out of the soil, with much more ease, health, and comfort to himself, than he can at the loom or in the shop. A few persons, only, are employed to work up the roughest materials of the country, in a coarse and hasty manner, for the wear of the farmer and his servants at their daily labour; or, when new, perhaps, for their holiday clothes. Spinning is always done in the farmer's house at those seasons, when, if they did not spin, they would be unemployed. And in the southern states, it is not uncommon for each family to have its own loom also. It often happens that tradesmen in the country, of every kind, make their trade a business by the bye, and tillage their principal occupation; so much more easy and profitable an income is derived from the land which is obtained with ease, and held without dependence. If a manufacturer were to come to America, with an hundred workmen in his branch, they would probably all desert him before the end of two years.

The difference of ideas, between a young country of husbandmen, and an old one of manufacturers, is almost inconceivable. And, therefore, men coming from Britain, full of their own ideas and habits, must frequently be most egregiously disappointed. There are few, even in this country, where they have the effects before their view, who have reflection enough to investigate the causes of that obvious difference which exists between America and Europe. It is frequently supposed to arise, not from the nature

7. Dec. 19.

nds are much  
than they are  
his living out  
, and comfort  
in the shop.  
work up the  
a coarse and  
mer and his  
en new, per-  
ng is always  
ons, when, if  
loyed. And  
mon for each  
ften happens  
kind, make  
tillage their  
re and profi-  
which is ob-  
edence. If  
ica, with an  
would pro-  
vo years.

g country of  
ers, is almost  
oming from  
habits, must  
ted. There  
ey have the  
tion enough  
s difference  
urope. It is  
the nature

1792. *statistical notices of N. America.* 231  
of the country, and the degree of population, as it really does, but from the ignorance of the Americans. This, you may be sure, an American will not admit; and there are some plausible reasons against it. America was settled by Europeans, who came hither with all their native habits and ideas; and yet, from them, are derived our present manners and state of society: and the Europeans who now come among us, in general, presently fall into our customs and modes of living. This universal effect can arise only from certain causes; the most powerful and fundamental of which seems to be the easiness of acquiring lands, and of working a comfortable subsistence out of the soil. These causes sway all persons of the most different occupations who come hither. Except merchants, blacksmiths, masons, carpenters, and a very few others, they all become husbandmen; not manufacturers. One proof of the imperfection of mechanic arts here, and of the small number of artizans that the country in its present state will maintain, is, that several trades are frequently exercised by one man; because otherwise he could not find employment for the whole of his time. For instance, a blacksmith is often a whitesmith at the same time, a carpenter a joiner, a mason a bricklayer, plaisterer, and white-washer; and, if you will allow me to put physicians in such company, they are generally physicians, surgeons, dentists, apothecaries, &c. all in one. We have not that division of the arts that is necessary to their perfection; because the price of labour in America, renders it much cheaper to import, than to make any

232 *statistical notices of N. America.* Dec. 19.  
of the finer species of manufactures; and the thin population of the country, renders it necessary for one man often to exercise several occupations.

You inquire next, "Whether our public debt has been yet proportioned among the States? or any means devised for paying it?"

It is not yet perfectly proportioned; but every State is now paying what it supposes itself able to raise by taxes and imposts, relying on the United States to give it credit for the payments it shall have made; and to apportion its share of the general debt with equity, as soon as Congress shall have determined, whether that apportionment shall be made according to the number of inhabitants in each, or according to the value of their landed property. It is a question will probably be decided without dissension\*.

You inquire, "Are your people aware of the ruinous consequences of an increasing funded debt? are they disposed to guard against the improper consequences of an unlimited paper currency in private hands?"

I believe they are, in part at least, aware of both evils; and if we shall not soon be exposed to a new war, I have no doubt we shall avoid them with regard to our present debt, and our present banks.

"Are your people sensible of the necessity of concord for their preservation? or are any of them disposed to hazard the interest of the public, in adherence to their own private opinions?"

\* This object has been since effected, with many others hinted at in this paper as in contemplation. *Edit.*

It is too near the conclusion of the war, to have forgotten the first of these. And if the second has some examples in a few individuals, I believe it is far from being at present the common character of the Americans.

*To be continued.*

---

*To the Editor of the Bee.*

MR EDITOR,

I RECOLLECT that some years ago, one of your well meaning Christians sent us over a book to be presented to a great personage, where he had just discovered, and happily proved her to be one of the beasts of the Revelations, with I forget how many horns, which she was to exalt on as many turrets of Constantinople, after having completely subdued the infidels, according to the prophecy of holy writ. Now I make no doubt, but the good man intended this as a well turned spiritual compliment, although it happened, unfortunately, to be in a stile so very different from that of courts, that I forget if any one was found disposed to present the great lady with this symbolic portrait of armed power and conquest.

The recollection of this anecdote, has set me a looking among the many compliments paid to the National Assembly of France, if the same good Christian has not hailed them with the accomplishment of another less mystic prophecy, which seems to be fully made out by the new order of things; *viz.* "that the last shall be first, and first last;" but on

VOL. XII.

G G

†

finding nothing on the subject, I suspect he is searching the Revelations for one of his many horned monsters, which may be more suitable than the prophecies and doctrines of the New Testament. This hint, however, Mr Editor, I only throw out in passing, without the least intention to take the business out of such able hands; for I confess myself less acquainted with the animals of the Revelations, than any other branch of zoology.

My real intention in sitting down, when those monsters came across me, was not to meddle with sacred, but to correct an error in profane modern history, inadvertently fallen into by the learned and ingenious abbe Barthelemy, when he supposes he had got possession of all the manuscripts left by the curious Scythian traveller, the young Anacharses.

I flatter myself, on the contrary, to make it appear probable, that the hordes of Tartary still possess a part of that treasure: nay, I doubt not but the learned will agree with me, that there is sufficient internal evidence of the following fragments being a part of the wise and curious remarks, made by that extraordinary Scythian shepherd, during his instructive travels, although the name of the country where he collected them, cannot be ascertained in the mutilated state of the manuscript.

I am ignorant if the abbe's manuscript was in Greek, or in the Tartar language,—mine is in the last, and probably the original; for Anacharses would certainly *note*, like other travellers in his own tongue, although he might have understood perfectly the Greek. One thing I already presume in the

Dec. 19.  
suspect he is  
many horned  
than the pro-  
grament. This  
out in passing,  
business out  
myself less ac-  
lations, than

when those  
meddle with  
ofane modern  
learned and  
supposes he  
left by the  
Anacharses.

make it appear  
still possess a  
not but the  
is sufficient  
ments being  
ks, made by  
ring his in-  
the country  
scertained in

script was in  
ine is in the  
Anacharses  
s in his own  
ood perfect-  
sume in the

1792.

*letter from Arcticus.*

235

remarks of the shepherd, which I have with so much labour made out, that mankind were always pretty much the same, at the same periods of civilization; and that the proverb of the wise Solomon is perfectly true, *There is nothing new under the sun.*

---

*Translation of a FRAGMENT found in the baggage of a Tartar MIRZA, (prince,) killed in the storm of Ismael by the Russians.*

ANACHARSES begins, (for I suppose they are his remarks,) "Amongst the various characters I met with in the civilized countries I visited, and which I looked up to with reverence, there were two which I looked down upon with more contempt than on the dung of the race of Shalana\*.

"The first was called, I think, little *malkos*; a class of *men*, if their effeminate manners and looks merit that masculine appellation, who seemed only women in man's apparel; or rather in a dress between the two, almost as different from the garb of the philosophers as that of their wives. These insignificant teasing creatures, were eternally buzzing about the ladies, like flies about the fleet mares of our horde, which as soon as drove away, returned instantly to their noisy buzzing occupation.

"The other was a class much more dangerous, called fine gentlemen, or men of fashion, *habror*, in derision, I presume; as in fact they did every thing which a real gentleman, and man of education and sentiment, was incapable of.

\* A famous breed of Tartar horses.



“ These differed likewise in their garb from men of sense, manners, and cultivation, as much as they did in morals, habits, and behaviour; in so much that I at first supposed them people trained to amuse the public by the oddity of their drefs, and the folly of their conduct, till I discovered they were too unprincipled and wicked to be licenced fools in so sage a state.

“ *First*, I perceived there were no sort of dishonourable arts, nor mean lies, that they stuck at, to betray and ruin the fair credulous part of the creation, whom it is the duty of our sex to protect, invoking punishment from the immortal gods if they broke their faith, whilst this very horde were often cutting one another's throats on being accused of having told a lye to a *male*.

“ *2dly*, I discovered that these pretended men of fashion and honour, consumed the labour of the industrious citizen, wherever they could inspire confidence and obtain credit, being just only to their own horde in defraying what they call debts of honour, which I found, to my infinite surprise, to be game debts, and tavern scores;—the one probably for fear of being drove out of the only company they have a taste for,—the other for fear of not finding credit again in their favourite haunts. In this, I perceived, they had no more merit than our roving banditti of the desert, who are true to one another from the same motives, although they prey upon all the rest of mankind.

“ Except these two virtues, as they called them, and boasted of as proofs of honour, I could learn no other of which they were possessed, and thought myself

Dec. 19.

s from men of  
uch as they  
so much that  
to amuse the  
d the folly of  
ere too un-  
fools in so

ort of disho-  
uck at, to be-  
the creation,  
ect, invoking  
they broke  
re often cut-  
cused of ha-

ed men of fa-  
the industri-  
onfidence and  
n horde in de-  
which I found,  
s, and tavern  
being drove  
ste for,—the  
in their fa-  
they had no  
f the desert,  
me motives,  
mankind.

ed them, and  
arn no other  
ught myself

1792.

*letter from Arcticus.*

237

particularly unfortunate when chance threw me in their way, as I was sure to find a blank that day in my note book. One of them, for example, would ask me, with a knowing look, if we had any horse races in our extensive plains, so well calculated for that amusement? a second, if we had no species of dramatic representation, as surely at least the song of the goat and village, the parents of the *sack* and *bushkin*, must have already been heard in the wilds of Scythia? a third, twirling in his hand a thief's bludgeon, in lieu of a walking stick, much too short and ugly for either support or ornament, would ask me, with that sort of archness peculiar to this class of merry andrews, if none of the accomplished disciples of Aspasia, had as yet found their way to our hordes? To this last question I replied with all the simplicity of an *unknowing traveller*, *That we had not as yet been so fortunate*; thinking he meant some of the fellow scholars of Socrates and Pericles, who both studied in that elegant school; but a horse laugh, and certain significant winks and nods, soon discovered to me that it was not the male, but the female disciples of the celebrated courtesan, that these humane gentlemen wished amongst us. In short the same insipid round of wittling questions were repeated by every detachment of this horde I met with, (easily distinguished by their remarkable drefs,) as if only one and the same soul had animated the whole phalanx, and only three ideas had taken full possession of it, *viz.* plays, horses, and harlots.

“Happy is the Scythian who lives on koumas\*, and the flesh of his steed in the roving desert, in comparison to herding with these two classes of civilized men. Rather than associate with, or learn from such, let me return to my uncultivated desert, and die in the rude ignorance of my fathers.”

Here finishes what I have been able to make out of these interesting remarks; and if they do not appear too antiquated, and inapplicable to the present times, it is possible, with a good portion of labour and patience, some more of the mutilated manuscript may be decyphered by

*Imperial Corps of noble Cadets,* }  
*St Peterburgh.*

ARCTICUS.

---

ON REVENUE LAWS. No. IV.

HAVING already shown how pernicious it is both to the revenue of government, and to the welfare of the nation in general, to lay exorbitant duties on the importation of foreign commodities, we shall now consider, if any of the evils resulting from the smuggling consequent of such high duties, may be alleviated or removed, although its extinction should not be effected.

From my last essay, it appears, that a very great part of the loss accruing to government from smuggling, is in consequence of all the goods seized and forfeited, being exposed to public sale, by the revenue officers, and only one half of the proceeds of these goods going into the treasury; as that half is not nearly equivalent to the duty that would be

\* A sort of sour curd from mare's milk.

Dec. 19.  
...mas\*, and  
...in compa-  
...of civilized  
...earn from  
...desert, and

...make out  
...do not ap-  
...the present  
...of labour  
...ted manu-

CTICUS.

...is both to  
...welfare of  
...ties on the  
...shall now  
...the smug-  
...ay be alle-  
...should not

...very great  
...om smug-  
...eized and  
...by the  
...proceeds  
...s that half  
...would be

1792. *on revenue laws.* 239

paid on an equal quantity of goods, which would be imported by the fair traders if no such sales were made. The hurting of the fair trader, is, in consequence of these sales, perhaps no less important to the community at large, than the loss sustained by the public revenue. It would then be a great point gained, if the forfeited goods could be abstracted entirely from the markets. Government being sensible of that, attempted to bring it about a few years ago, by ordaining that all the spirits so circumstanced should be destroyed; and the same principle is at present, in part, kept in action, by the practice of burning all the condemned tobacco, provided a sum, equal to the duty, one shilling and threepence *per* pound, is not offered for it at the Custom-house or Excise sales. Both of these practices are evident absurdities; the former was soon found to be so; but the eyes of the legislature are not yet opened with regard to the latter. Tobacco, although not worth one shilling and threepence *per* pound, would perhaps be worth one shilling; and if tobacco, worth fifteenpence here, be worth five farthings in Holland, or any other country, such of that article as is worth here one shilling, will bring there nearly one penny. Why not, therefore, export it, and get that penny, or whatever can be got for it, rather than fumigate whole towns with it, as is frequently done at present\*?

\* In Leith, we are often for days together, under almost unsufferable torment from the smoke of tobacco, which is burned in a kiln kept for the purpose, in the very centre of the town. A stranger would think it was to fumigate away the plague, or some such malady. How many are there, that would give some hundred yearly, for leave to carry it to Amsterdam or any where else for sale?

By exposing these goods to sale for exportation, the purchasers being bound to give satisfactory security to that effect, all the evils at present complained of, from the operation of condemned goods on the market, would be fully removed, without, I hope we shall find, occasioning any real inconvenience.

The only objections that occur to the adopting of that expedient are the following: *first*, that the goods would produce so little as not to afford sufficient encouragement to the revenue officers, to exert themselves on making seizures; and, *secondly*, that they may be again smuggled in. These objections, I think, are by no means valid.

Geneva, we have seen, produces usually at the revenue sales, about five shillings and eightpence *per* gallon; one half of which, two shillings and tenpence, goes to the treasury. The duty paid on a gallon of such spirits, is three-fourths of five shillings and tenpence, or four shillings and fourpence halfpenny; so that government could afford to give the revenue officers, the whole of the proceeds of condemned goods, in place of the half, and have a surplus of one shilling and sixpence halfpenny; after which, if it were found that the encouragement was still too small, a bounty might be given on seizures. This, however, is mentioned only as a corroborating circumstance, as I am convinced no such thing would be necessary. Spirits that sell at five shillings and eightpence at our revenue sales, would, I have no doubt, bring, for exportation, about one shilling *per* gallon; and if that were *all* given to the

Dec. 19.  
exportation,  
satisfactory  
resent com-  
modities  
without, I  
inconveni-

adopting of  
t, that the  
afford suffi-  
ers, to ex-  
d, *secondly*,  
These ob-

ally at the  
eightpence  
shillings and  
duty paid  
parts of five  
and four-  
ould afford  
ole of the  
the half, and  
ce halfpen-  
encourage-  
e given on  
y as a cor-  
ed no such  
sell at five  
es, would, I  
ut one shil-  
iven to the

1792.

*on revenue laws.*

241

seizing officers. I have many reasons for thinking that their emoluments from seizures, though diminished one shilling and tenpence *per* gallon, would still be sufficiently great to encourage them in the exercise of their duty, in endeavouring to make seizures, and that is enough; for it is by no means desirable, that these persons, to whom the public pay annually such an immense sum in salaries, should still farther enrich themselves at the expence of government, and individuals, who are otherwise too much burdened by them in many respects.

With regard to the goods being smuggled in again, after being exported, the security given by the purchasers would be sufficient to ascertain their being delivered at a foreign port; and after that, they would be entirely in the same predicament with other goods in the place, and there would be no additional incitement to smuggle them.

In the foregoing observations, I have chiefly brought forward, as examples, matters relating to spirits; but the same principles are applicable with equal certainty to tobacco and every other article. For the increase of smuggling is always in proportion greater, than that which the increase of duty bears to the cost of the goods and the risk of seizure. Indeed with regard to the emoluments of the officers, in case of seizures, the magnitude of the duty operates in an inverse manner; but still the ability of government to grant a bounty on seizures without loss to themselves, if found necessary, is increased as the duty increases; and I am not firmly of the opinion that it would not be proper,

242 *on manufactures and agriculture.* Dec. 12.  
where such a duty as at present is payable on tobacco is kept up, being about six times its value. Experience would, however, determine these things.

TRADER POLITICAL.

---

ON THE COMPARATIVE INFLUENCE OF AGRICULTURE  
AND MANUFACTURES UPON THE MORALS AND HAPPINESS  
OF A PEOPLE, AND THE IMPROVEMENT AND  
STABILITY OF STATES.

*Paper second.*

*Continued from p. 214.*

IN the former paper on this subject it has been shown, that the prosperity of a country which results chiefly from manufactures, though it extends its influence to agriculture, and *seems* to promote it, in as far as it tends to raise the price of land, and to make the farmer more wealthy *in the mean time*; yet that in *reality* it stops the progress of rural improvements, and actually tends to diminish the total amount of human sustenance produced in the country.

In this way it must happen, that in a manufacturing country, which can have easy access to other countries for the transportable articles of sustenance, recourse must of necessity be had to these countries for those articles, without attempting to make sufficient efforts for producing in its own territories the food that is necessary for sustaining its own people.

Dec. 12.  
able on to-  
es its value.  
these things.  
POLITICAL.

AGRICULTURE  
S AND HAP-  
VEMENT AND

it has been  
which re-  
it extends  
promote it,  
land, and to  
an time; yet  
rural im-  
ish the to-  
ced in the

a manufac-  
efs to other  
sustenance,  
se countries  
make suf-  
territories  
g its own

1792. *on manufactures and agriculture.* 243

In this way the support of the people must be rendered not only more expensive, but also much more precarious than it otherwise would have been; and, by consequence, the prosperity thus obtained must be extremely unstable. Nor can either the productiveness of that country, or its population, be ever carried nearly to that height of which they are naturally susceptible; far less can the the felicity of its inhabitants be secured, or the internal tranquillity of the state be maintained for any continuance of time.

The demand for manufactures, especially to foreign parts, must ever be precarious, and liable to great interruptions. Not only may the demand be slackened from a capricious change of taste, or a casual disgust in the people; but it may also at pleasure be affected by the political operations of government; which, by imposing duties, may make a total revulsion in the stream of trade; or by stopping the course of justice, (as was done in America,) may make the recovery of just debts impossible, and thus occasion innumerable bankruptcies. In all these ways, many thousands of people who were in the practice of living in affluence, may in a few months be laid entirely idle. And all the farmers and mechanics who depended on these manufacturers for their custom, must in like manner be reduced to the greatest distress.

Should this, however, be only a *temporary* interruption, the evil, though great, may perhaps be bearable for a time; but if it shall be *permanent*, what must be the consequence? Either the per-



sons who are thus deprived of their means of subsistence, must, at a great expence, be repressed by a military power from committing enormities; and thus be driven to seek shelter in some other country, where their manufacturing knowledge may perhaps make them welcome guests; or they must prevail against the power of law, and pillage and anarchy must take place.

In case your manufacturers are driven abroad to other countries, your manufactures and your population are both permanently diminished, and with them the prosperity, and the wealth of all who remain behind is decreased; and consequently the national resources fall off. But when the resources of a once wealthy court fail, it is impossible to bring it back to that kind of prudent economy, that might have been practised had it never known excess. Taxes then become excessive. The remaining manufactures, under the rigorous execution of revenue laws, languish for a time, and then expire. The people, in the mean while, seeking for refuge in happier countries, retire in great numbers; and the population diminishes in a most astonishing degree. Such has been the fate of Spain, which was once a wealthy, a manufacturing, and a populous country. Its population in a short period, has sunk from twenty-five to eight millions of people; its manufactures are ruined; and its agriculture is in the most languid neglect. But such, in a still more conspicuous degree, has been the miserable reverse of fortune that Antwerp has undergone; which three centuries ago experienced a flush of prosperity arising from

Dec. 11.  
means of sub-  
pressed by a  
mities; and  
other coun-  
wledge may  
they must  
pillage and  
n abroad to  
nd your po-  
d, and with  
all who re-  
cently the na-  
me resources  
mpossible to  
onomy, that  
known ex-  
The remain-  
execution of  
then expire.  
for refuge in  
ers; and the  
hing degree.  
was once a  
ous country.  
k from twen-  
manufactures  
ne most lar-  
conspicuous  
fortune that  
e centuries  
rising from

1792. *on manufactures and agriculture.* 245  
an inordinate success in manufactures and in trade,  
that has no parallel in the history of past times;  
but which Britain at present is in the train of imi-  
tating. May her fate be different! For the prospe-  
rity of Antwerp was like the flutterings of a  
butterfly, gaudy at noon, and brilliant beyond com-  
pare in the bright sunshine of a short day; but when  
the chilling damps of the evening approached, and  
the tempests of adversity arose, it sunk at once to  
death, and was buried in perpetual oblivion.

It is by no means the wish of the writer of this  
essay to discourage manufactures; nor is there the  
most distant reason to think he could do it if he  
would; but he looks forward with a philosophical  
coolness, to the probable issue of undertakings, in  
which men engage at present with the same kind  
of ardour and hilarity that those who have once ex-  
perienced the joys of wine feel when they bring the  
glasses to their lips. To try to persuade these men  
that they did wrong, would be the height of folly,  
and which he will not attempt.

Yet, while those jovial unthinking men are al-  
lowed to indulge in convivial joys, others may seek a  
recreation of another kind. They may soberly in-  
quire if there be a possibility of augmenting the po-  
pulation of their country to an equal or greater de-  
gree, by prosecuting rural occupations? They may  
examine if both employment and sustenance could be  
provided at home for this increased population, without  
being obliged to depend upon the aid of others for their  
support? and whether, by doing so, they would not  
provide for the welfare of the people, and the strength

246      *on manufactures and agriculture.*    Dec. 19,  
and stability of the state, much more effectually than  
by the other plan of conduct?

No one will deny that it is the number of the active  
and industrious inhabitants of a state, that in all cases  
form the truest criterion of its resources and strength;  
and it will be readily admitted that if the same num-  
ber of men can be supported in the operations of a-  
griculture, and the arts of internal economy depend-  
ing upon it, as in manufactures, the first will be  
more uncorrupted in their morals, more regular in  
their conduct, and more steady in their industrious  
exertions, than the latter. It follows, then, that the  
more the agricultural class of citizens can be increased,  
the better it will be for the state; and of course we  
ought to conclude, that this increase should suffer no  
bounds to be set to it, but that of the possible pro-  
ductions of the country.

Nothing can be more certain than that the produc-  
tions of a country can be augmented by human ex-  
ertions; and that this increase of produce can, by  
judicious management, be gradually augmented, in a  
country which admits of being cultivated, al-  
most without any limitation\*. If these facts be  
admitted, it will follow, that by due attention to car-  
ry forward improvements in agriculture, the popu-  
lation of a country may be gradually increased to an  
indefinite degree, and the people still find abundant  
subsistence from the productions of their own fields,

\* These positions it is supposed will not be denied by any one who  
has made this subject a particular study. Should they be disputed, the  
writer will endeavour to support them when it shall seem necessary.

Dec. 19,  
fectually than

r of the active  
at in all cases  
and strength;  
the same num-  
rations of a-  
omy depend-  
first will be  
e regular in  
industrious  
hen, that the  
be increased,  
of course we  
uld suffer no  
ossible pro-

the produc-  
human ex-  
uce can, by  
mented, in a  
tivated, al-  
se facts be  
ation to car-  
the popu-  
reased to an  
d abundant  
own fields,

by any one who  
e disputed, the  
necessary.

1792. *on manufactures and agriculture.* 247  
even where there seemed to be no superabundant  
produce at the time the population began to in-  
crease.

But in this case the exertions to augment the pro-  
duce of the soil must be uninterrupted. In the meli-  
oration of barren soils, it may be admitted as a fun-  
damental axiom, to which there is no exception, that  
every thing depends upon labour;—"all is the gift  
of industry." Nor can it be doubted, that, in general,  
extensive and important meliorations originate in the  
*actual culture of the soil*: nor can the greatest pos-  
sible quantity of human sustenance ever be obtain-  
ed from the soil, except by means of cultivation,  
aration, or digging of some sort or other; for it is  
by means of these operations, alone, that a soil, origi-  
nally barren, can be brought to be highly productive;  
or that manures can be made to produce their fullest  
effect, without waste or an uneconomical profusion in  
their application\*.

From this mode of reasoning, it appears, that  
every country which is not already brought into the  
highest possible state of productiveness, admits of an  
increased population, beyond the numbers it can at  
present subsist, without being obliged to have re-  
course to any other country; but that this increas-  
ed population can only be supported by augmenting  
the quantum of actual culture in that country, and  
increasing the quantity of labour employed on rural

\* The writer fears that the full force of his reasoning here will not be  
understood by all his readers; but it would be no difficult matter to prove  
these positions were this a proper place for it. Perhaps this may form a  
separate dissertation in this Miscellany at some future period, if such dis-  
cussions shall appear to be agreeable to the readers.

248 *on manufactures and agriculture.* Dec. 19.  
operations;—in other words, by increasing the number of husbandmen\*.

The natural inference from these premises, is, that in a country where the inhabitants are not allured from the labours of agriculture, by a prospect of engaging in more lucrative employments, the population and the fertility of that country may go on, increasing together, for an indefinite number of ages without interruption, till both of these shall at length attain a height to which no person can pretend to set bounds. It is, therefore, possible to preserve a state purely agricultural for ages, in which all the inhabitants shall find constant food and employment, without being obliged to have recourse to foreign aid, either for the one or the other.

And if our reasoning in the former part of this essay has been well founded, it will follow, that such a state will enjoy a prosperity more certain and more permanent, and its inhabitants experience a greater degree of tranquillity and happiness, than if they were employed chiefly in manufactures. In the one case, its prosperity would be moderate and uninterruptedly progressive, but secure, and liable to few interruptions. In the other case, its progress would be at times rapid;—it would not seem to run, but to fly; but, at other times, it would not only stop, but be retrograde.

By a state purely agricultural, I must be understood to mean a state in which the inhabitants are

\* The state of ancient Palestine, is a practical illustration of this subject.

Dec. 19.  
ing the num-

premises, is,  
s are not al-  
, by a pros-  
employments,  
that country  
an indefinite  
till both of  
which no per-  
herefore, pos-  
sible for ages,  
constant food  
d to have re-  
e one or the

part of this  
follow, that  
re certain and  
experience a grea-  
s, than if they  
res. In the  
erate and un-  
and liable to  
, its progress  
not seem to  
would not on-

must be under-  
mhabitants are

stration of this sub-

1792. *on manufactures and agriculture.* 249

wholly, or chiefly employed, in the concerns of domestic economy; and in the providing of food, tools, cloathing, &c. for the comfortable subsistence of one another. Of course, manufactures, and all that division of labour which is necessary for carrying on either agriculture, or other arts with economy, may, and indeed must there prevail, before the state can attain its utmost degree of perfection. Manufactures, when thus carried on for domestic accommodation, necessarily promote agriculture; and the demand for these, by being steady, never produces those dangerous fluctuations to which manufactures, for foreign consumption, are so remarkably subjected. Trade, likewise, in as far as it tends to facilitate the interchange of commodities within the state, will here be a necessary assistant; but foreign trade, and the manufacture of goods for the accommodation of other nations, seems to be in no degree necessary to the well being of the state; but is evidently calculated to disturb that political tranquillity on which the happiness of the people, the stability of the state, and its progressive improvement, so materially depend\*.

On these principles, it would seem, that the Chinese system of government has been founded on wisdom; as, by adhering to the domestic and agricultural systems, that country has continued for a series of ages, now innumerable, in an uninterrupted progress of improvement; till the productiveness of

\* For the effects of foreign trade, compared with domestic traffic, see the sensible remarks of Dr Smith in his essay on the Wealth of Nations.

250      *on manufactures and agriculture. Dec. 19.*  
its territory, and the extent of its population have increased to a degree, of which we in Europe can have no adequate conception. During the continuance of its progress, the mighty empires of the Assyrians, Medes, Persians, Babylonians, Greeks, Carthaginians, and Romans, have been successively swallowed up by each other; not to mention those swarms of ephemera states that have sprung from the ruins of the last, and fluttered a few hours in a transient day, and then been swept from off the stage, without leaving almost the memory of them behind. While these mighty states have successively sprung up and disappeared, this singular nation alone has continued to augment in vigour and in strength. We, it is true, condemn its policy as unwise; but if wisdom consists in warding off calamities, and promoting the happiness of the human race, with what injustice can we brand them with that opprobrious epithet? Had all the nations above mentioned, which we dignify with the epithets of enlightened and heroic people,—had they all, I say, adhered to a similar policy to that of the Chinese, what wars, devastations, massacres, and bloodshed, would have been prevented? how many myriads of widows, whose hearts have been torn with anguish, might have enjoyed life with tranquillity, and resigned their souls in peace? how many orphans that have been exposed to the miseries that unprotected youth is liable to, would have been bred up to industry and happiness? what an infinite number of barbarous atrocities, at the bare recital of which the heart shrinks into itself with horror,

Dec. 19.  
ation have  
urope can  
e continu-  
es of the  
s, Greeks,  
successive-  
tion those  
rung from  
hours in  
from off  
memory of  
have suc-  
is singlar  
vigour and  
policy as  
ing off ca-  
of the hu-  
rand them  
the nations  
the epi-  
had they  
hat of the  
acres, and  
how many  
been torn  
a tranquil-  
how many  
series that  
been bred  
a infinite  
are recital  
ch horror,

1792. *on manufactures and agriculture.* 251  
would have been prevented? and, at this moment,  
how many myriads of people would have been  
enjoying the blessings of life on this globe, compa-  
red to the few insignificant creatures that are thinly  
scattered on its surface; and who seem to have no  
other object than that of tormenting, and of mas-  
sacring each other? Were a superior being to look  
down upon this globe, would he bestow the epithet of  
*unwise* upon that nation, which, attentive to the pre-  
servation of its own people, was continually occupied  
in preserving their internal tranquillity; and which  
had cautiously shut its doors against the introducti-  
on of those evils which had made a desert of all the  
rest of the world? If his eye glanced upon the late  
fertile and peaceable province of Bengal, would he  
not say, that opening her gates, so as to admit these  
ravenous strangers, would be like as if the mariners  
who were forced to winter on Greenland, had open-  
ed their doors to admit the bears when they prowled  
around for prey? Yet it is these people we brand  
with the epithet unwise. Never, do I think, was a  
word so improperly applied.

I wish not to make an indiscriminating eulogi-  
um on that nation, like those, which, for the pur-  
pose of satirizing others, have so often been bestow-  
ed upon it by fanciful writers; but when facts thus  
come to corroborate reasoning, it would be absurd  
not to take notice of them. The incomparable  
permanency of China; its progressive improve-  
ment during so many ages; the immense degree  
of fertility it has thus attained; and the innume-  
rable swarms of people it supports; are clear and



undeniable evidences of the vast superiority of the agricultural system of employment, over the commercial and manufacturing system, which is so much the idol of worship by the people in Europe; and which necessarily leads to foreign wars and devastations, internal tumults and disorders. Massacres, conquests, revolutions, without end, are the accompaniments of the one, while unabating peace, tranquillity, and happiness, are the result of the other.

---

---

ANECDOTE.

AN astrologer in the time of Lewis XI extricated himself very ingeniously from danger. He had foretold to the king, that a lady whom he loved should die in eight days: which having happened, the prince caused the astrologer to be brought before him, and commanded his servants not to fail to throw him out at the window, at a signal which he would give them. As soon as the king saw him: "You who pretend to be such a wise man," says he to him, "and who knows so exactly the fate of others, tell me this moment, what will be yours, and how long you have yet to live?" Whether it was that the astrologer had been secretly informed of the design of the king, or that he guessed it: 'Sire,' answered he, without testifying any fear, 'I shall die just three days before your majesty.' The king, after that answer, was not in haste to give the signal for them to throw him out of the window;—on the contrary he took particular care to let him want for nothing.

Dec. 19.  
riority of the  
er the com-  
is so much  
urope; and  
and devas-  
ers. Mas-  
end, are the  
ating peace,  
esult of the

r extricated  
He had fore-  
loved should  
ppened, the  
ught before  
ail to throw  
ch he would  
m: " You  
s he to him,  
f others, tell  
nd how long  
as that the  
f the design  
answered he,  
e just three  
, after that  
al for them  
the contrary  
ant for no-

---

---

POETRY.

---

---

LIFE.

*From the MISS collection quoted in our last.*

MAN, with the morn' begins his destin'd race,  
Joy in his eye, and pleasure in his face;  
But oh! what rubs attend his setting days!  
His sinews slacken, and his strength decays;  
His limbs sore ach with hourly toil oppress,  
Till w'h'd-for night restore him peaceful rest.  
Thus man for ever labours and decays,  
Counting but few, and those uneasy days.  
He scarce a minute gl'ori-s in his bloom,  
So harsh is death's inexorable doom,  
So nigh, alas! the cradle and the tomb. }

---

---

AN EPITAPH

ON THE LATE REVEREND DR THOMAS SHERIDAN.

*From the same.*

BENEATH this marble stone there lies  
Poor Tom, more merry much than wise;  
Who only liv'd for two great ends,  
To spend his cash, and lose his friends.  
His darling wife of him bereft,  
Is only griev'd,—there's nothing left.

---

---

THE BOUQUET.

A LESSON FOR THE LADIES.

THE sun arose, the morn was gay,  
The lark had tun'd his matin lay;  
And Flora deck'd the op'ning flow'r,  
In beauteous hue, of Eden's bow'r.  
When bending o'er the painted beds,  
Where thousands rais'd their vermill heads,  
The lovely Myra, charming fair,  
Pluck'd off the best in each parterre.

" Go, sweetest buds! the prattler cried,  
" Drest in the robe of variant dye;  
" Grace Colin's breast with nature's pride,  
" Feast the pleas'd sense, and charm his eye,  
" Spread to his sight your richest bloom,  
" Ope all your beauties full to view;  
" Go waft Arabia's rich perfume,  
" In od'rous scent and variant hue.

" A present from thy Myra's hand,  
 " Shall live in smiles that never die ;  
 " The flow'ret bound by Friendship's hand,  
 " Shall drink the dew of Colin's eye."

But ah ! transported from the beds,  
 The lilies droop their snowy heads ;  
 The rose's crimson instant fades,  
 And all that pleas'd so bright, so gay,  
 Like beauty 'mid deserted glades,  
 In one short moment meets decay.

No more the bud, in vernal green,  
 Flings softness on the roseate scene ;  
 No more its blossom to the eye,  
 Presents the tufts of ruby dye ;  
 No more the lily's rich perfume,  
 With odour fills the vaulted room ;  
 A deadly pale succeeds the white,  
 Not rose, nor lily, gives delight.

Ye fair, attend the moral strain !  
 Nor let these flow'rets preach in vain.  
 Not eloquence by taste refin'd,  
 Can thus instruct th' ingenuous mind ;  
 Nor all the sons of wit and art,  
 Read better lectures to the heart,  
 Fair as the lily's virgin face,  
 Pure emblem of unspotted grace,  
 Where not a sombre tint is seen,  
 No, not amid the emerald green,  
 Bright as the rose, whose morning flush  
 Faint emulates a modest blush ;  
 Where rising glory speaks a day  
 Of still increasing richer ray ;  
 Such is the dawn of every fair,  
 When op'ning first on life's parterre ;  
 While sainted honour watching round,  
 Secures the yet unsullied ground ;  
 Whilst anxious angels vigils keep,  
 Nri suffer Virtue once to sleep ;  
 While friendly sprites without repose,  
 Now guard the lily, now the rose.

But should their charge, unhappy, rove  
 Amid the wilds of lawless love ;  
 Or if for Vice's gilded maze,  
 They leave fair Virtue's peaceful ways,  
 Or lur'd away by syren song,  
 Break from the right, and choose the wrong ;  
 Their lilies fade, their roses die,  
 No more they charm th' observer's eye ;  
 And ev'ry friend to Virtue's sway,  
 Seraph and man shall mourn the day.

ON THE CLIMATE OF RUSSIA IN THE NEIGHBOURHOOD OF ST PETERSBURGH.

My very ingenious and obliging correspondent, ARCTICUS, in answer to the queries [Bee, vol. ix. p. 157. note,] respecting the trees in Russia around St Peterburgh, has favoured me with the following interesting memorandums on that subject, along with many other particulars respecting that country; and, in particular, an exact list of all the birds, migratory and stationary, that are found in that country, which will appear in due time in this Miscellany.

"The trees and birds, (says he.) when accurately given, especially those which are natives, or stand the climate the whole year round in open air, is no bad mode of judging and comparing climates. In that persuasion, I shall here answer your queries made at the bottom of my letter on planting, which I suspect are suggested by the same idea.

"1st, *Fraxinus*, the ash, I never saw in the woods here; although Pallas thinks the few ash trees he has in his garden were probably found in the woods, but never saw the tree there himself: it may therefore be regarded as an exotic. It would make a curious scale of comparative perfection, to trace the ash from a country where it is an exotic, and only found in gardens, to a climate where it affords manna.

"2d, *Ulmus*, or elm. This tree, like the ash, is only found in gardens.

"3d, *Fagus*, or beech, is a hothouse plant in this country, and only seen in tubs at the imperial sala and gardens of Sarcocello.

" 4th, The hawthorn is exactly in the same predicament here, although so common in fields in Scotland.

" These facts point out a great difference between your climate and ours, and show the superior advantages of Scotland with regard to planting. "

They certainly do so : and in regard to making plantations, *artificially*, the advantage in favour of Scotland is still much greater than would appear at first view ; for though the trees above named, and many others which thrive here, may be too tender to bear the rigours of the climate ; yet there are still a sufficient variety of trees which resist the greatest Russian cold, for answering all the useful purposes of life ; which, so long as the country is thinly peopled, and domestic animals few, spring up in abundance from seeds scattered by the hand of nature. But should these woods ever come to be extirpated, by the progress of improvement, and the multiplication of men and cattle, as in Britain, it would be then a matter of great difficulty, indeed, to make artificial plantations, compared to what we here experience. For in Russia, from the moment the trees shed their leaves, before which time few of them can be transplanted with safety, till they are in full bud, if not in leaf, which is past the proper season for transplanting, the earth is bound up in frost, and inaccessible, by reason of a thick bed of snow ; so that the time which can be appropriated to the operation of planting must be wonderfully curtailed, in comparison of what it is here, where we have usually three months without frost in which that operation can be safely performed.

This circumstance must preclude the establishment of nurseries for young trees there, which of course must augment the difficulty. Hence, there is reason to fear, that, in time, wood in the neighbourhood of great towns, if ever the country should become tolerably peopled, will

Dec. 19.

some predicament  
land.  
ference between  
rior advantages

making planta-  
r of Scotland is  
first view; for  
ny others which  
e rigours of the  
variety of trees  
r answering all  
as the country is  
y, spring up in  
hand of nature.  
xtirpated, by the  
eation of men and  
matter of great  
ations, compared  
bia, from the mo-  
e which time few  
till they are in  
e proper season  
in frost, and in-  
ow; so that the  
peration of plant-  
mparison of what  
e months without  
ly performed.  
e establishment of  
of course must  
is reason to fear,  
d of great towns,  
ably peopled, will

1792.

*on the climate of Russia.*

257

become exceedingly scarce, nor will that want be easily remedied. And it may be expected to prove scarcest in those very places where it most abounds; as has happened with ourselves; because in those places no care will be taken to preserve the woods, till they be totally exterminated. This we know is actually the case in Scotland; for those places which were some hundreds of years ago entirely covered with impenetrable woods, are now so destitute of timber that not a tree can be seen; whereas in other places, little groves of trees are scattered about every where. This defect, in Aberdeenshire especially, we are now rapidly correcting; and in half a century that will be once more a finely wooded country. But in Russia such a want could be with much greater difficulty supplied; and therefore the greater care should now be taken to obviate it.

Were we, however, to form our judgement of the climate of Russia from its herbaceous plants, and small shrubs, instead of its trees, when compared with our own, we should draw a very different conclusion; for we should there probably find many small shrubs, and herbaceous plants, that stood the winter perfectly well in the open ground, which require artificial protection in this country; for the snow which falls there in the beginning of winter, covers the whole surface of the ground, to such a depth as to shelter them almost entirely from the effects of frost; to which they are often here exposed, quite bare, for several months together. Where the snow is of a sufficient depth, indeed, the frost can have little impression on the soil, or the roots of the plants which are in it; and in the spring it is often found, that plants, influenced by the heat of the sun penetrating the snow throughout the day, and protected from the frosts in the evening, have begun to spring long before the snow be melted, so as to appear

vol. xii.

к к

†

in full verdure and often in flower, and sometimes in seed before the protecting covering be removed; nor are they in danger of being checked by frost after the snow is melted; whereas, with us, plants that are hardy, before they begin to shoot out, are often cut off by spring frosts, after they have set forth their tender shoots. It would, therefore, be an interesting thing to have an exact list of herbaceous plants, as well as trees, which could bear the open air near Petersburg in Russia, to be compared with those of Britain. It is probable, we should find that many of our hardy trees are greenhouse plants there; and that many of their hardy plants require the shelter of the greenhouse, if not occasional resource of artificial heat, with us.

*Calla Ethiopica.*

There is just now [Dec. 7th,] in flower, in the botanical garden here, in the open air, a fine plant of the *calla Ethiopica*; a plant that has been hitherto considered as requiring the heat of a stove in this country. This is one instance, among several others, that have occurred of the impropriety of judging, *a priori*, of the tenderness of plants, from the nature of the climate of which they are natives. For though a plant may be able to bear the heat of a warm climate, and may have been originally found in a tropical region, it may, nevertheless, be also capable of resisting the cold of more polar regions. The sweet scented pea, for example, is a native of the island of Ceylon, from whence it was first introduced into Europe; yet it is well known to be the hardiest annual pea we have, and is the only plant of that description, which, if sown at a proper time, can resist our winter's cold so as not to be killed by it; and the Portugal laurel is our hardiest evergreen.

The *calla Ethiopica* has been kept in our stoves in Britain, for perhaps half a century past; nor does it seem that any person before the present time had ever thought

of trying if it could live in the open air. The plant in question was put out three years ago, to take its chance, as they had increased to a greater number than was wanted; and has not suffered in the smallest degree since that time, though last winter, in particular, was more severe than is usual in this climate; and many plants that commonly bear our cold were killed.

From this example I would recommend it to many gentlemen who have large collections of exotic plants, those especially of the herbaceous sorts, that can be employed in arts, or for other useful purposes, to try a few of each kind, from time to time, in the open air. It may happen, that much benefit may result from these trials, even where the plants are so tender as to require a slight artificial covering. The common artichoke is a plant of this sort; for, without some protection, it is often killed by our winter's frost; though it is one of the most common esculent plants we have. It is remarkable that though we have already had several nights of frost, so keen as to kill down the leaves of many plants that are very hardy with us, yet the *calla Ethiopica* is at present in full verdure; and its fine flower as fresh in the open ground as in the hothouse.

---

ON THE TASTE FOR GARDENING AMONG THE TURKS.

ABUNDANCE of running water is reckoned the most essential requisite for a garden among the Turks; and as ground is generally to be had at a small price, their gardens are often of great extent; but in these a wild irregularity is more in fashion than symmetry and elegance. They know not what we mean by lawns, bowling greens, and that taste for dressed grounds of great extent which we in Europe have borrowed from the Chinese. *Kitchin*,



adorned with rich sofas; vast basons, and jets of water playing in them, which they call *schaderwan*; shady alleys, paved with various coloured flints, disposed into figures of Mosaick work, form the most superb ornaments, and the most coveted conveniences of a Turkish garden.

The people are fond of fruit, and passionate admirers of flowers; their gardeners, therefore, who are chiefly from the Grecian Archipelago, bend their chief attention to the culture of these two articles. With the rearing, grafting, and training fruit trees, they are well acquainted; and are dexterous at preserving fruits in perfection, for as long a time as possible. Their flowers are disposed in parterres, where they are planted promiscuously, and without order. A Dutch gardener would condemn this taste as barbarous. Rousseau would have said this must be the most perfect taste, because it most resembles the operation of nature.

So fond are the ladies, in general, of flowers, that they have them in their chambers even almost the whole of the year. They have small round tables made of fine woods inlaid with mother of pearl, appropriated solely to the reception of flowers in pots. These are often made of porcelain, and the finest kinds of pottery, and form a kind of parterre within doors, consisting of roses, oranges, citrons, tulips, anemonies, tuberoses, jessmines, carnations, and a variety of other shrubs and flowers, the arranging of which and tending them, forms one of the principal amusements of the ladies in their harems.

They make presents of flowers and fruits to their parents, friends, and favourites; which are accepted as a high mark of favour. The grand vizir even is obliged, at stated times, to send presents of this nature to the sul-

Dec. 1792.

jets of water  
an; shady al-  
posed into fi-  
erb ornaments,  
Turkish gar-

nate admirers  
re chiefly from  
f attention to  
rearing, graf-  
acquainted; and  
n, for as long a  
d in parterres,  
without order.  
e as barbarous.  
e most perfect  
ration of na-

ers, that they  
e whole of the  
of fine woods  
ely to the re-  
n made of por-  
form a kind of  
ranges, citrons,  
nations, and a  
nging of which  
al amusements

s to their pa-  
accepted as a  
ven is obliged,  
re to the sul-

1792.

on Turkish gardens.

261

tan, and the ladies of the imperial haram, as marks, on his part, of homage, submission, and respect. Every Wednesday the aga of the janisaries, and on certain occasions the grand treasurers, are equally obliged to comply with this etiquette towards the sovereign and his first minister. An ancient usage requires the grand vizir to adhere to the same, with respect to the ministers of foreign powers on their first arrival; and on the day of their first public audience the grand master of ceremonies takes care that these marks of respect be not omitted, to which the public opinion has affixed a considerable value. Hence the establishment of two officers, known under the names of *ye-mischdjy baschy*, and *ischuschedy baschy* one of whom has the superintendance of fruits, and the other of flowers. The first furnishes annually the fruits necessary to the table of the sultan and the ladies of his haram. He always takes care to preserve the rarest kinds in proper conservatories, that he may be able at all times to gratify the fancies of the favourite sultanas during their pregnancy. It is him who provides all the presents of this sort to the first minister and the grandees of the empire. The intendant who performs the same office with regard to flowers, has the charge of furnishing what is necessary for the apartments of the seraglio.

Among flowers, the tulip, here, as in many other places, holds a very distinguished rank. The peculiar taste for this flower among the Turks, is said to have been introduced by the famous *Ibrahim Pacha*, grand vizir and son-in-law to *Achmet III.* in the following manner: *Ibrahim* had, by some unknown means, collected a vast number of roots of the finest flowers of this sort, which he reared with singular care in the garden of his country seat, situated on the borders of the Bosphorus beyond *Baschirtasch*. When they were in their highest degree of per-

fection, he gave an entertainment to the sultan, his master, which having prolonged till the evening, he then caused his parterre to be illuminated by several thousand small chrysal lamps, disposed with art, so as to produce the most striking effect, when leading the sultan unexpectedly thither, Achmet was so enchanted with the brilliancy of this superb exhibition, that he could scarcely be satisfied with admiring it, and demanded a repetition of it several times from *Ibrahim*; and ordered, farther, that the same should be renewed every year at the seraglio, at the season of these flowers. This entertainment of a new kind, was commemorated under the name of *Lale Tochi-raghani*, which means the illumination of tulips; and the country house of *Ibrahim*, is since known by the name of *Tochi-raghann Yalisy*. *Mahomet 1.* took also great pleasure in this divertisement during his whole reign; but the princes his successors, not having had the same taste, this brilliant *fete* has been since suffered to fall into neglect; to the regret of the whole seraglio.

Next to flowers, the Mahometans are singularly fond of plantations of large growing trees; the freshness which their shade affords in a burning climate, being grateful in a high degree. The trees in chief repute among them are the oak, the lime, the platanus, the elm, the fir, the chestnut, the walnut, and the palm; but above all the cypress, which is specially consecrated to burying grounds. These people, in consequence of their superstitious opinions, have a sort of respect for all kinds of trees. Several among them believe that they would expose themselves to some disastrous accident, should they cut down, root out, or burn any one of them without necessity. This sentiment has a force with them, in proportion to the fecundity of the tree, its beauty, or its age; but nothing can overcome the veneration they bear for these trees, which sur-

Dec 19.  
sultan, his mas-  
ning, he then  
several thousand  
as to produce  
the sultan unex-  
with the bril-  
uld scarcely be  
repetition of it  
urther, that the  
seraglio, at the  
ment of a new  
of *Lale Tuchi-*  
ulips; and the  
by the name of  
also great plea-  
ole reign; but  
the same taste,  
to fall into ne-

regularly fond of  
freshness which  
ing grateful in  
among them are  
the fir, the ches-  
all the cypress,  
rounds. These  
itions opinions,  
trees. Several  
se themselves to  
down, root out,  
y. This senti-  
o the fecundity  
thing can over-  
ees, which sur-

1792.

*on Spanish slaves.*

263

round a tomb, and protect it with their shade. If the doctrine of the unity of the Deity were not the fundamental doctrine of the musulmans, one would believe that they inherited the mythological system of the ancients, which filled the woods and forests with divinities. In a word, to cut down, or mutilate a tree, especially in a burying ground, is, in their eyes, to sin against nature, and to insult the manes of those who repose under its shade. These superstitious ideas, which are very general do not, however, prevent the soldiers from exercising their barbarous fury even upon the very trees they meet within an enemy's country. The more respect they bear for these things, the more regret they think their enemies will experience for the loss of them; and this is a sufficient reason for exciting their fury. Such are the diabolical ideas that war excites among the children of men! Who then can execrate this mischievous system too much?

---

REGULATIONS OF THE SPANIARDS FOR THE GRADUAL ENFRANCHISEMENT OF SLAVES, AND THEIR BETTER TREATMENT.

As soon as a slave is landed, his name, price, &c. are registered in a public register, and the master is obliged by law to allow him one working day in the course of the week to himself, besides Sunday; so that if he chooses to work for his master on that day, he receives for the same the wages of a free man; as whatever he earns by such labour, is so secured to him by law, that the master cannot deprive him of it. This is certainly a step towards abolishing absolute slavery; for as soon as the slave is able to purchase another working day, the master is obliged to sell it him at one-fifth part of its original cost, and so, likewise, the remaining four days, at the same rate, whenever the slave is able to redeem them; after which he is en-

tirely free. This is such an incentive to industry, that even the most supine are tempted to exert themselves.

---

THE EXTENT OF THE EAST INDIA COMPANY'S TERRITORY.

It is observed by major Rennell, in his memoirs of India, as a new phenomenon in the history of the world, that a company of merchants, subjects of a kingdom, should possess in full sovereignty 162,000 square miles of land, containing 11,000,000 inhabitants, *i. e.* 30,000 square miles and 3,000,000 inhabitants more than is possessed by their own sovereign in Great Britain and Ireland: that their gross revenue should amount to L.4,600,000 sterling, besides subsidies from country powers: that their military establishment, in time of peace, is 10,000 Europeans, and 52,000 regular sepoy infantry: that, in their mercantile capacity, they employ 100 large ships, with upwards of 10,000 seamen, in which they import, annually, from five to six millions sterling, of merchandise, into Great Britain. Such is the magnitude of the British East India Company, unknown in any former period of the world.

---

TO CORRESPONDENTS.

THE Editor fears, that, by an accidental circumstance, the very sensible communication by *Nova* had been too long omitted to be noticed. He hopes the ingenious author will forgive this unintentional omission.

He has likewise to request pardon of *Eusebius* for a similar omission. His essay was duly received, and hopes he will hear more of it in a short time; but its having been marked as already noticed, made the Editor think it had been done. Mistakes of this kind are solely occasioned by a part of the notices to correspondents not being admitted in one number for want of room, and the copy of that part being forgot, or its having fallen aside when the following number was printed.

The communication by *A Reformer* is received; and though it is the wish of the Editor to keep clear of political discussions at present, which are too apt to degenerate into party squabbles, that would be a disgrace to a literary journal; yet as the writer is so importunate, and as the composition seems to be a harmless *jeu d'esprit*, he will try if he can indulge him;—but it is too long.

*Acknowledgements to several others deferred.*

Dec. 19.

to industry, that  
ert themselves.

---

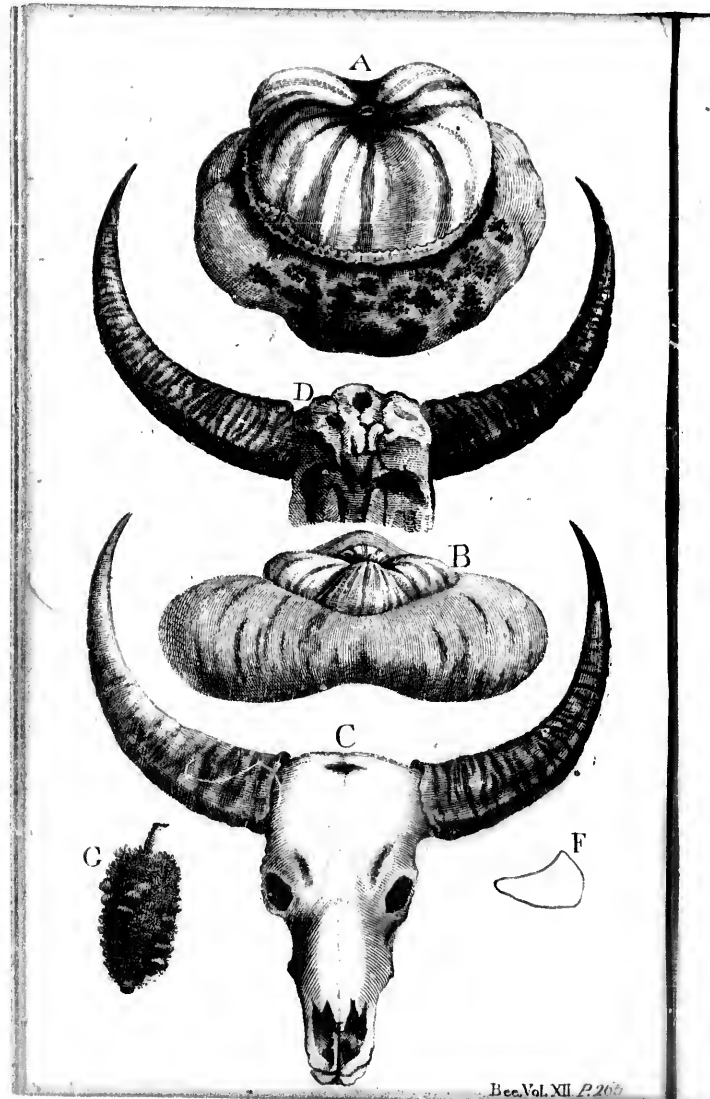
ANY'S TERRITORY.

his memoirs of  
tory of the world,  
cts of a kingdom,  
000 square miles  
ants, *i. e.* 30,000  
more than is possef-  
tain and Ireland:  
t to L.4,600,000  
powers: that their  
e, is 10,000 Euro-  
try: that, in their  
large ships, with  
y import, annually,  
andise, into Great  
British East India  
od of the world.

---

umstance, the very sen-  
mitted to be noticed.  
intentional omiffion.  
for a similar omiffion,  
ar more of it in a short  
oceed, made the Editor  
are solely occasioned  
g admitted in one num-  
ot being furgot, or its  
was printed.  
; and though it is the  
ions at present, which  
at would be a disgrace  
unate, and as the  
ll try if he can indulge

ferred.



## THE BEE,

OR

LITERARY WEEKLY INTELLIGENCER,

FOR

WEDNESDAY, DECEMBER 19. 1792.

CUCURBITA OCHCKOFENSIS,  
OR TURBAN GOURD.*With a plate.*

AMONG many other curious articles lately transmitted to the Editor from Rufsia by his obliging correspondent Arcticus, is a very fine coloured drawing of the singular production called *cucurbita ochckofensis*, or turban gourd, made by the draughtsman of Dr Pallas, an exact representation of two varieties of which are engraved A and B of the miscellaneous plate that accompanies this number. A is so exact a representation of a turban, or tiara of some sort, that on seeing the drawing, before reading the description, I concluded it must be a representation of a kind of head drefs worn by some of the natives of these eastern countries. The colours of the plant tend greatly to favour this deception. The under part is a rich golden orange, which resembles a strong kind of cloth, calculated to go round the head like a fillet, while the crown is a white, with a few light streaks of green and orange. The little bandage at the bottom of the crown, is of a

VOL. XII.                      L L                      †





pale greenish tint, slightly waved, and in some measure open, as in the drawing, so as naturally to represent a kind of lace binding the base of the higher crown of the tiara.

My correspondent justly observes, that "this kind of gourd is particularly worthy of the attention and cultivation of the curious; not only from their beauty, but the extraordinary circumstance of their exact similitude to the form of the Mahometan turban,—a resemblance which is so striking, as to convince, at first sight, that the head drefs of that religion must have been taken from this production of their fields. When they are ripe, they are, like the drawings, of a fine rich gold yellow, or orange, striped beautifully with green on the crown, as regularly as if painted; and I think it is scarcely hazarding too much to suppose, that, as their first colour is *green*, Mahomet may have taken both the form and colour of his own and descendants turbans from this natural and first of models, which possibly served the original wild inhabitants of these countries as a defence against the sun, till they were able to invent some sort of stuff to replace the vegetable bonnet, that still gives form to their head drefs. I made the experiment last year, to satisfy curiosity, as to the kind of bonnet one of these gourds would make; and having scooped out and dried, A, with only such an opening at bottom as would admit the head, found it a very light and handsome turban, which deceived every body at a small distance. However, Mr Editor, to enable you

1792. *the horns of the arnee.* 267  
and your friends to try the Turkish bonnet in any way you please, I shall send some of the seeds early in the spring to sow in Scotland, although at present they cannot be had till the gourd is gradually dried to make the seeds more surely productive."

I shall expect the seeds of this beautiful plant with impatience, which I shall take pleasure to distribute among such friends and subscribers as are curious in vegetable productions.

---

FARTHER DESCRIPTION OF THE PLATE.

*Horns of the arnee.*

Fig. C represents an accurate front view of the horns of the young *arnee*, or great Indian buffalo mentioned in page 193 of this volume, drawn on a scale so large, as to give a clear idea of the peculiarities that distinguish that horn from all others. D is a back view of the same, and E a section of the horn near its base; the flat side being the front of the horn, and the ridge running along the outside, as represented in the figure. A more minute description is unnecessary.

The animal to which these horns belonged, seems to have been only about two years old when it was killed; the horns are consequently thicker towards the root, in proportion to their other dimensions, than in older animals of the same kind; nor are they near so much bent inwards, as in the older animal represented page 193.

The bone of the head is exactly two feet long, and the distance between the top of the horns 35 inches.

268      *on the Norfolk island pine.*      Dec. 19-  
the other proportions are exactly observed ; so that  
the dimensions of every other part may be obtained.

*Cone of the Norfolk island pine.*

G represents a kind of cone brought from Norfolk island in the South Seas. The tree that produces this fruit, is there called a *pine*, and grows to a great height and magnitude ; but the wood of the tree is so brittle as to be of no use in ship building. Its other properties are not yet ascertained.

I have not been able to obtain any botanical description of this tree ; but if we are to judge from the cone, it must constitute a new genus of plants, hitherto unknown to European botanists. The cone, from which this figure was drawn, measured nearly seven inches in length. It has been called a cone ; but it resembles no other cone yet known, in any other respect except the shape alone. It has no scales ; but the substance in which the seeds are irregularly bedded, is a set of wiry-like small woody fibres, firm and elastic, slightly curled, and resembling in appearance a short cut close bafs matt, for cleaning the feet, made of bent grafs. The bulk of the fibres are of a dark brown, nearly black, and curled, with a few interspersed through them, of a clearer brown, tending to red. These are not curled, and stronger than the others. The cone is placed here in what I conceive to have been its natural position, and has adhered to the tree by a strong tough woody stalk seen at top ; but near the bottom part of that stalk, at a small distance from it, all round the top of the cone,

are the remains of a number of smaller fibres, about the size of the largest kind of packthread, which have all been cut off too short to be seen in the drawing. The pile of the mass of fibres with which the body of the cone is covered, all point upward; at least towards the stalk, directly the reverse of what happens with the scales of the cones of other trees. The seeds are stuck in among these fibres, quite irregularly, as in the figure; and are nearly of the size of an ordinary chesnut, but nearer the shape of a hazel nut. They are covered with a strong hard shell, which at the point is exactly of the colour and texture of a hazel nut; but lower down they are covered with a short close velvety downy coat. These nuts adhere quite firmly to a nucleus, which forms the body of the cone, being a hard, bony, or shell-like substance, so hard that no knife can make any impression upon it. A little of the point of this nucleus appears at the point below, slightly dotted where some of the pile has been taken off. Not having more than one, I could not break this up to see what is in the center. This solid nucleus seems to be about an inch and a half diameter. The whole weight of the cone is ten ounces and a half. The number of seeds in this cone are seventeen. It is probable the natives may use them for food.

From these particulars it will clearly appear, that this cone is of a kind that is totally different from those of the trees we have in Europe. It has been thus minutely described to satisfy the desires of the curious.

*For the Bee.*THE MOUNTAIN AND GROTTOS,  
A VISION.

Sunt hic etiam sua præmia laudi. VIRG.

BEING in a contemplative mood the other day, I took a solitary walk towards the Pentland Hills; and reflecting on the many vices and follies of mankind, and the consequent miseries attached to human life, I could not help being equally struck with astonishment and pity, that the condition of life, which, of all others, ought to be the most happy, was, in general, now a-days, the most wretched.

While I was sunk in a profound reverie on this subject, I reached the foot of the mountains; and clambering to the top of a little eminence, I lay down to repose myself, and to enjoy the prospect around; but, being somewhat fatigued, fell insensibly asleep.

Methought I was then standing at the foot of a lofty mountain, the sides of which were diversified with numberless precipices and caverns; and so perplexed with thickets and brushwood, that it seemed almost impossible to ascend it. Nevertheless as the objects around were various and magnificent, I felt a vast desire to enjoy them in their full splendor by ascending to the top. But before I had advanced far, I found, that, in addition to the obstructions already mentioned, there were an infinite number of serpents that hissed among the verdure;

ision. Dec. 19.

TTOES,

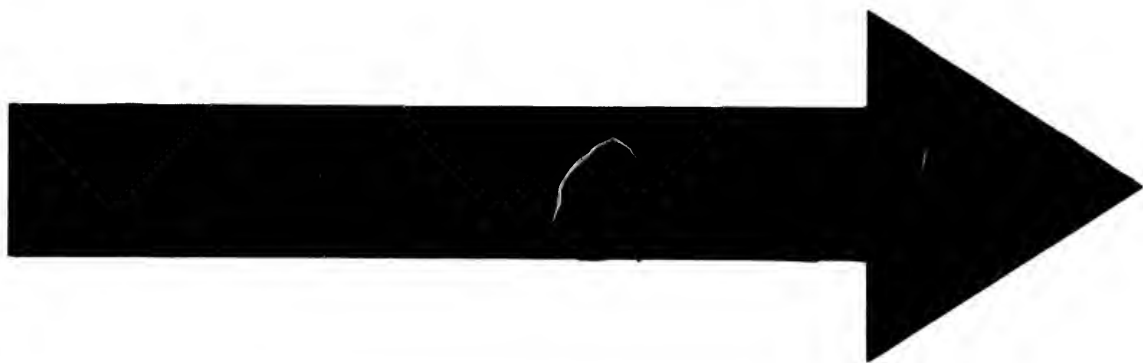
VIPG.

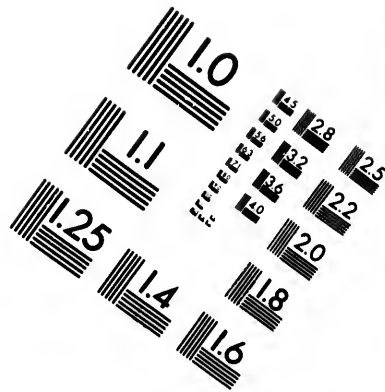
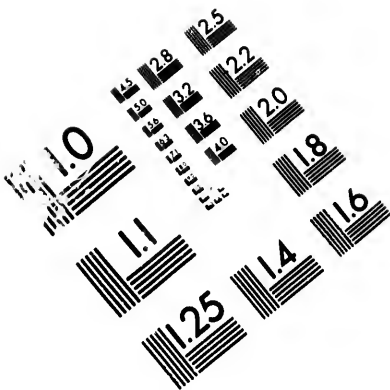
e other day, I  
entland Hills ;  
follies of man-  
attached to hu-  
equally struck  
e condition of  
o be the most  
ays, the most

everie on this  
ountains ; and  
minence, I lay  
y the prospect  
ed, fell insensi-

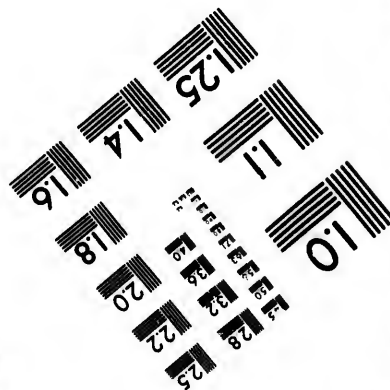
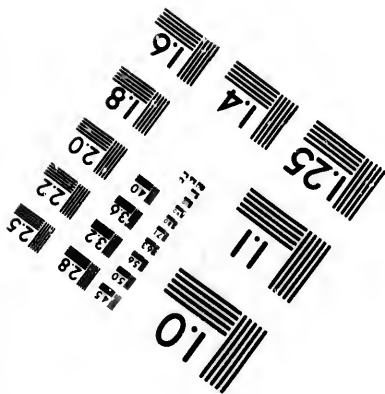
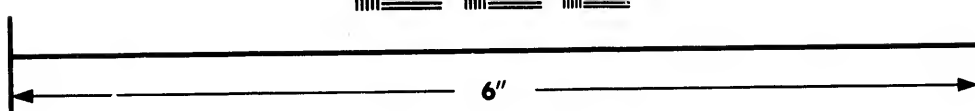
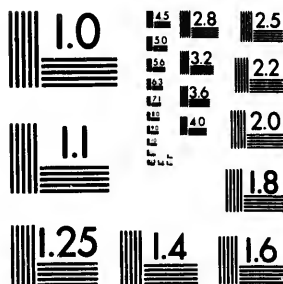
at the foot of a  
vere diversified  
verns ; and so  
wood, that it

Nevertheless  
and magnificent,  
their full splen-  
efore I had ad-  
ion to the ob-  
vere an infinite  
g the verdure ;





**IMAGE EVALUATION  
TEST TARGET (MT-3)**



**Photographic  
Sciences  
Corporation**

23 WEST MAIN STREET  
WEBSTER, N.Y. 14580  
(716) 872-4503

1.8  
2.0  
2.2  
2.5  
2.8  
3.2  
3.6  
4.0

**CIHM/ICMH  
Microfiche  
Series.**

**CIHM/ICMH  
Collection de  
microfiches.**



Canadian Institute for Historical Microreproductions / Institut canadien de microreproductions historiques

1.8  
2.0  
2.2  
2.5  
2.8  
3.2  
3.6  
4.0

**© 1985**





and I could perceive among the higher precipices, vast flocks of vultures, harpies, and other birds of prey, immensely larger than any I had ever seen, that darkened the air with their flight, or were perched upon the highest pinnacles; and by the wildness of their screams, and the dreadful clapping of their wings, seemed to threaten the traveller with instant destruction.

What added to my terror, was, that upon a longer inspection, I observed numbers of these frightful birds darting on the ground, and rising again with redoubled clamour.

In short I had determined to return, when, at a small distance, I beheld a female figure approaching towards me; she was arrayed in garments more resplendent than a summer's morn; her right hand bore a shining sceptre; and in her gesture and countenance, there was something wonderfully elevated and sublime, tempered, at the same time, with so much sweetness, that though I was struck with awe, as she drew nearer, I felt, nevertheless, inexpressible emotions of pleasure and of joy.

While I stood intranced in admiration, the celestial stranger thus addressed me: "Happy mortal! in me behold the genius of Wisdom. I am sent for your instruction, and thrice happy will you be if you listen to my precepts. The mountain on which you now stand, is human life; and these precipices, caverns, and thickets, are the various misfortunes and dangers to which it is subjected; as the serpents and birds of prey, which strike you with such terror, are the destructive Passions that so much infest this

272 *the mountain and grottoes, a vision.* Dec. 19.  
state of existence. Were I to open your eyes fully, you would be afflicted with the deepest sorrow, at beholding such havock and carnage as all these daily make among mankind; but if you will be conducted by me, I will lead you through less terrifying scenes, to a delightful region, little inferior to the happy abodes of the blessed."

I had scarce time to express my gratitude to my heavenly benefactress, when she took me gently by the hand, and led me up the mountain. At her approach, I observed that the reptiles and birds of prey shrunk away, though, at a distance, they continued to manifest their ravenous desires. The precipices, dens, and thickets disappeared; and I felt within me a secret rapture, when suddenly my ear was struck with the most melodious notes.

Having directed my eye towards the place whence these delightful sounds proceeded, I beheld several beautiful females at a little distance, who beckoned me to approach.

It is impossible to describe the wonderful effects wrought in me by the charms of these lovely creatures. Never, indeed, did I see any thing half so alluring, and I was just on the point of rushing towards them, when, turning to the genius, I beheld, with amazement, her countenance assume a severity that struck me like lightning.

"These females, (said she,) whom you so much admire, are the Sensual Pleasures, and the Criminal Luxuries of life, which produce infinitely more destruction among mankind, than the birds of prey from which I have freed you. They are surround-

ed with concealed morasses and covered thorns; and whoever approaches towards them, is soon entangled, and his ruin inevitable."

Here she paused, and desired me to consider them again. I did so, and found, with still greater amazement, that they had put on the most hideous forms; and I could perceive, that every glance she threw upon them, seemed to shrink up their very essence, and to render them still more disgusting and horrible.

We had now reached the middle of the mountain, when the spirit of Wisdom, turning towards me, spoke in the following manner:

"You are now arrived at the end of the first stage of human life. The path to the top of the mountain is infested with creatures, as well as with obstructions and dangers, much the same as those you have already seen; but in proportion as you descend on the opposite side, the birds of prey gradually disappear, and the dens and caverns increase, till you reach the bottom, which is one continued gulph, covered with such an impenetrable vapour, that it is altogether impassable even by myself. We shall not, therefore, ascend any farther; especially as by the sceptre which I hold in my right hand, I am empowered to perform things out of my own sphere, and shall now make use of it, to disclose another scene for your improvement and instruction."

She now waved her wand; I looked around, and to my utter astonishment, found that I was in the

274 *the mountains and grottoes, a vision.* Dec. 19.  
midst of an extensive plain, covered by various nations of all ages and sexes.

When my admiration had a little subsided, I perceived a large grotto with a spacious entry right before me. Numbers that issued from the great body in the middle of the plain, were continually crowding into it, while many others were hurrying out of it; with this difference, however, that those who proceeded towards it, ran into pairs of male and female, at the entrance, and were to all appearance intoxicated with joy. Whereas they who came out were always single, and were either depressed with sorrow, or wound up to the most extravagant pitch of gladness and exultation.

“This, said my divine conductress, is the grotto of Matrimony; observe it with attention.” As I contemplated it, I found its general appearance and form infinitely alluring. Its entrance was overshadowed with trees full of the most beautiful blossoms, that seemed to promise an abundance of pleasing fruit. A number of flowers of the most brilliant colours sprung up around. The air was scented with their balmy perfume. Upon a closer examination I observed among these a good many annual, some biennial, and a very few triennial blossoms; but hardly any of a longer duration.

All these, however, had such a fine effect, that I should have been tempted to importune the genius to conduct me thither, had I not observed that most of those who advanced to this grotto, were very irregular and tumultuous in their motions.

on. Dec. 19.  
y various na-

bsided, I per-  
s entry right  
the great body  
nually crowd-  
hurrying out  
at those who  
male and fe-  
ll appearance  
who came out  
epressed with  
avagant pitch

s the grotto of  
" As I con-  
ance and form  
overhadow-  
blofoms, that  
leasing fruit.  
lliant colours  
ed with their  
amination I  
annual, some  
olofoms; but

e effect, that  
une the geni-  
observed that  
grotto, were  
their motions.

1792. *the mountain and grottoes, a vision.* 275

Even the female part, who tripped to the sound of musical instruments, and whose drefs and gestures were altogether wanton and lascivious, had nevertheless a certain wildness and distraction in their countenance, that produced in me much distaste and aversion.

What struck me, however, with most astonishment, and contributed chiefly to deter me from approaching the grotto, was, that I plainly perceived those who came out, had undergone a wonderful change. Instead of the airy flutter and the wanton glance, many of them seemed overwhelmed with sorrow; and their looks in general were so haggard and terrifying, that wherever they directed their steps, every one fled with precipitation.

Upon a nearer examination, I now observed, that all over the plain there were a vast number of concealed pits or trap doors; and those who chanced to stumble upon any of them instantly disappeared. I perceived a great many of both sexes plunging at the very entrance of the grotto, while they were adorning their heads with garlands of flowers, and indulging in the utmost festivity.

This sight could not fail to deter me from approaching the grotto, and I accordingly advanced with considerable reluctance; but the genius encouraged me, and I proceeded.

We now drew pretty near the grotto; and I perceived that some of the flowers, that there abounded in the greatest profusion, were wonderfully beautiful, and I wished to gather them; but my conductors told me they contained a slow poison; and in-

276 *the mountain and grottoes, a vision.* Dec. 19.  
deed I did observe, that almost every one gathered more or less of them, and that those who supplied themselves most plentifully, seemed to turn giddy, and were guilty of very ridiculous actions.

On a still nearer approach, there was about the entrance of the grotto, something very pleasing, and something too that produced in me a kind of dread to enter it; and it was, therefore, with no small astonishment that I observed almost all the infinite multitude that flocked towards it, not only in a state of indifference, but to appearance intoxicated with joy. Instead of examining its precincts, or making such preparations, and using such precautions as might be necessary to render the journey agreeable, the motley crowd seemed attentive only to the sound of music, which, in truth, was very pleasing, and to which they tripped away in their gayest attire.

Upon a narrower inspection, however, I did perceive a few solitary pairs, that seemed extremely busy in examining the entrance of the grotto, and in culling various flowers that did not appear to me to be conspicuous for beauty; and I observed that they pressed their juice into phials, with which they occasionally bathed their foreheads.

Wondering what could be the meaning of this, I applied to the tutelar genius. "These flowers, (said she,) though they do not seem so pretty as the rest, have a much more fragrant smell; and their juice, applied in the manner you see, is the best possible antidote against all the dangers that are to be met with in the passage of the grotto." "What,

(said I,) are the names of these excellent flowers?' For I had now pulled some, and really found that there issued from them a kind of celestial odour. "They are, (added she,) the flowers of good nature, prudence, temperance, contentment, economy, piety, and other virtues; but, alas! they are very little regarded. You see they are even trampled on as noxious weeds."

Being now advanced within the grotto, I found that both sides of it were cut into a great many apartments or cells, into which great numbers of both sexes, leaving the direct passage through the grotto, hurried with precipitation, often abandoning their mates. I could plainly distinguish the cells of Dissipation, Extravagance, Drunkenness, Gaming, Jealousy, Adultery, and a great many more, which, as my conductress told me, had each in the back part, more or less removed, an apartment, stiled the cell of Poverty, or the cell of Disgrace.

All these excavations, as well as the passage of the grotto, resembled the plain, in having a great number of trap doors, that incessantly swallowed up those who pressed upon them; and as soon as any one disappeared, the remaining partner instantly hurried out of the grotto, either in a state of despondence or of joy.

I should have mentioned before, that almost every couple that approached towards the grotto, was accompanied by little winged Cupids, that generally abandoned them near the entrance. Very few of these little deities were to be found in the interior parts. For no sooner had any one couple manifested a de-



278 *the mountain and grottoes, a vision. Dec. 19.*  
sire to penetrate these cavities, than they were forsaken; and then, indeed, they rushed in with temerity; though I often found that they separated, each party taking a different cell; and it sometimes happened that one of the parties, generally of the male sex, did not imitate the example of the other, but continued motionless, and seemingly overwhelmed with grief. I perceived that those of the female sex who hurried away in this manner, had generally wan complexions, tawdry habits, and dishevelled hair; and their giddy motions bespoke a plentiful supply of the intoxicating flowers.

Turning now to my left hand, I observed a troop of sprightly young damsels, supporting each a feeble old man, near the entrance of the grotto,—not a single Cupid ever fluttering around them; and they were hardly entered when the ladies for the most part, made the best of their way to the cells of Dissipation, Extravagance, Gaming, and some others; while their companions, worn out with infirmities, soon fell on the trap doors, and disappeared. This the ladies no sooner learned but they instantly rushed out of the grotto. Some were met at the entrance by several handsome young fellows, who seemed to have been waiting for them, and with these they returned in the highest exultation.

I observed great numbers of both sexes carrying shining bags upon their shoulders; but found, in general, that the little Cupids had a rooted aversion at these kinds of burdens, and almost always avoided those who bore them. When any whose shoulders were laden in this manner, happened to stumble on a trap

door, it was curious to see the scramble that ensued; though I found that a set of gentlemen dressed in black, who ran from all quarters to these contests, were generally the most successful. I took particular notice of a young man, who endeavoured to jostle an old woman upon one of the pitfalls, and at the same time kept a watchful eye upon her shoulders. He at last succeeded in sinking her; but had scarcely laid hold of the glittering burden when it suddenly disappeared.

My conductress desiring me to cast my eyes towards the right hand, I beheld great numbers of both sexes at the entrance of many of the cells, lamenting for their lost companions. "Those, (said she) who stand in this manner, are well supplied with the juice of the fragrant flowers already mentioned." In fact whenever any of them cast a wistful eye towards the cavities, I perceived that they instantly bathed their temples, and regained their usual firmness and constancy. While I continued to observe them, some of their companions returned; and it was beautiful to see the mutual endearments and expressions of tenderness and joy that would pass upon the occasion; though there were, indeed, a few who contracted their countenances into such a gloomy severity, when their lost mates appeared, that these last seemed greatly terrified, and retired again with precipitation.

During all this time the genius was conducting me through the grotto. Our progress, indeed, was but slow, being retarded by the numberless objects that occurred. The passage now turned thin, and

280 *the mountain and grottoes, a vision. Dec. 19.*  
we advanced with rapidity. On each side of us there were but a few straggling couples; when my conductress desired me to look forward. I turned my eyes, and beheld something that bore the appearance of a dawn. "What you behold, (said she,) is the entrance into the region of matrimonial felicity. It is the place ordained on earth for the reward of virtue." While she was yet speaking, it gradually increased to so much splendour, that I felt a surprising gladness arising in my soul. I sprung forward with exultation, and entering the happy abode, all my senses were for a moment suspended in a flood of joy. Words are wanting to describe the pleasures of this delightful place. Here I found many happy pairs reposing on the flowery surface, sauntering by brinks of rivulets, or losing themselves among the woods and vallies; while a number of beautiful children, in all the pleasing prattle of innocence, sported around them in the most delightful manner. The roses to them had no thorns; birds hopped from bough to bough, whose beautiful plumage gave pleasure to the eye, as their enchanting notes added to the general harmony. Here I observed among the trees, several of the happy pairs whom I had seen gathering the scented flowers at the entrance of the grotto.

I now began to wish for a companion, that I might never leave this blissful region. In vain did I search for a solitary female. None were to be found. The genius now told me that I must stay no longer. So laying hold of my hand, she led me back towards

1792. *statistical notices of N. America.* 28,  
the passage of the grotto, while I cast a mournful  
look behind, fetched a deep sigh, and awoke.

I was wonderfully well pleased with my dream ;  
and returning homeward, could not help exclaiming,  
with Persius,

*Discete, O miseri, et rerum cognoscite causas !*

BRITO.

---

STATISTICAL NOTICES OF NORTH AMERICA.

COPY OF A LETTER FROM DR S——L S——TH OF  
PRINCETON, TO DR C——S N——T OF MONTROSE.

*Continued from p. 233.*

“ ARE your elections of members of assembly or-  
derly meetings ? or who are the judges of controver-  
ted elections ? ”

Our assemblies, themselves, like the House of  
Commons in England, are the judges of their own bo-  
dies. I suppose that our meetings for elections are,  
in general, conducted with as much order and decen-  
cy as meetings of the same kind have usually been  
in any part of the world. At present we have  
hardly any image of that licentiousness that prevails  
in England at a general election. Some politicians  
say, our elections are too calm : that they do not  
discover that agitation and zeal which we should na-  
turally find in the people if their liberties sufficiently  
interested them. Some allowance, indeed, should  
be made in this calm picture for the state of Pen-  
sylvania, which, as I believe I intimated in my last  
letter, is the proper region of faction and party in  
America.

VOL. xii.

N N

†

“ Are the sentences of your judges peaceably executed? or do appeals and resistance often happen?”

I believe there have been very few instances throughout America, of resistance to the lowest officers of civil government, since the conclusion of the war. The principal fault in the executive of New Jersey, is to be observed in the sheriff's office. These offices being appointed *by the people, are often, through a desire of popularity, too dilatory and indulgent in executing the sentences of the court.*

“ Do your people respect their magistrates more on account of their being elected by themselves?”

If they have not a greater reverence for the splendour of their power, I believe they have a greater confidence in the equity, and mildness of its exercise. The principal fault in the appointment of the magistracy in *some of the states*, is, that justices of the peace, and the inferior officers, are *too immediately dependent on the suffrage of the people.* They are not appointed by the executive branch of the government; and they do not hold their offices during good behaviour, but during pleasure, or for certain limited periods.

“ Does a jealousy of Congress prevail among you? or are the powers of Congress properly defined?”

The several states have hitherto been too jealous, not of what Congress is, but of what it may be in a future period. That is the reason that although their powers are defined by explicit articles of confederation, yet they appear to be too much limited.

In war, they seem, by their resolutions, to possess all authority; yet they are too dependent on the concurrence of single states to carry their resolves into effect, and to fulfil their contracts. Reason, indeed, and a sense of common utility, will, while we are exposed to the same dangers, and while our simplicity of manners continues, go very far in inducing the compliance of the states with *proper* measures that regard the benefit of the whole union; but there is not, in our confederacy, sufficient security that a particular state interest, or convenience, may not sometimes bias members of the union in their judgement and their votes, and so obstruct or embarrass the general movements.

One of the greatest injuries to Congress, since the war, arises from the overcautious policy of the several states, intrusting it with too little power, and retaining too much in their own hands. The men of most distinction and capacity for business have generally declined appointments to that body, and chosen rather, since it could be done in peace, to enjoy the honours and emoluments that were to be obtained at home. There is some reason to fear, lest the influence of Congress will continue to decline from the same reason, unless the people, roused to a sense of the danger, as well as inutility of their extreme precautions, will concur in vesting their supreme legislature, with a more adequate authority.

“Are all sects equally regarded by your government, and equally eligible to civil offices? or is there any exception made with regard to Roman catholics?”

There is no exception. And we find the Roman catholics make zealous and attached citizens to the new states. Their religious principles we do not fear. The American sense of liberty is so high, that we are sure they would not wish to give themselves a master even in the Pope. If their principles were arbitrary, they are too few in number to meditate any injury to the state. But, in reality, so far are they, both from servility and immorality, that we esteem them at least as pious men, and as good citizens as the members of the Church of England.

“Are there no feuds, or oppositions of interest, between the several states of union? are these in any way of being lessened? or are there any proposals of creating new states to turn the balance this or that way?”

There have been several differences between some of the states with regard to territorial claims, founded on the charters to the late colonies that constitute the present states of America; which charters were granted with shameful ignorance and indiscretion, and with such absolute inattention to the most simple principles of geography, as plainly shows how little the interests or happiness of this country, were formerly regarded by the court of Great Britain. Some of these disputes, however, have been amicably settled; those particularly between Pennsylvania and Virginia; and between Connecticut and Pennsylvania. Others are in the way of peaceable accommodation. And I believe, they will all be decided, if not with universal satisfaction, at

least with universal acquiescence. The claims that are most delicate, and which now press most for decision, are those which New York, New Hampshire, and Massachusetts have upon each other. But these states manage them so coolly, and so rationally, that I cannot believe any injury will arise from them to the public peace and union. Vermont is likely soon to be received into the confederacy; and as this will be an acquisition to the northern states, it is probable the southern ones will the more readily consent to the erection of a new state on the waters of the Ohio behind Virginia. It will, for some time at least, be a point of policy in Congress to keep the northern and southern influence as nearly balanced as possible.

Thus I have answered the greater part of your inquiries, except those in the first page, which I reserve till another opportunity. In answering them, I think I have not been biased by any predilection for my own country. I see its faults as well as feel its advantages. Its greatest fault, in my opinion, is on the subject of religion; and it is a capital one. But in New England, we have not by any means paid it that attention, or given it that public support which good policy, not to mention piety, would require. We have neglected one of the most powerful springs of that virtue, which is essential to the prosperity and existence of republics. The state has left the care of religion solely to providence, and its ministers. It has provided only, that it shall not be persecuted. I am far from thinking this all the acknowledgement men are bound to make to God



for his goodness in sending them the true religion; or to religion, for the benefits it confers upon the state. Our negligence in this respect, is one of the fruits of our extreme idea of liberty, and one of its most injurious effects.

I shall be happy to hear from you, and to receive your remarks, or your farther commands.

I am, reverend Dr, your most obedient humble servant,

S—L S—TH.

---

CONCERNING THE NATURE AND CHARACTER OF RELIGIOUS CONTROVERSY.

*For the Bee.*

WE are informed by Mr Anquetil de Perron, that about seventy years ago, there arose among the Parsis of the region of Surat in India, two sects, which opposed each other with the most furious zeal. One of these sects was called the *ancient believers*, by a phrase tantamount to catholics; the other, *the reformers*, and the schism commenced on the following occasion:

There came from Kirman a *Destour Mobed*\* of great abilities, whose name was Djamasp, and who was sent to compose these differences which had arisen among the Parsis concerning the *Penom*, a piece of linen about nine inches square, which the Parsis, at certain times, placed upon the middle of their noses, so that it hung down and covered their mouths.

\* The *Destour Mobed* is he who unites the qualifications of a priest and a deacon; and is learned in the canon law of Hindostan.

Dec. 19.

true religion ;  
infers upon the  
is one of the  
and one of its

and to receive  
ands.

edient humble  
-L S—TH.

RACTER OF RE-

de Perron, that  
mong the Parsis  
ects, which op-  
ous zeal. One  
*believers*, by a  
other, *the re-*  
on the follow-

our *Mobed*\* of  
masp, and who  
which had ari-  
*Penom*, a piece  
ich the Parsis,  
middle of their  
covered their

cations of a priest and  
an.

1792.

reading memorandums.

287

Some respectable persons contended that this li-  
nen should be placed on the noses of dying persons,  
and others that it should not.

Djamasp very judiciously determined, that it was  
not absolutely essential to the salvation of a dying  
man, that the Penom should be applied to his nose ;  
as such applications were not customary at Kirman.

A violent ferment arose, and the unfortunate  
Djamasp was forced to return to Kirman, from  
whence he had been sent, leaving behind him several  
disciples and books for the instruction of the  
people.

Mr Anquetil de Perron took advantage of these  
broils, to obtain copies of good books given him by  
persons of both contending parties, with a view to  
his conversion.

While these interesting disputes were carrying on  
in the year 1758, the *amiable* East India Company  
of England were laying siege to the city of Surat.

Such is the end of all foolish disputes, where mo-  
rality and humanity are out of the question. A. B.

---

#### READING MEMORANDUMS.

*For the Bee.*

WHAT kind of reading must that be which can at-  
tract or entertain the languid morning spirit of mo-  
dern effeminacy? Any, indeed, that can but prevent  
the insupportable toil of *thinking*; that may serve  
as a preparatory *wbet* of *indolence* to the approaching  
pleasures of the day. Thus it comes to pass that

trifling essays upon nothing, amatory plays, and *corrupting* novels, satirical political pamphlets, that abuse men's characters without improving the knowledge or principles of the times, together with a general hash of these served up in some monthly mests of dullness, are the meagre literary diet of town and country.

Of how great benefit to his country would that man be, who should render virtue and rational research palatable and agreeable to people of fashion, through the same channels that had formerly degraded their understandings and corrupted their sentiments!

How much is it to be regretted that that charming sex, formed by the bountiful Author of nature to be the refiner and solacer of man; his amiable gentle, cheerful, intelligent companion; and the guardian of his family, should set themselves up as mere toys for the public; undervaluing their own capacities, and levelling themselves with the insignificant pageants of equipage!

That they should pass their nights in fretting like players on the stage of fruitless, joyless dissipation; and their days in the languor of unnatural rest, or in the agitations of artificial sorrow.

Are there any remedies for this miserable calamity of the age and country, but storing the infant minds of that charming sex with useful knowledge, and with resources to guard them against that wretched dependence upon artificial amusement, which is the disgraceful lot of the illiterate.

Des. 19.  
ory plays, and  
pamphlets, that  
ving the know-  
ther with a ge-  
e monthly mefs  
iet of town and

try would that  
and rational re-  
people of fa-  
t had formerly  
corrupted their

hat that charm-  
uthor of nature  
n; his amiable  
ion; and the  
hemselves up as  
ng their own ca-  
h the insignifi-

in fretting like  
lefs diffipation;  
unnatural rest, or

iserable calami-  
ring the infant  
eful knowledge,  
m against that  
ial amusement,  
illiterate.

---

---

POETRY.

---

---

ON THE SPRING.

WRITTEN ON THE BANKS OF THE CAM.

For the Bee.

SEE where the rosy footed spring  
Dances forth in trim array,  
Blith as an eastern bridal queen,  
To wed the lord of day!  
And see where smiling nature homage pays,  
And all her breathing incense pours along;  
The kindest gales, the swiftest whiffers lay,  
The streams clear murmur, and the poet's song.  
All, all are thine! earth, air, and sea, and sky,  
All wake for thee, fair spring, their sweetest minstrelsy!

I too the gentle influence feel,  
And join the rapturous choral song;  
Musing smooth numbers, as I steal,  
Oh Cam! thy banks along.  
Though on these banks no myrtle breathes perfume,  
No rose unfolds its blushing beauties there,  
No tulip there displays its gaudy bloom,  
No stately lily decks the gay parterre.  
Inclos'd within the garden's bright domain,  
These all, in eastern pride, laugh round their splendid reign.

Yet wild flow'rs o'er the simple scene  
Wait the warm touch of gentle May,  
Till up they spring, a numerous train!  
As fair and rich as they.  
To me the violet hath a balmy sweet,  
To me the king cup scatters golden hues;  
E'en in the primrose modest beauties meet,  
E'en the meek daisy can instruct the muse.  
Roving with silent eyes, the loves to stand;  
And ev'n in field flow'rs views a master's matchless hands.

And see! the fervid sun beams play,  
Dancing on the crisped stream;  
While thousand insects light and gay,  
Swift o'er the surface skim.  
Nor does in vain the swan majestic sail,  
Nor loving bees buz on the flow'ry brink,  
Nor fishes down the silver current steal,  
Nor little songsters on the margin drink;  
VOL. XII.            o o            †

And, shiv'ring wild, their shining pinions ply,  
While with their feather'd loves the vernal gambols try.

Oh spring ! I love thy gentle reign,  
Yet I could leave thee, gentle spring,  
What time his wisdom shall ordain,  
Who reigns the sov'reign king,  
Yes ! thy kind show'rs, thy skies of silver hues,  
Thy meads and vales, soft gales and glassy bloom,  
I'd leave them all, so friendly to the muse,  
And uncomplaining wait the cheerless tomb,  
Where death's cold season chills the poet's tongue,  
Nor more the sylvan muse shall wake the vernal song.

Yes, I must leave thee, spring tide fair;  
Yet there's a brighter spring above,  
Gay smiles the sun the live long year,  
And all is light and love.  
There, gales immortal, sweetness breathe around; †  
There spring fair shining fruits, and golden flow'rs,  
Cherish'd luxuriant in the laughing ground,  
With heaven's own dews, and pure ambrosial show'rs.  
There happy beings rest, their conquests won,  
And weave from heav'nly trees, a never with'ring crown.

---

WHAT IS HAPPINESS ?

BY THE LATE DR LADD

'Tis an empty, fleeting shade,  
By imagination made;  
'Tis a bubble, straw, or worse,  
'Tis a baby's hobby horse,  
'Tis two hundred shillings clear,  
'Tis ten thousand pounds a-year;  
'Tis a title, 'tis a name,  
'Tis a puff of empty fame.  
Fickle as the breezes blow,  
'Tis a lady's yes or no !  
And when the description's crown'd,  
'Tis just no where to be found.  
Arout shews, I must confess,  
Says *Deia* what is happiness ?  
I wish he now would tell us what  
'This self same happiness is not ;  
What happiness is not ? I vow  
That *Deia*, you have pos'd me now,  
What is it not ?—stay ! let me see,  
I think dear maid, 'tis *not for me*.

Dec. 26.

1792.

on the coal duties in Scotland.

291

THOUGHTS ON THE EFFECTS OF THE COAL DUTY, UPON THE PROSPERITY AND INDUSTRY OF THE REMOTE AND THINLY PEOPLED COASTS OF BRITAIN.

It cannot be supposed that the parliament of Great Britain will ever lay any sort of burdens upon the united Kingdoms, but what they shall find of necessity at that time, for the preservation and good of the whole; and with due regard to the circumstances and abilities of every part of the united Kingdoms.

TREATY OF UNION, art. xiv.

No maxim in political economy can be less exceptionable than that which I have chosen as a motto to this paper; nor could any thing tend more to the aggrandisement of a nation, than a strict adherence to the principle here inculcated. In that case, the amount of the revenue would be augmented, while the prosperity of the people would be increased in an equal degree. I am aware, indeed, that it has become the fashion of late, to inveigh against taxes in general; and to hold out to the public, the great amount of the present revenue of Britain, as a demonstrative proof of the oppression under which the people groan, and to represent that as an unavoidable cause of general poverty. But in few cases could men have reasoned more unconsequentially; because incontrovertible facts may be brought to prove, that nearly the reverse of this is the truth. The experience of all ages sufficiently shows, that wherever a people have afforded a great revenue, in proportion to their whole numbers, these people were in thriving and prosperous circumstances; and wherever they are poor, abject, and oppressed, the amount of the taxes they pay is next to nothing. Spain, for example, is at present a poor country,—the people are oppressed with taxes, which are levied from

them with all possible severity; yet in spite of all that squeezing and oppression, the total revenue raised from them does not amount to ten shillings a-head. France was also loaded with severe taxes, and the people, comparatively with some other nations, were poor; and they never afforded a revenue, exceeding on an average of the whole kingdom, fifteen shillings a-head. Britain is in circumstances greatly more prosperous than either of these countries; and she affords a revenue of about forty shillings a-head: and Holland, still more wealthy, taking its whole extent, than Britain, pays, of public taxes, to the amount of more than L. 3 a-head. The proportional revenue, therefore, yielded by a state, is indeed a much clearer indication of the riches or poverty of its people, and the general prosperity of the nation, than any thing else.

I do not say that taxes can never be burdensome or oppressive to the people; for well I know that this may be the case; but that, when they are oppressive, they become in general unproductive also: I do not say, that if taxes are burdensome and oppressive, they will not tend to make a people poor; but that if the people are poor, the amount of the revenue produced by these taxes will be proportionally insignificant: I do not say, that if taxes are high, and the sums of money levied from the people great, this will be a *cause* of wealth; but only that it will be a certain *indication* that they are wealthy. I beg these distinctions may be adverted to.

From general, let us proceed to particular facts. The total amount of revenue drawn from the city of London, considered by itself, is upwards of L. 10 a-head of all its inhabitants; while the average of duties paid all over Scotland does not amount to fifteen shillings for each person. But will any one pretend to say, that the people

Dec. 26.  
in spite of all that  
revenue raised from  
a-head. France  
people, compara-  
; and they never  
age of the whole  
in is in circum-  
either of these  
out forty shillings  
taking its whole  
es, to the amount  
portional revenue,  
d a much clearer  
s people, and the  
y thing else.  
e burdensome or  
ow that this may  
e oppressive, they  
do not say, that  
e, they will not  
f the people are  
duced by these  
nt: I do not say,  
oney levied from  
wealth; but only  
they are wealthy.  
d to.  
icular facts. The  
city of London,  
a-head of all its  
ies paid all over  
shillings for each  
y, that the people

1792. *on the coal duties in Scotland.* 293  
of London are poorer or more oppressed with taxes than  
those of Scotland in general? London is the centre of  
commerce and of wealth; Scotland is comparatively  
poor, and the taxes there more severely felt than in Lon-  
don.

Let us go still nearer in our inquiry. The revenue af-  
forded by the different parts of Scotland is extremely dif-  
similar; and the taxes are much more severely felt in one  
part of the country than another. In Edinburgh, Glas-  
gow, and Paisley, for instance, the people, in general, are  
wealthy; they live well; entertain elegantly; carry on  
business with spirit; and discover no symptoms of being  
borne down by the pressure of taxes. But along the  
western and northern coasts of Scotland, the people, in  
general, are poor, dispirited, oppressed; and every tax  
they pay is squeezed from them by a compulsory force,  
like that of separating the marrow from the bones. Now,  
which of these two classes of persons pay a revenue of  
the highest amount? The following facts will answer  
this question.

In the year 1775, a committee of the House of Com-  
mons having been appointed to inquire into the state of  
the British fisheries upon the west and northern coasts of  
Scotland, and to report to the House, soon discovered  
that the general poverty of the people was the princi-  
pal obstruction to a prosecution of the fisheries. The  
consequences of this poverty, as affecting the revenue in  
particular, are pointed out in the following forcible  
terms:

“Your committee, willing to afford every possible  
“light to this House, respecting the situation of that  
“country, have examined certain accounts referred to  
“them, *viz.*



“ An account of the duties of customs paid or collected in the counties of Argyle, Inverness, [Cromarty, Nairn, Moray \*,] Sutherland, Caithness, Orkney and Shetland ; as also the nett amount of the said duties, distinguishing each county and port, from the year 1774 to the year 1884.”

They then state the items of the account, which are here omitted as unnecessary ; and taking the average of these ten years, they thus proceed :

“ Your committee can hardly exhibit a more deplorable state of a public revenue. It appears there has been annually collected for customs in six [nine] counties, more extensive than all the rest of Scotland, on an average of the last ten years, L. 5073 : 12 : 0 ; that the expence of collection is L. 5167 : 19 : 0 ; and that an actual loss has accrued on this branch of the revenue, of about L. 94 : 7 : 0 a-year †. An account of the duties of excise has been called for ; but not yet presented to the House ; but so far as your committee can judge from analogy, they have little reason to expect a more favourable result from their inquiries respecting the excise than the customs ‡.”

There never was a fact respecting the history of finance laid before the public more striking than that which is now under consideration ; or one from which more important conclusions may be drawn respecting legislation and the good government of a state.

It is here made apparent, that a country being more in extent than the half of Scotland, and inhabited by above

\* These three counties are not mentioned *nominate* in the report ; but they are actually included in it, as they are within the collection of the district of Inverness.

† The loss in the year 1776, by the account, appears to have been L. 4888 : 18 : 2½.

‡ Third report of the committee of fisheries, dated July 14. 1785. p. 112.

Dec. 26.

ns paid or collec-  
nefs, [Cromarty,  
efs, Orkney and  
e said duties, di-  
m the year 1774

ount, which are  
g the average of

t a more deplo-  
appears there has  
six [nine] coun-  
f Scotland, on an  
: 12 : 0 ; that the  
; and that an ac-  
of the revenue, of  
at of the duties of  
presented to the  
e can judge from  
ect a more favour-  
ng the excise than

the history of fi-  
riking than that  
one from which  
wn respecting le-  
tate.

ry being more in  
ahabited by above

tim in the report ; but  
the collection of the

appears to have been

July 14, 1785. P. 112.

1792 on the coal duties in Scotland.

29

half a million of people, not only does not afford any revenue, but is even a burden upon the other parts of the community. To this let me add, that if the committee had extended their researches into Banffshire, Aberdeenshire, Kincardineshire, and Perthshire, excluding the towns of Aberdeen and Perth, with a small circuit round each ; as also to the southern internal counties of Scotland, beyond the coal district, the same result would have appeared.

Since, therefore, there are nearly two thirds of the persons in Scotland who contribute nothing towards the public revenue drawn from thence, it follows that the whole of the national revenue drawn from that country, is obtained from the small but active and industrious division of it, on both sides of the friths of the Clyde and Forth, which abounds with manufactures and commerce ; and which, at the highest calculation, has never been computed to contain half a million of souls, in which places only, the expence of collecting the taxes, falls short of the revenue collected by them. But from Sir John Sinclair's account of the public revenue, [part iii. p. 354.] it appears that Scotland paid in the year 1788, a free revenue to the amount of more than one million sterling, after deducting the expence of collecting. Here, then, we are forced to draw the same conclusion as before. Those in the Hebrides, &c. who yield no revenue to the state whatever, are oppressed by the weight of taxes ; while those others who yield at the rate of forty shillings a-head, are in thriving and prosperous circumstances ; and feel not their pressure in the smallest degree. In short, whatever way we turn ourselves, we find that the prosperity of the people, and the proportional amount of the revenue yielded by them, keep pace with each other. How blindly, then, do those reason, who would persuade the people that the amount of the revenue yielded by us, is a proof

of our national poverty, and a reason why we never can become more wealthy \* ?

\* A writer who pretends to be a leader of the public respecting affairs of finance, and to direct the people as to what reforms are wanted in government, lately laid before his readers a list of the public burdens of Britain, copied from Sir John Sinclair's history of the revenue, part III. p. 16., with many *unauthorized* alterations, all tending to swell the amount of the account, so that instead of 17,416,052l. of real public revenue raised in Britain, including expence of collection, bounties, and allowances, as it stands in the original, he makes it amount to 31,175,299l. which he closes with this emphatic exclamation, "Thirty one millions 175 thousand 299 pounds taken from the profits of the farmer, manufacturer, artizan, and labourer, is so heavy a drawback upon the industry of a nation, as to create an *absolute impossibility* for a people to become rich, while such an enormous sum is annually deducted from the income of their labour and industry." [Edinburgh Gazetteer, No. 2.] This writer, however, had no occasion to stop at 31 millions; for, in the present state of this country, by following the same principles he has adopted in stating that account, he might have very easily made it three hundred millions if he had chosen to do so.— For example, *Turnpikes*, navigable rivers and canals, charitable donations to the poor, public hospitals, &c. make so many items of this account. Now, that the amount of the turnpikes is actually paid by those who travel on the roads, which these levies are raised to repair, cannot be disputed; but it can as little be disputed that the same public pays the hire of carriages and waggons travelling on these roads; why then is the total amount of money paid for the carriage of goods of every kind excluded? In the same manner the lockage dues of canals, and tolls on navigable rivers, cannot be more justly charged than the freight of goods that go along them; and the freight of goods on a canal is no more a public burden, than the freight of goods to every part of the world. If again, the money I give in private charities be accounted a public tax, surely the money I pay for labourers, the rent I pay for houses or land, the expences I must bestow for maintaining my wife and children, and sell, which are articles of much more *unavoidable* expenditure than charitable donations are, ought all to be included. In short, every article of expenditure that can be conceived ought to come into this account. And as the total amount of the account, when thus stated, will always be in proportion to the wealth of the nation; you will thus, by the same mode of reasoning, be able clearly to demonstrate that in a wealthy nation it is *absolutely impossible* for any one to be rich; but that in a poor country the people must all be exceedingly wealthy. For example, about fifty years ago there was not a single turnpike in Scotland. So that that tax, amounting to perhaps 100,000l. a year, was totally wanting. There were not perhaps ten carriages going between Glasgow and Edinburgh in a year, and now there are upwards of ten thousand; and so in proportion in other places, so that the

of the public respecting af-  
what reforms are wanted in  
a list of the public burdens  
history of the revenue, partic-  
ulars, all tending to swell  
17,416,521. of real public  
burden of collection, bounties,  
&c. he makes it amount to  
a great exclamation, "Thirty  
taken from the profits of the  
miner, is so heavy a draw-  
-create an absolute impossibility  
-ormous sum is annually de-  
-nd industry." [Edinburgh  
-ad no occasion to stop at  
-country, by following the  
-it account, he might have  
-f he had chosen to do so.—  
-nd canals, charitable dona-  
-e to man. Items of this ac-  
-tes is actually paid by those  
-are raised to repair, cannot  
-that the same public pays  
-on these roads; why then  
-carriage of goods of every  
-age dues of canals, and tolls  
-harged than the freight of  
-of goods on a canal is no  
-oods to every part of the  
-ute charities be accounted a  
-owners, the rent I pay for  
-or maintaining my wife and  
-h more unavoidable expendi-  
-l to be included. In short,  
-ceived ought to come into  
-f the account, when thus  
-wealth of the nation; you  
-be able clearly to demon-  
-impossible for any one to be  
-ple must all be exceedingly  
-ago there was not a single  
-wanting to perhaps 100,000 l.  
-ot perhaps ten carriages go-  
-car, and now there are up-  
-in other places, so that the

As it is not easy to trace matters of such a complicated nature as the operations of finance upon industry, and the reciprocal influence of industry upon revenue, it is not surprising that men who have never reflected on these

sum total of money paid for hire of goods and carriages now may be rated at a couple of millions at least. What a miserable state then must we now be in, in comparison of that which we experienced at the former period? How rich must the people have then been, when not a iota on this article was raised on industry? How poor must they now be, when such immense sums are deducted from the income of labour and industry!!!

Such are the ridiculous conclusions to be drawn from the absurd reasonings of ill-informed men, who pretend to judge of matters, with the nature of which they are unacquainted. Nor should I have taken the trouble of exposing their absurdity at present, had it not been with a view to convince many well-intentioned men, that when they suffer themselves to be led by such blind guides, they are in great danger of being drawn on to their own undoing.

In the account above quoted, it is obvious that many of those articles stated as burthens upon industry, are in fact premiums upon it; and are the principal causes of national wealth. Without roads, as was the case fifty years ago, neither manufactures nor commerce could have almost an existence among us; and next to these, canals, we now know, are among the most effectual means of augmenting national prosperity.— Even national taxes, strictly so called, when properly applied, stand in the same predicament. Government may be considered, with regard to man, nearly in the same light as centinels appointed, by many classes of wild animals, to watch over their general safety. While these centinels are awake, the others are allowed to pasture in peace and safety; with this remarkable difference, however, between men and other animals, that these centinels have it not in their power either to repress insults committed by individuals upon each other, nor to protect the whole body from external injury. All they can do is to give the alarm when external danger appears, and then to leave every individual to provide for his own safety the best way he can. But with regard to government among men, it extends, not only to the warning of danger from without, but also to the warding it off; not only does it afford protection from foreign rapacity, but also provides perfect security against the injustice of neighbours, the rapacity of vagabonds, and the insults of power. Under the protection of this unobserved shield, every man is allowed to mind his own affairs, in tranquillity and peace; and to follow them in what manner he judges most proper. Were he deprived for a moment of this protecting shield, his whole time would be less than sufficient for guarding his personal safety; and all other business must of course be at an end. At present he has never occasion to spend a single thought on that momentous subject. Government is therefore the source of all industry and wealth, and the

subjects, should often fall into mistakes, when they pretend to decide magisterially upon it. To explain, however, in some measure, to the most ordinary understand-

taxes, which alone can support government, may be considered as the direct parent of every blessing we enjoy.

Allow me to state a single instance, as an illustration of the positions here assumed. The post-office is one of the principal branches of revenue, which derives its organization from the influence of government. Government alone, by possessing the means of directing the scattered efforts of millions of men towards one point, has it in its power to make all those little efforts, which separately would be nothing, when thus united, to become irresistible. If the post office were annihilated, what would be the consequence? Without a regular government to take charge of such a complicated business it never could have been established. Were individuals left to find out channels of conveyance, the expence would be insuperable; were associations to attempt it, the same objection would remain. The expence would be enormous, the risk infinite; and of course all the channels of commerce would be shut up for ever.

This would be the case even when we consider our own island only\*; but when we extend our thoughts beyond this island, the post-office opens to our view a scene so immense, so stupendously grand, as to fill the mind with wonder and astonishment. I, for example, put in a dozen of letters into the post-office, at the expence of a few shillings, directed to the most remote corners of this habitable globe, and immediately retire to rest, or play, or the convivial enjoyment of my friend, without the smallest anxiety, well knowing that in my service, men will be employed continually travelling through night and day, for days, for weeks, for months, for years: that the most stormy seas will present no barrier to my commands; that the deepest snows will not interrupt the progress of my messengers; that the bleakest deserts will be passed to fulfil my will: nor will there be any relaxation in their exertions till answers shall be brought back from all the corners of the universe. Had any man said that such a thing could be accomplished by man, before it had been actually done, it would have been declared to be utterly beyond the reach of human powers: yet such, every man in Britain knows is the case; and he regards it not, because this is done with so much ease to himself as never to excite a thought in his bosom. It is government alone, however, which effects this, and thousands of other accommodations to every man; by the means of which he is enabled to carry on his trade with advantage, and to avail himself of his industry. All this it is enabled to do solely by means of taxes.

\* It appears by historical records, that in the days of Elizabeth, when commerce was not entirely in its infancy, no letter could be sent between England and Scotland but by occasional messengers; and that the speediest express at that time took twelve days at least to go between London and Edinburgh.

Dec. 26.

when they pre-  
o explain, how-  
ary understand-

be considered as the

ation of the positions  
ipal branches of re-  
ence of government.  
ecting the scattered  
in its power to make  
nothing, when thus  
re annihilated, what  
government to take  
have been establish-  
conveyance, the ex-  
attempt it, the same  
ormous, the risk in-  
e would be shut up

r own island only \*;  
the post-office opens  
grand, as to fill the  
ple, put in a dozen  
ew shillings, direct-  
be, and immediately  
of my friend, with-  
service, men will be  
d day, for days, for  
my seas will present  
ws will not interrupt  
efarts will be passed  
ion in their exertions  
ners of the universe.  
mplished by man, be-  
en declared to be ut-  
h, every man in Bri-  
use this is done with  
ht in his bosom. It  
is, and thousands of  
ns of which he is en-  
avail himself of his  
by means of taxes,

Elizabeth, *zwischen com-  
se sent betwixen England  
the Speedich express at  
and Edinburgh.*

1792. *on the coal duties in Scotland.* 299

ings, the manner in which the paradoxical phenomenon I  
have here stated is produced, let the following fact be ad-  
verted to.

Little are many of those who call out loudly against taxes, aware of  
the infinite benefits he derives from them; or of the dreadful state to  
which he would be reduced, were he deprived of the resources that  
these afford to his industry.

The *expence* of government is another source of honour to unthink-  
ing men in the present day; and the multitude have been taught to  
believe, that wherever the expence of government is small, the admin-  
istration is good; and the reverse. This is one of those arguments  
well calculated to inflame the minds of the people; because every one  
has a natural propensity to believe, that men who have the handling  
of public money will misapply it—which is a truth that will not be de-  
nied by any thinking person.—That such misapplications may be found  
in every government, I have no doubt: and in our own as readily as any  
other. This is a good argument for attention and a careful investiga-  
tion of particulars: but as to the general argument, which proceeds on  
the supposition that abuses of any one government must always be in  
proportion to the expence of it when compared with that of another  
country, nothing can be more false.

The expence of government must ever keep pace in some measure  
with the wealth of the people governed; for a very obvious reason;  
viz. because no man will leave his private business or amusements,  
when his fortune is such as to permit him to indulge them, in order  
to appropriate his time to the public functions of the State, unless he  
shall obtain emoluments proportioned to what he would consider as a  
sufficient compensation for his time. At the era of the Union, for  
example, a merchant or manufacturer in Scotland, would have been  
reckoned a very respectable man, who could afford to spend a *hundred*  
pounds a year upon his family; but at the present day it is nothing  
uncommon to find a merchant or manufacturer there who can spend  
a *thousand* pounds a year; and a proportional advance has taken place  
in other departments. It follows then, that one hundred pounds a  
year, should, at the Union, have been deemed nearly the same tempta-  
tion for a man to abandon his private business, and accept of some de-  
partment under government, as a thousand pounds would now be.  
Can it therefore be supposed that the same business can now be carried  
on by government, at the same expence as formerly? That is impos-  
sible. Does not every man in Edinburgh know, that the salaries of the  
Judges were lately considerably augmented; and that they are still so  
low, that it is with great difficulty government can find an advocate, of  
abilities, who enjoys good business, that will accept of a gown, till he  
has either made so much money, or has become so old, as to wish for  
more ease than he can enjoy while practising at the bar. It is there-  
fore an unavoidable consequence, that in a wealthy country, the ex-  
pence of government must of necessity be greater in proportion to the  
functions it has to perform than in a poor one, altogether independent  
of mismanagement or other circumstances.

On the banks of the river Leven, in Dumbartonshire ; a small valley, not exceeding five miles in length, and half a mile in breadth, there have been established, within the course of ten or fifteen years, manufactures to such an extent, that the duties paid by this small district alone, in the year ending on the 5th of July 1792, amounted to the amazing sum of L.55,618, 2 s. sterling. This district is not equal in extent to an ordinary parish ; and its whole population is about a thousand souls. Here, then, we find that each person pays of public taxes, to the amount of more than L. 55. What a ruinous state must these poor people be in ! would our new teachers say. This, they would exultingly exclaim, if the fact had fallen under their notice, must occasion such a "drawback upon the industry of a nation, as to create an absolute impossibility for a people to become rich, while such an enormous sum is annually deducted from the income of their labour and industry." But how do the facts tally with their reasoning ? So far is it from being an absolute impossibility for the manufacturers to become rich, that there never were manufacturers in a more thriving way ; nor almost any others in this country who became rich with greater rapidity. In short, here again we might invert the reasoning once more, and say, with much greater truth, "if the manufacturers were not growing rich, it would create an absolute impossibility in them to pay such immense sums to the revenue ;" for no art whatever can squeeze a great revenue from a poor and oppressed people.

From these facts may be drawn three inferences of great political importance.

The first is, that since it appears that in matters of finance, the real consequence of a measure may be extremely different from what might be expected to result from it, on the first superficial view of the subject, those who

Dec. 26.

Dumbartonshire ;  
s in length, and  
established, within  
tures to such an  
district alone, in  
2, amounted to  
; This district  
; and its whole  
re, then, we find  
o the amount of  
must these poor  
This, they would  
under their no-  
the industry of  
bility for a people  
sum is annually  
r and industry."  
soning? So far  
r the manufactu-  
re manufacturers  
y others in this  
pidity. In short,  
once more, and  
nufacturers were  
olute impossibili-  
e revenue;" for  
enue from a poor  
e inferences of

in matters of fi-  
may be extreme-  
l to result from  
object, those who

1792. *on the coal duties in Scotland.* 351

have not been accustomed to investigations of this nature, ought to be slow in adopting opinions, and cautious in deciding upon them; seeing they may so readily be induced, from a partial view of the subject, to judge erroneously\*.

\* Tho' I have always avoided to enter on party politics in this miscellany, and of late have waded political discussions of all sorts, with more than ordinary care, in hopes that the natural good sense of the people of this country would bring them to see the futility of those crude notions respecting government which have been so industriously disseminated among them; but finding that these doctrines have been carried much farther than there was reason to apprehend, and that open attempts begin to be avowed towards sapping the foundations of our happy constitution, I think myself called on openly to avow myself a defender of that constitution, under the protecting influence of which, this nation enjoys a degree of prosperity, and its inhabitants a personal safety and political freedom, that never was equalled in any part of the world; and which, if once deranged, there is too much reason to fear might never be recovered again.

No person who has read my writings will suspect that I am likely to become the blind panegyrist of any minister, or the steady partizan of his opponents. With the prosperity or adversity of any party, or the coming in or going out of office of any man, I take no concern; and I cannot but smile when I hear the moral character and immaculate principles of any of these persons, held up to view as objects of admiration to the multitude. If the preservation of this, or any other nation, depended on the virtue of its Ministers, it would soon be at an end. The excellence of our constitution consists in its power of resisting even the influence of vice, and in preserving the rights of men, in spite of the corruption of courtiers, or the venality of the people; for the last, I am afraid, is at least equal to that of the first; and ought to be guarded against with equal care. It is this universal protection our constitution affords, equally against the vices of those of high and of low station, which forms the discriminating feature that distinguishes it from all others that ever did exist; and which I, as a real friend of the people, and a protector of those who know not how to protect themselves, shall endeavour to preserve from every inconsiderate innovation.

It has become of late the fashionable cry that all power ought to be entrusted with the people; as if we were not acquainted with the miserable effects that have resulted from this kind of government, in every State that exceeded the size of a good parish, or possessed the means of acquiring wealth, where it has been tried, from the beginning of the world till the present time.

Others cry loud for a *reform* in parliament. If by a reform is meant such an alteration, either in the laws, or the mode of election, as a change in the circumstances of the country shall have rendered neces-



The *second* is, that since the tax may be light and easy to one part of the community, while it is severe and oppressive to another part of it; and since it will always happen that wherever its pressure is light it will be a pro-

sary, I can understand the meaning of it, and approve the principle. Such alterations have in fact been made, from time to time, in every age; and it is by that means our constitution has gradually attained the perfection it possesses; and, by a continuance of the same practice, can alone preserve it. But when they talk of *bringing back the constitution to its original state, or purity*, I then see that the persons who use that language, either do not themselves understand what they say, or they mean to impose upon those to whom they speak. Every person in the least acquainted with the history of our constitution, knows, that it was originally a most licentious aristocracy, in which the Nobles, then called Barons, were every thing, and the *people* nothing; if the most abject slaves deserve that name. Gradually the *crowns* became the protector of the *people*, and emancipated them from that miserable state of political thralldom under which they had so long groaned. The monarch and the people, by mutually supporting each other, at length became a counterpoise to the turbulent nobles, and insolent prelates; and, by a series of gradual and judicious innovations, crushed their enormous power, and reared up that constitution of which we now so justly boast. Those therefore who talk of *bringing back the constitution to its original purity* know not what they say; or they mean, by their plausible words, to impose upon the ignorant multitude.

Others talk of a radical reform of parliament, which shall be calculated to guard against *all corruption* in time to come. Such a change would be a desirable reform indeed! but how is it to be done? This they pretend to think would be effectually done, if the rights of election were extended to all the people. There are, I believe, in this kingdom at the present moment, many well-meaning honest men, who seriously believe, that, if this regulation were adopted, almost every political evil that can distress a State, would be instantly removed. I, however, who have for many years past been attentive to the operation of laws, have so often seen, that the effect that resulted from certain regulations has been exceedingly different from what was expected, that I have acquired a degree of diffidence with regard to any great alteration in government, that cannot be easily removed. What might be *all* the political consequences of such a great alteration, neither I, nor any other person, can at present foresee; but that the effects would be very different from what the favourers of this plan seem to expect, requires little political acumen to perceive. I shall endeavour to point out a few of them.

Let us suppose for a moment that the right of electing members of parliament should be lodged in the heads of families, universally, throughout the whole of Britain; as this seems to be as natural a mode of re-

d. Dec. 26.

be light and easy  
is severe and op-  
e it will always  
t it will be a pro-

approve the principle-  
ne to time, in every  
as gradually attained  
of the same practice,  
bringing back the conflict  
the persons who use  
and what they say, or  
speak. Every person  
stitution, knows, that  
in which the Nobles,  
people nothing; if the  
the crown became the  
from that miserable  
o long groaned. The  
each other, at length  
and insolent prelates;  
ions, crushed their en-  
of which we now fo  
ing back the constitution to  
they mean, by their  
titude.

which shall be calcu-  
omic. Such a change  
is it to be done? This  
if the rights of elec-  
I believe, in this king-  
honest men, who seri-  
opted, almost every po-  
instantly removed. I,  
tentive to the opera-  
that resulted from cer-  
m what was expected,  
h regard to any great  
removed. What might  
at alteration, neither I,  
that the effects would  
is plan seem to expect,  
all endeavour to point

of electing members of  
s, universally, through  
natural a mode of re-

1792. on the coal duties in Scotland. 303

ductive tax, and where it acts as an oppressive burden  
upon the people, the revenue afforded by it will be trif-  
ling and inconsiderable; it would seem that legislators  
who have a sincere desire to promote the welfare of the

gulating popular elections as any that can be conceived. I shall first  
consider what would be the effect of this regulation in towns, and next  
in the country.

In towns, without taking into account the turbulence and dissipa-  
tion this would occasion, and the difficulty of correcting abuses in the  
manner of voting, &c. one most obvious consequence would be, that  
a great manufacturer, who employs many hundreds of hands, would  
naturally possess the power of giving an equal number of votes. At  
present indeed, while the demand for our manufactures is such as to  
exceed our power to supply, and when of course operative hands are  
so scarce as to require to be courted, this might not be altogether the  
case; but no sooner would the number of hands be equal to, or greater  
than the demand for them, than this would be absolutely, and inevitably  
experienced: for every man that voted contrary to the will of his mas-  
ter, would be turned out of employment.

In the present situation of things the case might be a little varied,  
but the effect would not be materially different. A discontented  
nobleman, or person of high rank, who had lost his fortune by gam-  
ing or other fashionable extravagancies, and who had not received all the  
emoluments from the minister that he expected, might demean him-  
self so far, as to become a promoter of societies and clubs among  
the lower ranks of the people, under the specious pretext of alleviating  
taxes, and reforming abuses; of which they knew just as much as he  
should be pleased to tell them. This person, or the minion of a mi-  
nister, or the beautiful wife of a grandee, by treating them with ex-  
treme respect, would so effectually flatter their vanity, as to get them to  
vote, without hesitation, for any person he pleased to recommend.—  
Other satellites would be employed to flatter and harangue other so-  
cieties; and so the thing would go on.—Not one of those numerous  
members of these societies, would know either the talents or dispositions  
of the person for whom they voted; but the minister, or any other  
man who thus chose to act, would easily effect his purpose when he  
pleased.

In the country, matters would be still worse. At present we complain,  
not without reason, that a nobleman, who by the laws of the land, has  
no right to vote for a member of parliament himself, should attempt,  
by creating nominal and fictitious votes, to acquire an undue influence;  
and the courts of justice have, I think, with much propriety, of late,  
interfered to check this sort of fraudulent encroachment. But what  
would happen should this reform take place, which so many persons  
clamorously call out for? Why these nobles and great men would at  
once be freed from an immense deal of trouble and expence they have

people intrusted to their care, could not obtain a more infallible rule for judging of the beneficial or hurtful tendency of any individual tax, or its congruity or incongruity to the different local circumstances of the country in various places, than to remark what is the *quantum* of the

been hitherto obliged to be at, in attempting in vain, to obtain a degree of influence not one hundredth part so great as this law, at one stroke, would confer upon them. All that the great proprietors of land would then have to do, would be to leave their tenants without leases, as is at present done in many parts of England, from the same motive; and then, if ever a tenant should vote differently from what his landlord wished him to do, he would be sure to be turned out of his farm. Thus would a noble duke, or other person of great fortune, be able, without trouble or expence, to make, *perhaps*, five or six county members when he pleased; so that the frequency of elections would give him no disturbance.—Lesser proprietors, as happened of old in the infancy of our constitution, before the principles of freedom grew up in it, feeling their own insignificance, and that they could only become of consequence, by allying themselves with their powerful neighbours, would pay them homage, that they in their turn might receive protection. The freedom of which we justly boast at present, would thus be, in a moment, effectually destroyed; and in a few years, we should be as despicable slaves, as those of Poland or Russia now are. These consequences are clearly the result of the measures so warmly recommended by even the moderate part of those who stile themselves the friends of the people. As to those who wish to imitate the conduct of France, it discovers such a degree of insanity, that to pretend to reason with them would be highly ridiculous. Those who cannot see at once the ruinous tendency of the conduct of that people, for system of government it cannot be called, could not be convinced, were one even raised from the dead to warn them of it.

From these slight sketches, which might be extended much farther, I should fair hope, it would be made apparent, that the business of a reform in government, is a matter of much greater intricacy, and more serious difficulty, than many persons seem at present to apprehend; and will be convinced that the wisest thing that can be done, is to avoid *hasty* and *imprudent* innovations, or *great* alterations of any sort; and that this ought to be particularly guarded against, at a time when the minds of the multitude, heated by wild and impracticable notions, run a risk of influencing the decisions of even the higher orders of the community. It is a maxim in private life, that no man ought to act, in a case of importance, while he feels himself under the influence of any strong passion or prejudice: The rule will equally apply to the conduct of men, in regard to public affairs.

ad. Dec. 26.  
not obtain a more  
cial or, hurtful ten-  
gruity or incongrui-  
of the country in  
the *quantum* of the

vain, to obtain a de-  
reat as this law, at one  
reat proprietors of land  
tenants without leases,  
from the same motive;  
y from what his land-  
turned out of his farm.  
great fortune, be able,  
ve or six county mem-  
of elections would give  
pened of old in the in-  
of freedom grew up in  
ould only become of con-  
nl neighbours, would pay  
ve protection. The free-  
us be, in a moment, ef-  
l be as despicable slaves,  
eq. ences are clearly the  
by even the moderate  
of the people. As to  
e, it discovers such a  
h them would be high-  
he ruinous tendency of  
ernment it cannot be  
raised from the dead

extended much farther,  
that the business of a  
er intricacy, and more  
ent to apprehend; and  
in be done, is to avoid  
ons of any sort; and  
it, at a time when the  
practicable notions, run  
her orders of the com-  
man ought to act, in a  
r the influence of any  
ally apply to the con-

1792. *on the coal duties in Scotland.* 304-1  
revenue arising from that tax, in proportion to the number  
of people in different districts.

The *third* inference is, that as taxes in general press  
less severely upon the inhabitants of large and opu-  
lent towns, and trading and commercial districts, than on  
distant rural provinces, where wealth and commerce have  
not been fully established, it is of great consequence that  
legislators, when about to adopt any fiscal regulation,  
should *not* form a judgement of its effects upon the  
community at large, from what they observe it will pro-  
duce on the people in their immediate neighbourhood;  
but they ought to be particularly attentive to observe  
what will be its operation upon the distant provinces, in  
order that it may be adapted to the circumstances and situa-  
tion of these provinces. For if the regulation shall be  
such as to repress the industry of the people in these poor  
provinces, it will not only be there unproductive itself,  
but it will, in the most effectual manner, render all other  
taxes unproductive, and keep the people ever poor, dis-  
pirited, and incapable of contributing their share towards  
the public revenue of the state, and of course will render  
the burden more heavy upon the others. In these cir-  
cumstances, it becomes the duty of a wise legislator, not  
from principles of humanity alone, but in compliance  
with the dictates of natural equity and sound policy, so  
to mitigate every burden imposed, as to be exactly pro-  
portioned to the circumstances of the district, and abilities  
of the people, in every part of the country, wherever that  
can be done.

Upon these principles I wish to take a view of the ef-  
fects of the tax upon coals, carried coastwise, in Britain,  
upon the prosperity of the people, the industry of diffe-  
rent districts, and the amount of the national revenue;  
and I think I shall be able to show, that it has been exten-

ded to many parts of the country where it never ought to have taken place; where it has long operated as a bar to industry, and as a regulation highly oppressive to a very numerous people; and that this regulation was originally adopted, and has been since blindly continued, to the great diminution of the national revenue, merely because its consequences had not been adverted to at first, nor hitherto sufficiently attended to.

Long before the union, a duty had been imposed upon coals carried coastwise in England; and as the coals thus carried coastwise there, had been consumed chiefly in London, the wealthy emporium of the empire, where it was found to be a productive, and consequently not an oppressive tax, it seems to have been hence rashly concluded, that if the same tax should be extended to all other parts of the empire, neither would it be oppressive there, and that of course it would yield a great revenue.

According to this mode of reasoning, the British parliament, in the year 1710, when the temporary law imposing a duty on all coals carried coastwise to any part in England, from the ports of Newcastle and Sunderland, expired, a new act was obtained, imposing a duty of 3s. 8d. per ton, upon all coals carried coastwise from these or any other ports in Britain, to any part in the island, though the commissioners for Scotland had warmly opposed this clause at the union, and effectually excluded it from being then adopted; because they knew it was not compatible with the circumstances of the people of this country, and would prove ruinous to the industry of the nation.

The same arguments would have applied to several places in England and Wales, had they been adverted to at the time; but the cause of the poor at that time, as at many others, was not adverted to; because they had nobody to

Dec. 26.  
it never ought  
operated as a  
y oppressive to a  
ulation was ori-  
ndly continued,  
nue, merely be-  
terted to at first,

en imposed upon  
s the coals thus  
umed chiefly in  
pire, where it  
quently not an  
nce rashly con-  
extended to all  
it be oppressive  
d a great reve-

the British par-  
emporary law im-  
se to any part in  
Sunderland, ex-  
duty of 3 s. 8 d.  
from these or any  
island, though  
ly opposed this  
ed it from being  
not compatible  
his country, and  
e nation.  
d to several pla-  
dverted to at the  
ime, as at many  
y had nobody to

1792. *on the coal duties in Scotland.* 304-3

represent their case; and because the richest and most manufacturing and commercial districts, both in Scotland and England, were not to be materially affected by that law. In England, the large extensive and manufacturing counties of York; as also Westmoreland, Lancashire, Shropshire, &c. possessing inexhaustible mines of coals, which could be distributed to the manufacturing inland counties every where, by means of the Ouse, the Trent, the Fumber and the Severn; and the rivers or canals leading from or to them, were not in the smallest degree affected by it; and in Scotland the shires of Renfrew, Lanark, and Ayr, every where abounding in coal; together with that rich and populous district along the fiith of Forth, the legal limits of which had been fixed at St Abbs Head on the south, and the Red Head on the north, being, *as a fiith*, not liable to pay any coal duty, were also unaffected by this law. But the places beyond that, being then poor, and in a great measure unknown, *and* at that time chiefly supplied with fuel from the plentiful peat mosses which then abounded there, did not oppose the law, and were of course disregarded.

Thus, was established, by the British parliament, unweetingly, a fiscal regulation, which has proved, in its operation, the most hurtful of any law that ever was adopted in a civilized country; and it has since been continued unrepented, merely because the baneful influence of its operations have not been sufficiently adverted to.

To obtain an increase of revenue could be the only motive for originally imposing that tax: but the experience of near a century has proved, that, in this respect, those who recommended it had judged erroneously; and if administration had been as attentive to the general interests of the people, as they ought to have been, or had adverted to the rule for discriminating between oppref-

4324.      *on the coal duties in Scotland.*      Dec. 26,  
sive and easy taxes, above established, it would have been long ago taken off from those places where it was unproductive, and where of course it operated as a bar to industry. But as this rule seems not to have been thought of, there has not, hitherto, been any attempt made to discriminate in matters of this sort.

This has, however, been done *in part*, by the committee of fisheries above mentioned; for, in the course of their investigations, having found that one great cause of the poverty of the people in the remote parts of Scotland, from which arose that impotence with regard to the payment of taxes, which so forcibly struck them, was the want of fuel, occasioned by the high price of coals when loaded with a duty, they naturally wished to know what was the amount of revenue arising from that destructive tax. Their words are here equally clear and decisive as in other parts of their report.

“ It appears from accounts laid on your table, that the whole nett duty collected on coal over *all Scotland*, does not exceed L 3000 a-year; which furnishes the most convincing proof to your committee, that the present duties are too high, and operate more as a prohibition on the use of the article, than as a benefit to the revenue.”  
[p. 114.]

The inconveniences to which the inhabitants are subjected on account of this duty, are thus justly stated by the same committee: “ The labour of the inhabitants of those parts where the fisheries would be best carried on, being employed for the greatest part of the summer in providing fuel for themselves or others, it appears to your committee, that a remission of the duty on coal carried coastwise, would enable the people to purchase coal at a moderate price; would remove one of the great obstacles to their collecting themselves together in towns and villages,

Dec. 26,

would have been  
re it was unpro-  
d as a bar to in-  
ve been thought  
nt made to dis-

by the commit-  
n the course of  
e great cause of  
arts of Scotland,  
gard to the pay-  
k them, was the  
e of coals when  
l to know what  
m that destruc-  
clear and deci-

r table, that the  
all Scotland, does  
es the most con-  
e present du-  
a prohibition on  
to the revenue."

tants are subjec-  
y stated by the  
abitants of those  
carried on, being  
summer in provi-  
ears to your com-  
al carried coast-  
se coal at a mo-  
eat obstacles to  
ws and villages,

1793. *on the coal duties in Scotland.* 304-5

"and allow them to employ the summer in prosecuting the  
"fisheries, and other branches of industry." [Ibid.]

It did not fall within the object of their inquiry, to as-  
certain the amount of this tax in different parts of Eng-  
land, or in Wales, whose circumstances nearly resemble  
those of Scotland, and where I can have no doubt this  
tax will be equally unproductive and oppressive; but I  
trust, that when an investigation of this kind shall be at-  
tempted by an enlightened minister, he will perceive the  
very great detriment that accrues to the nation at large,  
from the operation of this cruel, impolitic, and unproduc-  
tive tax; and some others that operate in the same manner;  
and the prodigious defalcation of revenue it has long occasi-  
oned: and will of course, at once, abolish it in all places,  
wherever situated, where it shall appear, from the scanti-  
ness of the revenue afforded by it, that it has there oper-  
ated as a bar to the industry of the people, and by that  
means has been a cause of general poverty among them.  
It is by attentions of this sort, to the *real* interests of  
the lower classes of the people intrusted to his care, that a  
minister should lay the sure foundations of a lasting fame;  
and not by aiming at that kind of temporary power which  
is to be obtained by augmenting the influence of rich and  
luxurious monopolizers, or by cherishing wealthy commu-  
nities and corporations, which strive to repress the indus-  
try of distant parts of the country, that they themselves  
may be the greater gainers by that superiority which  
they have already so decidedly obtained.

Believing, as I myself do, that Britain never did possess  
a minister who was more *capable* than the present one, of  
judging of the measures that are hurtful or beneficial to  
the country; and being willing to hope that he will be in-  
clined to promote the general interests of the country, if  
rightly informed of facts respecting those remote parts,



which he has no opportunity of observing himself, I think it my duty, in this manner, to do what I can to bring to his view, the real state of a part of the country, which has hitherto attracted a very small share of the attention of government; and which, if it did obtain a proper share of its notice, might become one of the most valuable provinces of the British empire: so that instead of being a burden upon the revenue, it might come to be a flourishing and productive district. If others, who are more nearly interested in the prosperity of these remote regions than myself, and who equally know the situation of the people, shall embrace the opportunity that is now offered to them; without tumultuous combinations, or factious clamour, calmly to represent the state of the country where they respectively inhabit, in true colours, without exaggeration or disguise, and point out the circumstances that have most contributed to depress the people, and the means of bettering their condition, I should think there is every reason to believe, that this kind of information would have its due weight; as it ever ought to have with the rulers of a nation.

And as every person who lives in the remote parts of Scotland, must know, that no one circumstance has contributed more effectually to depress the industry of the people, and to prevent the establishment of manufactures among them, than the want of coal; and as they must be sensible that the coal tax there, has not contributed towards "the good of the whole kingdom," but quite the reverse; and that it has evidently been imposed without a due regard "to the circumstances and abilities," of that part of the kingdom; and as they must also see, that so long as the present coal duty shall continue to be levied there, that no efforts within their power can ever render the people easy and independent in circum-

Scotland. Dec. 26.

erving himself, I think  
at I can to bring to his  
country, which has hi-  
the attention of govern-  
a proper share of its  
ost valuable provinces  
ead of being a burden  
o be a flourishing and  
are more nearly inte-  
note regions than my-  
uation of the people,  
now offered to them ;  
or factious clamour,  
e country where they  
without exaggeration  
cumstances that have  
ple, and the means of  
think there is every  
of information would  
ght to have with the

in the remote parts of  
rcumstance has contri-  
the industry of the  
ment of manufactures  
and as they must be  
as nor contributed to  
ngdom," but quite the  
been imposed without  
ces and abilities," of  
s they must also see,  
uty shall continue to  
ithin their power can  
dependent in circum-

1792. on the coal duties in Scotland. 304.7

stances ; yet as it does not appear that parliament was ever properly apprised of these circumstances, we cannot so much accuse that body of impropriety of conduct, as the inhabitants themselves of culpable negligence, in not representing these circumstances to parliament. They ought, therefore, surely to embrace the present opportunity, of publicly declaring what they know respecting the operation of the coal tax there ; that neither the present, nor future ministers, may have it in their power to plead ignorance as an excuse for any impropriety of conduct with regard to the circumstances of these distant regions.

It is thus, and thus only, that the more wealthy inhabitants of these districts, can free themselves from blame in the eyes of their descendants.

Let me then exhort my countrymen, instead of busying their heads about wild and impracticable systems of reform, as they are improperly called, to turn their attention to discover those real evils that occasion distress to their friends and dependants, and point them out distinctly to the minister and parliament ; who being thus informed as to the real state of those remote countries, may be enabled to adopt such measures as shall tend effectually to relieve them ; and thus add to the " general good and prosperity of the whole." It is now ten years since I first beheld, in person, the state of that country ; and was witness to the misery under which the people groan, because of the coal tax, and similar injudicious regulations. Since then, I have not ceased to embrace every proper opportunity of pleading their cause, with all the energy in my power. My efforts have not been seconded with all that ardour that might have been expected, by those who would be chiefly benefitted by the prosperity of these poor people ; but I cannot persuade myself that the present opportunity will not be embraced ; and I am inclined to hope.

that if by this means a salutary system of legislation for those parts of the country shall begin to be adopted, the good effects of it will soon become so apparent, as to be the cause of its being gradually extended to other articles of equal importance to this country.

Let it not, however, be imagined, that I hereby invite persons to endeavour to discover evils that do not exist. Should my own former writings, which treated of this subject, be thrown aside, I have before me sufficient evidence to produce, that this evil has been long and deeply felt, and universally complained of, by those whose situation enabled them to observe the circumstances of the people nearly. The following extracts from Sir John Sinclair's Statistical Account of Scotland, prove this in the most convincing manner. They were written by a set of men respectable for their knowledge and primitive simplicity of manners;—a set of men totally unconnected,—and most of these writers here quoted, unknown to one another;—each of whom wrote in his retired abode, the unbiassed dictates of his own mind, which had been suggested by occurrences that fell under his own observation.

*Extracts from Sir John Sinclair's statistical account of Scotland.*

“The fuel commonly made use of, is peat; which is very expensive, especially in the south parts of the parish, which lie at a great distance from moyses. Some people of late have begun to use coals, both Scotch and English, which would be, by far, the cheapest fuel, were it not burdened with a most unreasonable tax”. [Mr James Miln, Ellon, Aberdeenshire, vol. iii. p. 101.]

“There is no other fuel than coal. If we were not almost prohibited from using Scotch coals, with one of the most unreasonable duties that was ever imposed, viz. 3 s. 8 d.

land. Dec. 26.  
m of legislation for  
to be adopted, the  
o apparent, as to be  
to other articles

that I hereby in-  
evils that do not  
ings, which treated  
ve before me suffi-  
evil has been long  
plained of, by those  
erve the circum-  
owing ex-  
of Scotland, prove  
They were written  
knowledge and pri-  
of men totally un-  
ers here quoted, un-  
n wrote in his retired  
vn mind, which had  
ll under his own ob-

is:al account of Scot-

peat; which is very  
of the parish, which  
Some people of late  
a and English, which  
were it not burdened  
James Miln, Ellon,

If we were not al-  
coals, with one of the  
imposed, viz. 3s. 8d.

1792. *on the coal duties in Scotland.* 304-9  
per ton, no other coals would be used." [Mr Geo. Tod,  
Eyemouth, Berwickshire, p. 116.]

"The inhabitants of that part of the parish which is situated upon Loch Fine side, labour under a very great disadvantage with regard to fuel. The peats there are scarce, and at such a distance, on the tops of high, steep, and rugged mountains, that they are carried to the houses at a very great expence. At the same time, the great distance from the low country, and the crofsness of the navigation, render the freight of coal very high; but, as if these natural disadvantages were not sufficiently distressing, the coals are subjected to a very heavy duty. Whatever may have been the original cause of this tax, it is astonishing that the legislature of a free and enlightened nation, should have so long continued a duty so oppressive and partial, and which so directly counteracts every attempt that can be made to improve those remote parts of the kingdom." [Mr Dougal M'Dougal, Loch-goil-head and Kilmorich, Argyleshire, vol. iv. p. 194.]

"Peat mofs is also becoming scarce. This would really be an advantage, if the absurd and oppressive tax on coals were repealed, which puts it out of the power of the poor people to purchase coals." [Dr Samuel Copland, Fintray, Aberdeenshire, p. 238.]

"The great, and almost the only, drawback which the parish sustains, is the want of coals. Our distance from these is about sixteen miles, which renders their carriage by land very expensive; and the unreasonable, oppressive tax laid upon coals imported, renders their carriage by sea still more burdensome." [Mr James Yorstoun, Hoddum, Dumfriesshire, p. 353.]

"There are coals at the distance of nine or ten miles; but they are not so good as those to be had in Bally castle, in Ireland; from whence, or from Ayrshire,  
vol. xii. 3-P P †

they would readily carry them, were it not for the tax imposed upon coals carried coastwise, which is a great hinderance to this part of the country." [Mr David Campbell, Southend, Argyleshire, p. 364.]

"The fuel commonly used is coal, brought from the frith of Forth, and sold at the harbour of Arbroath, at 6s. 6d. a cart load, being 72 stone. But upon all that pass the Red Head, northward, there is a tax of 18½d. *per* boll. There are indeed still some whin and broom in the country, but the supply from these is become, by the improvements in agriculture, exceedingly scarce." [Mr John Carnegie, Inverkeilor, Forfarshire, p. 280.]

"If the attention of government could be awakened to the many evils arising from the impolitic tax on coals, and could be prevailed upon to substitute some other revenue in its stead, it would be an essential benefit to the north of Scotland in general, and to this province in particular." [Mr Lewis Gordon, Drainy, Morayshire, vol. iv. p. 83.]

"A disadvantage much felt in this parish is the scarcity of fuel. The common tenants and cottagers depend chiefly upon turf\*, the peat mosses being almost exhausted. The proprietors and better tenants bring coals from Sunderland or Newcastle; but the high price, owing to the duty on this article, puts these beyond the reach of the poor." [Mr Alexander Fraser, Kirkhill, Invernesshire, *ib.* p. 122.]

"Nature has denied coal to this parish, and that want is more sensibly felt by a tax of 2s. the boll upon importation." [Mr Robert Hannah, Strickathrow, Forfarshire, p. 214.]

\* By *turf* is here meant the sod pared from the surface of heath ground. The brush and roots render it in some measure capable of being consumed slowly by fire; but it is a miserable substitute for fuel. *Edu.*

nd. Dec. 26.  
not for the tax  
which is a great  
y." [Mr David  
.]  
brought from the  
ur of Arbroath,  
But upon all that  
tax of 18½d. per  
and broom in the  
come, by the im-  
scarce." [Mr  
, p. 280.]  
I be awakened to  
tic tax on coals,  
ne some other re-  
tial benefit to the  
s province in par-  
tincy, Morayshire,  
fifh is the scarcity  
cottagers depend  
almost exhausted.  
bring coals from  
price, owing to  
ond the reach of  
Kirkhill, Inver  
h, and that want is  
oll upon impor-  
kathrow, Forfar  
urface of heath ground.  
pable of being consu-  
e for fuel. Edu.

1792. on the coal duties in Scotland. 304-11

"The principal disadvantage under which this parish labours, is the scarcity of fuel.—The few heritors, and the better sort of farmers, now burn coal. But it is of the greatest disadvantage to the parish to want fuel, or not to get coal at an easy rate; for it costs generally 2 s. 2 d. the barrel; and the farmers and cottagers spend all the summer, and part of the harvest, in procuring some bad turf." [Mr James Urquhart, Fearn, Rosshire, p. 297.]

"The condition of the people might be ameliorated considerably, could they have coals duty free, [p. 298.]—so that, in one word, the only means whereby the condition of the people could be ameliorated, next to better seasons, would be, for the legislature to allow coals duty free." [p. 301.]

"But perhaps the greatest barrier against household industry and manufacture among us, is the scarcity of fuel in many parts of the country. A human being, pinched with cold, when confined within doors, is always an inactive being. The day light during winter, is spent by many of the women and children in gathering *elding*, as they call it; that is, sticks, furze or broom, for fuel; and the evening in warming their shivering limbs before the scanty fire it produces. Could our legislators be conducted through this parish in the winter months; could the Lords and Commons, during the Christmas recess, visit the cottages of the poor through these parts of the united kingdoms, where nature hath refused coal, and *their* laws have more than doubled the price of it, this would be Shakespeare's "wholesome physic," and would, more than any thing else, quicken their invention to find ways and means of supplying the place of the worst of laws." [Mr John Graham, Kirkcubright, Wigton county, p. 147.]

These extracts might have been made more numerous if it had been judged proper; but the above are sufficient

12-304      *on the coal duties in Scotland.*      Dec: 26:

to show the uniformity of opinion, and the exact similarity of ideas that prevail in every part of the country on this subject.

It is from motives of humanity only, and private expediency, that these men speak. I plead for a repeal of the coal tax, not less from these motives, than from those of natural justice and political expediency. In Scotland; the coal countries are divided from those which have none, by stupendous mountains, through which it is impossible to carry coals by means of rivers and canals, as is done through the central counties of England. The sea is in fact the only channel through which weighty commodities can ever be carried from one part of that country to another. This is, indeed, the only public road that can there be established. To tax coals going on that road, is like taxing the waggons on the king's high way in other parts of the country. It is banishing manufactures for ever, from innumerable places, which possess, in every other respect, conveniences for manufactures and for trade, that cannot be equalled in any other part of Europe. I speak this with emphasis; because I know it to be true; and because I know that if the coal duty be taken off, this will in time be discovered, to the astonishment of Europe; though it may perhaps be long after I am laid into my grave. We have already seen, that in a very small district in Scotland, manufactures have risen in a few years to such a height, as to afford a revenue of more than L. 55,000 a-year. Were all the places in those regions that are now deprived of coals, and which are equally susceptible of it, converted to as beneficial purposes, the amount of the revenue drawn from thence would be inconceivably great.

The people, both in Scotland, and similarly situated places in England, have also reason to complain that this

Dec: 26:  
the exact simila-  
f the country of

and private expel-  
for a repeal of the  
man from those of  
y. In Scotland;  
those which have  
h which it is im-  
s and canals, as is  
ngland. The sea  
ch weighty com-  
part of that coun-  
y public road that  
s going on that  
king's high way  
anishing manufac-  
, which possefs, in  
manufactures and  
any other part of  
because I know it  
f the coal duty be  
d, to the astonish-  
ps be long after I  
dy seen, that in a  
ctures have risen  
fford a revenue of  
the places in those  
ls, and which are  
s beneficial purpo-  
rom thence would

similarly situated  
complain that this

1792.      *on the coal duties in Scotland.*      304-13  
tax was impo. . upon them contrary to the national faith  
pledged at the union; for no one can ever seriously main-  
tain, that this tax was ever imposed, either with a due re-  
ga- "to the good of the whole," or a respect to "the  
ci- . . . stances and abilities" of the people.

Those who inhabit the west coast of Britain have still  
farther reason to complain that they have been treated  
with singular severity in regard to this article; for while  
the people of Ireland have been permitted to import as  
many coals as they pleased, from Britain, at the low duty  
of 9½ d *per* ton, they themselves have been debarred from  
obtaining this necessary of life, unless under a duty of  
nearly FIVE times that amount. What was the policy  
which could induce the British parliament to establish  
such an unnatural distinction, it is hard to say; but cer-  
tainly it could not be a desire to augment the revenue of  
Britain; for by allowing the Irish rock salt from Liver-  
pool, which the British are also prohibited from obtaining,  
together with coal on this low duty, the Irish are ena-  
bled to manufacture salt, on such easy terms, as to have  
established a contraband trade in that article along all the  
west coasts of Britain, which no human power, under  
these circumstances, ever can prevent, to such an extent  
that the revenue of Britain has been diminished thereby  
to the amount of at least A HUNDRED THOUSAND POUNDS a-  
year; which the writer hereof undertakes to substantiate, if  
ever he shall be properly called upon for that purpose.

Finally, and to close this long memorial, let it be ad-  
verted, that the difficulties the people labour under in  
those regions, owing to the injudicious coal tax, and a few  
other equally impolitic regulations, have excited there, a  
spirit for emigration, that ought not to be looked on with  
indifference; for the persons whom we shall thus lose,  
are among the most uncorrupted in their morals, and



would be among the most industrious in the island, if they had it in their power. Whatever, therefore, is calculated to ameliorate their lot in life, ought to claim a particular degree of attention, not only from the mild philanthropist, but also from the enlightened statesman: and certainly, one of the first steps towards that amelioration, will be a removal of the coal duty. At present, they believe they are neglected by those in power; and that no hope of bettering their condition remains. Were this hope awakened, by a well timed attention, it might be productive of very happy effects.

It is seldom that a minister has it in his power to gratify the wishes of the people, by relieving them from an oppressive tax, while he by this means will at the same time augment the revenue. This singular case occurs in the present instance. I scarcely therefore can be persuaded that a person of such perspicuity of judgement as our present minister is, will hesitate one moment about granting the relief proposed. Thus will he deservedly conciliate the favour of thousands in the present day, and obtain the veneration of millions in future times.

---

CORRECTION.

THE vegetable production described in p. 268 of this volume, under the name of a *pine* cone, having been seen by a gentleman who had long resided in New South Wales, he says it is a misnomer. That the pine of Norfolk island bears a real scaly cone, like the pines in Europe; but that this is the fruit of another tree, which resembles in size and habit the apple tree of Europe. The description is in all other respects, exact; only I may add, that the nuts adhere so firmly to the hard nucleus in the heart, that though one of them, whose shell is very thick, had been broken by a stroke, or fall, it did not quit its hold.

nd. Dec. 26.  
the island, if they  
ore, is calculated to  
im a particular de-  
philanthropist, but  
and certainly, one  
oration, will be a  
sent, they believe  
wer; and that no  
ns. Were this hope  
, it might be pro-  
his power to gra-  
ing them from an-  
s will at the same  
gular case occurs in-  
efore can be per-  
cuity of judgement  
one moment about  
he deservedly con-  
present day, and  
uture times.

in p. 268 of this vo-  
e, having been seen  
ded in New South  
at the pine of Nor-  
ke the pines in Eu-  
other tree, which re-  
ce of Europe. The  
exact; only I may  
the hard nucleus in  
, whose shell is very  
r fall, it did not quit

## LITERARY INTELLIGENCE.

By a letter received over land from St Petersburg, two days ago, the Editor has the satisfaction to be informed, that Dr Pallas, the celebrated naturalist, has just obtained an order from her imperial majesty, to visit next summer the southern provinces of that vast empire, where he has not yet been; and he has been so very condescending as to make offer, in the most obliging manner, to have a particular eye to the Bee in his researches, and to forward hither every information that he thinks will prove new and interesting to the people in Britain. It will, therefore, be obliging in any of my readers, who have any particular objects, respecting which they wish for elucidations in those regions, to give notice of them to the Editor with their first convenience.

By the same letter notice has been received, that a particular account of all the different breeds of sheep that have been discovered in Russia, is now making out from Dr Pallas's notes, and under his inspection, to be transmitted for the Bee as soon as ready, accompanied with figures.

From Calcutta and Madras he has also received letters by the Dutton, which had left those places before the Bee, for last year, had reached them; but it must have arrived in a few weeks after the departure of that vessel. Several gentlemen there, informed my correspondents, that they only deferred sending communications till the Bee reached them, that they might the better judge of the kind of communications that would suit it. Thus slow are the returns from such distant paces.

From Pisa, Leghorn, and Naples, there are great complaints about the irregular transmission of parcels. Several have been sent long ago that have not yet made their appear-

ance. From Cadiz some interruption has happened, and from Portugal an unusual defalcation of crop has so much diminished the trade, that no opportunities thither have occurred of late.

The readers of the *Bee* are respectfully informed, that in the course of next volume will be given an original table of gems, containing a scientific arrangement, and a distinct enumeration of all particulars respecting the qualities and peculiarities of each kind;—their analysis, value, &c. &c. by a gentleman who has long made that branch of natural history a particular study.

---



---

TO CORRESPONDENTS.

THE Editor has many apologies to make to his numerous correspondents for seeming inattention of late, which has been solely occasioned by a peculiar press of business on his hands at this time, which can scarcely be avoided. The great length of the paper on the coal duty, which he considered as of too much importance to be deferred; together with an intercalary number and index, have thrown nearly three weeks business into one. That being now nearly over, he will be enabled to bestow upon his correspondents the attention they so well merit at his hands.

*Cosmopolitan's* favours are received. The Editor has, for once, deviated a little from his plan of avoiding subjects of the nature there treated; but he must still adhere to it in general. The writer he supposes will see every day that there is less and less reason to be alarmed about the subject he has chosen to treat.

The valuable communication by *Albionensis* is thankfully received, and shall appear in an early number of this work.

The fragment by *A. L.* has been too long delayed, it will be farther noticed soon.

The indulgence of *M. M. M. of Astra*, of *Autor*, of a *Reader*, of *B. E.* of *P. H. N.* of *Anonymous*, of *Eutyrbus*, of *A. Z. S.* and several others, whose communications are received, is requested till another opportunity.



---

**THE BEE,**

OR

**LITERARY WEEKLY INTELLIGENCER,**

FOR

WEDNESDAY, DECEMBER 26. 1792.

---

**LETTER FROM ARCTICUS.**
**ON THE NIGHTINGALE AND OTHER BIRDS IN RUSSIA.**SIR, *To the Editor of the Bee.*

I TAKE up the pen at present to answer some queries in a paper on the nightingale, (Bee. vol. v. p. 122,) by your ingenious and learned correspondent Albanicus.

Albanicus, in the letter alluded to, mentions the following report, of Peter the Great "having, at considerable expence, introduced various singing birds into his gardens at Moscow and St Petersburg."

That, I presume, with the ingenious writer is a mistake, for the following reasons:

1<sup>st</sup>, There are no species of singing birds which winter with us, when at liberty to choose their quarters: nor indeed could their tender frame be able to resist the severity of the climate, if accidentally left behind;—in that case they must either perish, or contract such a rheum, as would spoil their music on the return of spring.

VOL. xii.

q q

†

Dec. 26.

has happened, and  
crop has so much  
ities thither have

fully informed, that  
given an original  
rrangement, and a  
respecting the qua-  
-their analysis, va-  
as long made that  
udy.

umerous correspondents  
solily occasioned by a  
one, which can scarcely  
he coal duty, which he  
d; together with an in-  
y three weeks business  
will be enabled to be-  
so well merit at his

has, for once, deviated  
nature there treated;  
writer he supposes will  
be alarmed about the

thankfully received, and  
ayed, it will be farther

or, of a Reader, of B. E.  
S and several others,  
d till another opportuni-

I have, to be sure, mentioned a *native singing bird* in another letter<sup>\*</sup>; but he himself, I have added, is the only creature on earth enamoured of his note; and severely pays for his opinion. The rest only visit us like other summer travellers, and go home again in autumn, in which they are perfectly right. So that if Peter the Great had ever given himself the trouble to stock his gardens with exotic warblers, they would naturally have gone off with the rest on the approach of winter; and it is too much to suppose they would have returned again of their own accord. Indeed I can answer for the wisdom of their progeny, whatever the parents might have done; and the subjoined list of the Russian birds will convince you of the truth of my assertion, where you will find only northern warblers of passage.

As to the nightingale, the ostensible subject of Albanicus's letter, (although there is another bird lugged in, head and shoulders, which seems to be the vulture of the poets to him.) Philomel, the sweetest of the feathered songsters, had no occasion for Peter's introduction; as she seems to be perfectly at home here whilst she stays, and most undoubtedly delighted the Russians with her music, many ages before their great civilizator was born.

I doubt if there is a country in the world, where the nightingale is either in greater vigour, song, or number, than in Russia, where it absolutely stuns us with the fullness of its note when in a cage; and

\* The great grouse, an account of which will be afterwards given.

Dec. 26.  
a native singing  
self, I have add-  
namoured of his  
union. The rest  
travellers, and go  
ey are perfectly  
had ever given  
dens with exotic  
e gone off with  
; and it is too  
returned again of  
answer for the  
ver the parents  
I list of the Ruf-  
truth of my as-  
ortherr rblers

le subject of Al-  
is another bird  
ch seems to be  
Philomel, the  
had no occasion  
is to be perfectly  
most undoubtedly  
usic, many ages  
rn.  
he world, where  
vigour, song, or  
absolutely stuns  
in a cage; and  
afterwards given.

1792. *on the nightingale in Russia.* 307  
is even disagreeable at meals in the houses of the natives, where several are commonly kept in the hall, and all open their throats at once, so soon as the noise of knives, &c. sets them a-going; insomuch that a man must literally bawl to be heard by his next neighbour.

Since, then, Mr Editor, it is not high latitude which frightens Philomel from a country, how do you account for her never venturing to the north of the Tweed, after all the strong assurances you give us of the cultivation and planting in Scotland, the delight of that plaintive songstrefs, according to Albanicus, and other well informed naturalists?

That is a curious inquiry for the *philosophy of natural history*, and yet your late Edinburgh work is perfectly silent on the subject.

However, not to indulge the satiric Samuel Johnson as much in his grave as he was in his life, who would probably laugh more than he has talked, in his tomb, at such a collateral proof of his short-sighted remarks on Caledonia, I will explain the enigma, by pointing out a few causes which invite Philomel to make us an annual visit, whilst she neglects a country which has given birth to a Buchannan and a Thomson. The truth of the matter is, then, with regard to the nightingale, that she is not so much attracted by the high state of our cultivation, effected with a two inch plough, drawn by a little Finish horse; nor with the beauty of our bastard forests of aspine, birch, and fir, fit for little but fire wood, as with the three following circumstances, which offer irresistible temptation to soft billed birds.

The *first* is the uncommon *softness* of the damp soil; a defect which even the credulous cynic could not accuse Scotland of.

The *second*, a short, but ardent summer.

And, *thirdly*, a great profusion of insects, the natural result of the other two.

Now, then, Mr Editor, if you wish to possess the nightingale, you have only to remove a few degrees nearer the *pole*, where you will have the ground covered six months in the year with a cloth yard of frozen snow; and then, only let Caledonia be once more over-run with close natural forests, to prevent its drying during your short summer, and you will be sure to abound, like us, in vermin, and soft billed birds, (who live on them,) and like us you may eat woodcocks, snipes, &c. in common at table, to the music of Philomel, our dinner choirister.

We boast another uncommon luxury, equally the effect of our happy climate, and which you may equally enjoy by giving Scotland the northern ketch hinted at above; that is, to have Philomel's music at all seasons, in our stove heated rooms, where flowers blow, and birds sing, all the year round. This advantage suggests a thought, which probably may account for the report that gave origin to this letter.

If Peter the Great first introduced into Russia a curious species of winter gardens that now exists, it will easily account for the story of exotic warblers; as they in fact not only live the whole year, in high spirits, and song, but even propagate their species on the spot, where Arctic rivals Asiatic luxury.

*Russia.* Dec. 26.  
stiness of the damp  
dulous cynic could

summer.  
of insects, the natu-

wish to possess the  
move a few degrees  
ave the ground co-  
with a cloth yard of  
Caledonia be once  
forests, to prevent  
mer, and you will  
ermin, and soft bill-  
d like us you may  
ommon at table, to  
r choirister.

luxury, equally the  
nd which you may  
the northern ketch  
re Philomel's music  
eated rooms, where  
all the year round.  
ght, which probably  
gave origin to this

duced into Russia a  
that now exists, it  
of exotic warblers;  
whole year, in high  
propagate their spe-  
civals Asiatic luxu-

1792. *on the winter gardens of Russia.* 309

I shall here subjoin an account of the winter garden in her imperial majesty's town palace, on the same floor with her superb gallery of pictures, the jewel room, and other curiosities, from a little work of Arcticus not yet printed.

*Account of the winter gardens in Russia.*

“The imitation of the summer atmosphere, and other summer appearances, are so exact in the winter garden of her imperial majesty, and of prince Potemkin, on a much larger scale at his house in the horse guards, that the artificial, almost rivals the natural season, whilst all is ice and snow out of doors. Indeed the deception is truly astonishing, on finding yourself on gravel walks, bordered with trees, and a great variety of shrubs and flowers blowing round you, and filling the air with their perfumes, whilst a multitude of birds, of various nations and plumage, are warbling on the spray, nay, even propagating their species, beguiled, like you, with the appearance of summer; with all this, the suffocating warm air of a hothouse, by no means conveys an idea of the climate breathed and felt there; for by means of ventilation and communication with the external air at pleasure, the air in these gardens, like that of our houses, is mild and agreeable like a fine summer's day. Besides these advantages, as we have a very bright, though a very feeble winter sun, from the reflection of the snow, this gay feathered mansion is illuminated with all his splendour, if not his heat; but as that necessary principle steals unseen from other artificial sources, a stranger, if it was possible to convey him here un-



310 *on the winter food of the nightingale. Dec. 26.*  
conscious of the season, would suppose himself basking in the sun, when in fact he is only basking in his light; so difficult is it to separate the ideas of *bright sunshine and heat*,—especially when a man feels both, and sees around him all the common effects of that benign planet,—such as verdant trees, flowers blowing, birds pairing, &c.

But nothing can give a better idea of this artificial summer and garden, than to say, that both European, American, and Asiatic birds, are deceived into propagation by it; for the *loxia cardinalis*, or Virginian nightingale\*, the *tringilla Angolensis*, or Angola sparrow, with the *tringilla amadava* from the Brazils, have all had young there within these few years; and as to canaries, and European birds, they breed most readily. I shall here subjoin, as a curiosity, the list of the supply her imperial majesty has purchased from the famous London bird dealer, Brooks, this summer, with the prices paid for them. The list sent is the original wrote by Brooks himself, the same her majesty received and paid.

*On the winter food of the nightingale in Russia.*

I have still to mention the winter food of the nightingale in Russia, when the swarm of summer insects are no more. That consists of dried ants eggs, and cockroaches, (*blatta*,) which the hot cottages of the peasants ever furnish, especially as every one bakes his own bread at home. It will likewise be equal.

\* The keeper of the empress's winter garden, told your correspondent, that the *loxia cardinalis* destroyed her own young, although I think that the rats are more likely to have done it, which often get into that enchanted place.

nightingale. Dec. 26.  
I propose himself bas-  
is only basking in  
Istrate the ideas of  
ally when a man  
l the common ef-  
as verdant trees,

idea of this artifi-  
y, that both Eu-  
rds, are deceived  
xia cardinalis, or  
gilla Angolensis,  
ringilla amadava  
ung there within  
es, and European  
shall here subjoin,  
pply her imperial  
nous London bird  
the prices paid for  
I wrote by Brooks  
ived and paid.

nightingale in Russia.  
ood of the nightin-  
of summer insects  
ried ants eggs, and  
ot cottages of the  
every one bakes  
likewise be equal-

I told your correspondent,  
g, although I think that  
often get into that en-

1792. on the winter food of the nightingale. 311  
ly in its place, and interesting to the curious, to  
give the simple stratagem by which the peasant  
procures a stock of ants eggs during the summer,  
for the winter market,— as he does it by obliging  
the little industrious insect itself, to separate them  
from the quantity of heterogeneous matter with  
which they are mixed in its hillock or nest.

The Russian shepherd shapes out a spot about two  
or three yards square, on some sequestered piece of  
bare beaten ground, commonly a bye road; and sur-  
rounds it with a wet ditch, two or three inches broad,  
and an inch or two deep. Into the centre of this  
little formican fort, he then brings a whole hillock,  
with all its contents, and scatters it about, laying here  
and there, (on spots kept clean for the purpose,)  
little heaps of small fir branches, under which the  
whole diminutive community hasten to conceal their  
eggs, with all the industry so well remarked by  
Solomon, as the only hiding places which the  
cruel wet ditch permits them to reach with their  
precious deposit.

By this simple stratagem, the lazy shepherd when  
he has lolled his hour out on the adjoining turf,  
finds the whole of the insect treasure under the fir  
branches, carefully separated from all extraneous  
substances, and fit for market, either fresh or dried,  
according to the season, where he sells them by  
measure, to the numerous amateurs of the nightin-  
gale.

I shall finish this letter by observing, that Alba-  
nicus's description of the English nightingale, agrees  
with the Russian variety, except in the tip of red

*on the wings and tail*, which either does not obtain at all, or is so faint, as to escape my observation, not only in the living bird, but in a couple of fine stuffed specimens now before me, and which I can handle and examine more closely, than the delicate original will permit.

You will find here annexed, a catalogue of Russian birds\*, which includes the whole found in the provinces conquered from the Swedes in which we live; and as those who winter with us, and who alone with propriety can be called natives, are marked with an asterisk, it will perfectly answer the purpose of my letter, which had principally for its object, to point out the singing birds of this district, together with the rest of our feathered inhabitants; and to note, which are, and are not, birds of passage: at the same time, I have made it pretty evident, that the entomologic attractions of Russia must have enticed the nightingale, many ages before Peter the great was born.

I send you, likewise, according to my promise, in this letter, Brooks's note of exotic birds, sold to the empress this summer, which you may publish if you think it worth while. It contains also some other animals she purchased at the same time; and paid for the whole 5600 rubles.

#### ARCTICUS.

\* This catalogue must be interesting to your readers who are lovers of ornithology, as it is the first full and correct list ever published, composed from my own ample collection of Russian birds, the rest added with Dr Pallas's assistance.

Dec. 26.

er does not obtain  
y observation, not  
uple of fine stuffed  
hich I can handle  
e delicate original

atalogue of Russian  
found in the pro-  
des in which we  
with us, and who  
alled natives, are  
perfectly answer the  
principally for its  
rds of this district,  
nered inhabitants ;  
not, birds of pas-  
sage it pretty evi-  
dences of Russia  
many ages before

g to my promise,  
exotic birds, sold  
h you may publish  
contains also some  
e same time ; and

**ARCTICUS.**

our readers who are lovers  
list ever published, com-  
sian birds, the rest added

*A Catalogue\* of RUSSIAN BIRDS which frequent the  
country round St Petersburg.*

Those that are marked thus\* remain the whole year.

LINNÆUS.	PENANT.
ACCIPITRES.	RAPACIOUS.
1 FALCO Chrysætos - -	Golden eagle
2 Palumbarius - -	Goshawk
3 Milvus - - -	Kite
4 Buteo - - -	Buzzard
5 Subbuteo - -	Hobby
6 Nisus - - -	Sparrow hawk
7 Falserinus - -	Merlin
8 STRIX * Bubo - - -	Eagle owl
9 * Flammea - -	White owl
10 * Ulula - -	Brown owl
11 * Falserina - -	Little owl
12 Otus - - -	Eared owl
PICÆ.	PIES.
13 LANIUS Excubitor - -	Great Shrike
14 CORVUS Corax - - -	Raven
15 * Cornix - - -	Hooded crow
16 * Monedula - -	Jack daw
17 * Pica - - -	Maggie
18 Glandarius - -	Jay
19 Infastus - -	Little jay
20 Coriocatates - -	Nut patch
21 ORIOIUS Galbula - -	Oriole or golden thrush
22 CUCULUS Canerius - -	Cuckoo
23 JYNX Torquilla - -	Wry neck
24 PICUS * Viridis - - -	Green wood pecker
25 Martius - - -	Black wood pecker
26 Varius <i>major</i> - -	Great spotted wood pecker

\* The list of birds, &c. sent to Russia by Mr Brooks, will perhaps be given in some future number of this work.

	LINNÆUS.	PENANT.
27	PICUS Varius minor -	Small spotted wood pecker
28	* Tridactylus -	Three toed wood pecker
29	SITTA Europea - - -	Wood cracker or nut hatch
	GALLINÆ.	GALLINACEOUS.
30	TETRAO * Urogallus -	Great, or wood grouse
31	* Tetrix - - -	Black game
32	* Lagopus - - -	Ptarmigan
33	* Bonasia - - -	Gelinotte
34	Perdrix - - -	Partridge
35	Coturnix - - -	Quail
36	COLUMBA Oenas - - -	Common pigeon
37	Palumbus - - -	Ring dove
	PASSERES.	PASSERINE.
38	ALUDA Arvensis - - -	Sky lark
39	Arborea - - -	Wood lark
40	TURDUS Viscivorus - - -	Thrush
41	Pilaris - - -	Fieldfare }
42	Iliacus - - -	Redwing
43	Merula - - -	Blackbird
44	* Cinclus - - -	Water ouzel
45	AMPELIS Garrulus - - -	Chatterer
46	LOXIA Coccothraustes - - -	Gros beak
47	* Eucleator - - -	Fine gros beak
48	* Curvirostra - - -	Crossbill
49	* Pyrrhula - - -	Bullfinch
50	Chloris - - -	Greenfinch
51	EMBERIZA Miliaria - - -	Common bunting
52	* Citrinella - - -	Yellow bunting
53	* Nivalis - - -	Snow bunting
54	FRINGILLA Carduelis - - -	Goldfinch
55	Celabs - - -	Chaffinch
56	* Domestica - - -	Common sparrow
57	Spinus - - -	Siskin
58	* Linaria - - -	Lesser red headed linnet

birds. Dec. 26.

F.  
otted wood pecker  
ed wood pecker  
racker or nut hatch

**NACEOUS.**

or wood grouse

ame

an

te

ge

on pigeon

ove

**ERINE.**

k

lark

a

are |

ng

bird

ouzel

erer

beak

gros beak

bill

nch

nfinch

mon bunting

w bunting

v bunting

nch

nch

mon sparrow

n

er red headed linnet

1792. a catalogue of Russian birds.

315

LINNÆUS.

PENANT.

- 59 MOTACILLA Alba - - White wagtail  
60 Flava - - - Yellow wagtail  
61 Luscinia - - - Nightingale  
62 Phoenicurus - - Red start  
63 Rubecola - - - Red breast  
64 Hippolais - - - Petty chaps  
65 Trochilus - - - Yellow warbler  
66 Salicaria - - - Sedge warbler  
67 PARUS \* Major - - - Great titmouse  
68 \* Cœruleus - - - Blue titmouse  
69 \* Ater - - - Cole titmouse  
70 HIRUNDO Rustica - - Chimney swallow  
71 Urbica - - - Martin  
72 Apus - - - Swift  
73 CAPRIMULGUS Europæus - Goat sucker

GRALLÆ.

WADERS.

- 74 ARDEA Major - - - Male heron  
75 Cinerea - - - Female heron  
76 Stellaris - - - Bittern  
77 SCOLOPAX Arquata - Curlew  
78 Phæopus - - - Whimbrel  
79 Rusticola - - - Woodcock  
80 Ægocephala - Godwit  
81 Limosa - - - Lesser godwit  
82 Glottis - - - Green shank  
83 Calidris - - - Red shank  
84 Alpina - - - Black breast  
85 Gallinago - Common snipe  
86 Gallinula - Jack snipe  
87 TRINGA Pugnax - - Ruff  
88 Vanellus - - Lapwing  
89 Ochropus - - Green sand piper  
90 Cinclus - - - Purrr

LINNÆUS.		PENANT.
91	CHARADRIUS Apricarius	Black breasted plover
92	Pluvialis - -	Golden plover
93	Hiaticula - -	Ringed plover
94	HOEMATOPUS Ostralegus	Oyster catcher
95	RALLUS Crex - -	Land rail
96	Aquatica - -	Water rail
<i>ANSERES.</i>		<i>WEB-FOOTED.</i>
97	FULICA Atra - -	Coot
98	COLYMBUS Cristatus - -	Great crested grebe
99	Auritus - -	Eared grebe
100	Arcticus - -	Northern diver
101	Stellatus - -	Speckled diver
102	LARUS Canus - -	Common gull
103	Tridactylus - -	Three toed gull
104	STERNA Hirunda - -	Great tern
105	MERGUS * Merganser	Goosander
106	Albellus - -	Smew
107	ANSER Mansuelus - -	Bean goose
108	ANAS Erythropus mas	Bernacle (scarce)
109	Erythropus fem.	White fronted goose (scarce)
110	Fusca - -	Velvet duck (very scarce)
111	Fuligula - -	Tufted duck
112	Clangula - -	Golden eye
113	Boschas - -	Mallard
114	Clypeata - -	Shoveler
115	Acuta - -	Pintail
116	* Hymatis vel glacialis	} Long tailed duck
117	Ferina - -	Pochard
118	Strépera - -	Gadwall
119	Crecca - -	Teal
120	Querquedula - -	Garganey

In all 120 which frequent this province, and only 26 are natives, or which pass both winter and summer here.

ds. Dec. 26.

scasted plover  
lover  
lover  
atcher

FOOTED.

scasted grebe  
ebe

diver  
diver  
gull  
ed gull

ose  
(scarce)  
onted goose (scarce)

luck (very scarce)  
luck  
eye

iled duck

y  
only 26 are natives, or

1792.

the traveller. No IV.

317

THE TRAVELLER. No IV.

OBSERVATIONS AND OPINIONS OF J. W. SPENCER:

*Continued from p. 162.*

*Altorff, Switzerland.*

SOME gloomy philosophers maintain, that the life of man is one continued scene of weariness, vexation, and disappointment; and even the royal aphorist has said, that "all is vanity and vexation of spirit." This man certainly never knew the pleasures which a sense of the enjoyment of liberty confers upon the minds of innocent virtuous people, or he could not have said so. Had he travelled two days with my honest landlord, William Schutz of Gersaw, through this part of Switzerland, he would have altered his tone. Schutz, though now upwards of seventy years of age, has accompanied me with a warm enthusiasm of mind, that, among old paced statesmen, would be deemed little short of insanity in a person of twenty-five years of age only, whose soul was still glowing with the benign delirium of youthful inexperience. Neither sorrow nor vexation can find room to lodge within his bosom. All his faculties have been continually alive since we left his native home, to impress me with the same enthusiastic ardour with himself. He saw his efforts have not been entirely in vain; and his happiness, I have every reason to believe, has been without alloy.

Ever since I entered Switzerland, I have begun to doubt, whether the wide extension of literature



by means of printing, be as necessary for promoting the happiness of mankind, as I had formerly believed undeniable. I here find, in fact, a people who have scarcely any knowledge of letters; who seldom see a printed book; but who are kind, beneficent, candid, and upright in their dealings, almost beyond example in other parts of the world. They are, indeed, rude in their appearance, and deficient in external forms of politeness; but they possess the essentials in a more eminent degree than any other people with whom I have yet conversed; and in the bosom of their families, they enjoy a peaceful tranquillity I have in vain looked for elsewhere. The knowledge of *good* and *evil*, is the fruit of the same tree; and whoever tastes the *first*, must as inevitably partake of the *last*; and I am inclined to think the *evil* always preponderates. The heart is easily seduced by vivid pictures of scenes that captivate the imagination; and writers who are to live by the sale of their works, will too often endeavour to captivate the fancy of their readers, at the expence of their morals. Thus do the numerous writings which are disseminated over the rest of Europe, tend in many cases to propagate error instead of truth; and always to corrupt the heart, and debase the morals of the people. Here, no such thing prevails; the understandings of the people are indeed little informed, but their hearts are upright; their views are limited, but their intention is always pure.

In this particular neighbourhood, as well as in many other parts of Switzerland, however, the

Dec. 26.

y for promoting  
l formerly belie-  
ct, a people who  
letters; who sel-  
are kind, benefi-  
dealings, almost  
a of the world.  
earance, and defi-  
s; but they pos-  
t degree than any  
t conversed; and  
y enjoy a peaceful  
d for elsewhere.  
s the fruit of the  
*first*, must as ine-  
n inclined to think  
e heart is easily  
es that captivate  
are to live by the  
endeavour to cap-  
at the expence of  
merous writings  
rest of Europe;  
error instead of  
heart, and debase  
o such thing pre-  
people are indeed  
e upright; their  
ention is always  
od, as well as in  
d, however, the

1792. *the traveller.* No IV. 319

people are much better informed in respect to the important transactions in their own country, than any where else that I have ever been. This knowledge is not obtained by means of books; but by pictures, and traditionary histories connected with these, handed down from father to son, with the most faithful punctuality. There is not a child of ten years old, in those districts I have lately visited, who does not know the whole history of the circumstances that led to the establishment of the Helvetic liberties; or the glorious battles that were fought and won by their predecessors, in defence of that freedom which they then had not, and now enjoy, with as much accuracy as the best informed historian could narrate it. Their youthful minds thus catch the ardour of freedom at an early period; which is afterwards preserved by a frequent repetition of the same, which is the only historical subject that engrosses their attention. Whoever mixes among the people, must learn these incidents with the most perfect accuracy; though, as to the history of other nations, you scarcely hear any more than if they had never existed.

The story of William Tell is well known even in other parts of the world; for, like the history of Joseph and his brethern, it can never fail to prove interesting to all who hear it. It ought to afford a lesson to all sovereigns, and to every person intrusted with power, that never should be forgotten. The bow may be bent to a certain degree without much injury; but if it be pushed farther, it will

certainly break, and often prove destructive to the person who tried to overstrain it.

In the fourteenth century, when this part of Switzerland was an apanage of the counts of Hapsburg, then become emperors of Germany, these distant provinces were put under the government of subordinate delegates, called *baillies*, who exercised their power with the most despotic authority. The people made remonstrances to the emperor; but in vain. The baillies, irritated by these remonstrances, and confident of being supported by the court, became more insolent and oppressive than before. Among these Gesler, baillie of Schweitz, a man of ferocious manners, and rapacious disposition, rendered himself singularly obnoxious by the extravagance of his oppressions. Among other acts of despotism; he planted a pike in the middle of the market place of the village, (for it was then no more,) of Altorff, where I now sit; upon the top of which he placed his bonnet; and, like Nebuchadnezzar of old, he commanded that all persons who passed it, should fall down and worship it. This degree of insolence, in a man lately raised to power, among a people who had been accustomed to enjoy a great degree of freedom, excited the highest indignation. Three men of the provinces of Schweitz, Underwald, and Ury, who had received, each, personal indignities from the overbearing Gesler, resolved to exert every effort in their power to free themselves and countrymen from this intolerable thralldom. Their names are here repeated by every child as soon as it can lisp. They were

v. Dec. 26.  
destructive to the

When this part of  
counts of Harp-  
Germany, these  
the government  
illies, who exerci-  
despotic authority.  
to the emperor;  
ted by these re-  
ng supported by  
d oppressive than  
llie of Schweitz,  
rapacious disposi-  
obnoxious by the  
Among other acts  
in the middle of  
or it was then no  
upon the top  
l, like Nebuchad-  
all persons who  
worship it. This  
y raised to pow-  
n accustomed to  
excited the high-  
the provinces of  
ho had received,  
the overbearing  
ort in their pow-  
rymen from this  
es are here re-  
n lisp. They were

1792. *the traveller.* No. IV. 321  
*Walter Furst* of Altorff, *Warnier Stauffacher* of  
Schweitz, and *Ernest du Melchtal* of Underwald.  
These three men, of determined intrepidity, and  
much respected in the different districts to which  
they belonged, having privately communicated their  
sentiments to each other, met together, in summer  
1307, in a small meadow called *Grutlin*, in the dis-  
trict of *Uri*, where they concerted the plan of a ge-  
neral insurrection of the three cantons, which should  
take place on the first day of January 1308; and  
each retired to their several districts, to communicate  
the plan, in *confidence*, to such as they could trust, and  
prepare matters for the great enterprise intended.

In the mean while, William Tell, a young man  
of great firmness of mind, regardless of the insolent  
order of Gesler, passed the pike, without paying  
obsequance to the ridiculous emblem of authority on  
the top of it. Gesler, informed of this piece of disre-  
spect, condemned Tell, by way of punishment, to cleave,  
with an arrow, an apple placed on the head of his son,  
standing at a considerable distance from him, in the  
market place now before me. Tell, though an expert  
archer, terrified at the danger his son would run in  
such a situation, rather chose to submit to the pu-  
nishment of death, himself, than attempt it. But  
Gesler told him, that if he refused to do it, both his  
son and himself should be hanged together. In this  
extremity, Tell was compelled to try his skill. He  
was so fortunate as to split the apple without hur-  
ting his son. The shouts of the people, who rejoiced  
at this good fortune, served only to irritate Gesler  
the more. He observed that Tell had another ar-  
row, and asked what use he intended to make of  
vot. xii. 85 †

it, when, in the delirium of rage, which animated him, Tell answered with firmness, "wretch! (said he,) if I had killed my son, this arrow should have been steeped in your heart's blood!" This was a crime of too high nature to be forgiven. Tell was immediately seized, and condemned to suffer perpetual imprisonment in the castle of *Kufsnacht*. Gesler would not even lose sight of him till he was safely lodged there. He was carried bound to *Fluellin*, from whence they were to go by water to *Kufsnacht*, in the province of *Schweitz*; but on their passage, one of those tempests so common on this lake at that time of the year, (the 18th of November,) arose; and they were in the greatest danger of being all swallowed up by the waves. In this extremity, one of the servants of Gesler, who knew that Tell was an expert mariner, proposed that he should be unbound to give them his assistance. The advice was adopted. Tell exerted himself as much as possible for their common preservation; and taking the helm, gave directions to the rowers how to proceed. He observed that his bow and arrows had been put into the stern of the boat; and being driven near a projecting head land, between *Siziken* and *Brunnen*, where the sea ran very high, he gave orders to the rowers to exert all their force, and keep steady at their pull, till they should weather it; then keeping as close to the lee shore as possible, and bringing the boat thus as near the rock as he could. No sooner did the prow of the boat get past the rock, than suddenly turning the helm, the stern came very near the rock, when, watching

iv. Dec. 26.  
e, which animated  
"wretch! (said he,  
w should have been  
This was a crime of  
Tell was immediate-  
suffer perpetual im-  
*nacht*. Gesler would  
he was safely lodged  
to *Fluellin*, from  
ter to *Kufsnacht*, in  
n their passage, one  
n this lake at that  
ember,) arose; and  
er of being all swal-  
is extremity, one of  
ew that Tell was an  
e should be unbound  
e advice was adop-  
uch as possible for  
d taking the helm,  
ow to proceed. He  
rrows had been put  
d being driven near  
en *Siziken* and *Brunen*  
igh, he gave orders  
eir force, and keep  
should weather it.;  
lee shore as pos-  
s as near the rock as  
row of the boat get  
ning the helm, the  
k, when, watching

1792. *the traveller.* No. iv. 323  
the favourable moment, he snatched up his bow and  
arrows, and leaped on shore. By the effort of his  
spring, the boat was pushed off; and he instantly  
scrambled up among the rocks, and concealed himself  
among the trees, so as not to be within the reach of  
any missile weapon, had they attempted it. The  
boat, with great difficulty, reached *Brunen*, where  
the governor landed. From thence he was to go to  
*Kufsnacht*, along the valley of *Schweitz*. Tell knew,  
that in the route he would take, he must of necessity  
pass a narrow defile. To this defile he hastened by  
another route, so as to be there before him; and con-  
cealing himself among the trees, he waited with pa-  
tience till Gesler with his suite arrived. There, ta-  
king a true aim, he shot him through the heart; and  
leaving his attendants to make the best of their dy-  
ing master they could, he made his escape without  
being perceived. He went immediately to *Stauffa-  
cher*, one of the three jurors, told what he had done,  
and endeavoured to prevail upon him to adopt that  
moment for the insurrection; but this man, cool as  
well as determined, did not think it proper to preci-  
pitate matters prematurely. They continued quiet  
till the day appointed; and though the secret must  
have been known to most of the heads of the fa-  
milies of the three districts, it was not even suspec-  
ted by any of the ruling powers till the very day  
concerted; when the whole three provinces rose, to  
a man, and proceeded in a body to their governors.  
Gesler being already dead, and the others less ob-  
noxious, the people contented themselves with telling  
them, that they must leave the country immediately,

and conducting them to the confines of the state, without offering any violence, they ordered them never more to return, under the severest penalties. The vain efforts that the house of Austria made, to recover the possession of these barren provinces, and the unparalleled exertions that the untrained boors of a rustic district made to preserve their freedom, justly entitle the annals of Switzerland, at that period, to the admiration of mankind.

Since the liberties of the Helvetic body have been secured, the memory of the facts above narrated have been preserved by the most lasting memorials. In the year 1388, the canton of *Uri* erected a chapel on the rock where Tell escaped from the boat, which is preserved with the utmost care till this day. One hundred and forty persons, who had known the hero himself, assisted at its foundation. I visited this temple, sacred to freedom, with the sentiments of veneration it naturely inspires. I contemplated with great pleasure, the paintings commemorative of these transactions, which are executed in a good stile, and well preserved. It is these paintings, which are repeated in many other places in Switzerland, that speak to the eyes of the most illiterate, which tend so effectually to preserve the memory of these important transactions. Another temple was lately erected, still more spacious than that I have seen, at the place where Gesler fell: but that I had not time to visit. A good statue of Tell, leading his son by the hand, stands in the market place of *Altorff* now before me, on the very spot where he stood when he shot the arrow; and a beautiful

Dec. 26.

of the state, with-  
ered them never  
t penalties. The  
tria made, to re-  
n provinces, and  
untrained boors  
ve their freedom,  
nd, at that period,

c body have been  
s above narrated  
asting memorials.

Uri erected a cha-  
l from the boat,  
ost care till this  
s, who had known  
undation. I visi-  
, with the senti-  
spires. I contem-  
aintings comm-  
ch are executed in

It is these pain-  
y other places in  
es of the most il-  
preserve the me-  
ctions. Another  
spacious than that  
sler fell: but that  
tue of Tell, lead-  
the market place  
e very spot where  
; and a beautiful

1792. *the traveller.* No. iv. 325

isolated tower occupies the spot where his son was placed. There is scarcely a town in Switzerland in which there are not some public monuments erected to commemorate these events. And as most of them consist of either paintings, or *bas reliefs*, tolerably well executed, they make a much deeper impresion on youthful minds, which have been previously awa-kened to attend to them, by the animated, though simple narratives of these events, by their parents round the social fire, than any historic narrative, drily made, could afford. To this cause must be ascribed that strong enthusiasm for liberty, which hath ever so conspicuously marked the character of the Swifs; and it certainly is to the recollection of the animating pleasure they all have felt from these sensations in their early youth, which they no longer experience in foreign countries, that we must ascribe that ardent desire to revisit their native country, which usually seizes the Swifs, when they have been long absent from it.—Happy people! happy in the innocence which the want of affluence so naturally in- spires! Long may the vices which wealth engenders, be banished from thy humble abodes! and mayest thou never experience that giddy intoxication, which too much prosperity with such inevitable certainty en- genders, the fatal forerunner of misfortune!





## POSITIONS TO BE EXAMINED.

BY THE LATE DR FRANKLIN.

1. ALL food, or subsistence for mankind, arises from the earth or waters.

2. Necessaries of life that are not foods, and all other conveniencies, have their value estimated by the proportion of food consumed while we are employed in procuring them.

3. A small people, with a large territory, may subsist on the productions of nature, with no other labour than that of gathering the vegetables and catching the animals.

4. A large people, with a small territory, find these insufficient; and, to subsist, must labour the earth, to make it produce greater quantities of vegetable food, suitable for the nourishment of men, and of the animals they intend to eat.

5. From this labour arises a great increase of vegetable and animal food, and of materials for clothing; as flax, wool, silk, &c. The superfluity of these is wealth. With this wealth we pay for the labour employed in building our houses, cities, &c. which are therefore only subsistence thus metamorphosed.

6. Manufactures are only another shape into which so much provisions and subsistence are turned, as were in value equal to the manufactures produced. This appears from hence, that the manufacturer does not, in fact, obtain from the employer, for his labour, more than a mere subsistence, including rai-

MINED.

KLIN.

mankind, arises

not foods, and all value estimated by while we are em-

territory, may sub- with no other la- vegetables and catch-

territory, find these labour the earth, tities of vegetable of men, and of the

at increase of veg- rials for clothing ; erfluity of these is ay for the labour cities, &c. which hus metamorpho-

er shape into which ce are turned, as ctures produced. the manufacturer employer, for his nce, including rai-

ment, fuel, and shelter ; all which derive their value from the provisions consumed in procuring them.

7. The produce of the earth, thus converted into manufactures, may be more easily carried to distant markets than before such conversion.

8. Fair commerce is where equal values are exchanged for equal, the expence of transport included. Thus, if it costs A in England as much labour and charge to raise a bushel of wheat, as it costs B in France to produce four gallons of wine, then are four gallons of wine the fair exchange for a bushel of wheat, A and B meeting at half distance with their commodities to make the exchange. The advantage of this fair commerce is, that each party increases the number of his enjoyments, having, instead of wheat alone, or wine alone, the use of both wheat and wine.

9. Where the labour and expence of producing both commodities are known to both parties, bargains will generally be fair and equal. Where they are known to one party only, bargains will often be unequal, knowledge taking its advantage of ignorance.

10. Thus he that carries 1000 bushels of wheat abroad to sell, may not probably obtain so great a profit thereon, as if he had first turned the wheat into manufactures, by subsisting therewith the workmen while producing those manufactures, since there are many expediting and facilitating methods of working, not generally known ; and strangers to the manufactures, though they know pretty well the expence of raising wheat, are unacquainted with

those short methods of working; and thence, being apt to suppose more labour employed in the manufactures than there really is, are more easily imposed on in their value, and induced to allow more for them than they are honestly worth.

11. Thus the advantage of having manufactures in a country, does not consist, as is commonly supposed, in their highly advancing the value of rough materials, of which they are formed; since, though six pennyworth of flax may be worth twenty shillings when worked into lace, yet the very cause of its being worth twenty shillings, is, that, besides the flax, it has cost nineteen shillings and sixpence in subsistence to the manufacturer. But the advantage of manufactures is, that under their shape, provisions may be more easily carried to a foreign market; and by their means our traders may more easily cheat stranger. Few, where it is not made, are judges of the value of lace. The importer may demand forty, and perhaps get thirty shillings for that which cost him but twenty.

12. Finally, there seem to be but three ways for a nation to acquire wealth. The first is by war, as the Romans did, in plundering their conquered neighbours; this is robbery.—The second by commerce, which is generally cheating.—The third by agriculture, the only honest way; wherein man receives a real increase of the seed thrown into the ground, in a kind of continual miracle, wrought by the hand of God in his favour, as a reward for his innocent life and his virtuous industry.

B. FRANKLIN.

d. Dec. 26.

and thence, being  
oyed in the manu-  
more easily impo-  
to allow more for

ing manufactures  
is commonly sup-  
the value of rough  
ed; since, though  
worth twenty shil-  
the very cause of  
s, that, besides the  
nd sixpence in sub-  
out the advantage  
r shape, provisions  
reign market; and  
more easily cheat  
made, are judges  
orter may demand  
gs for that which

but three ways for  
e first is by war,  
ng their conquered  
e second by com-  
ng.—The third by  
ay; wherein man  
ed thrown into the  
iracle, wrought by  
reward for his in-

ty.

B. FRANKLIN.

---

---

POETRY.

---

---

ASTERIA ROCKING THE CRADLE.

*For the Bee.*

'Tis fair Asteria's fond employ,  
To rock yon little restless boy;  
That cradle in its small domains,  
Oh, what a treasure it contains!

Not all Arabia's spicy store,  
Nor all Golconda's glittering ore,  
Elysian fields, nor Eden's grove,  
Could buy that little restless love.

Sweet babe, the fair Asteria cries!  
Sweet babe! the list'ning muse replies;  
While here a faithful guard we keep,  
Sweet babe, enjoy the honied sleep.

Now hush the sob, and hush the sigh,  
Lo! softest slumbers close his eyes;  
And here a faithful guard we keep,  
Sweet babe, enjoy the honied sleep.

Ere yon bright orb, that rules the sky,  
Beam'd on the lovely infant's eye;  
And ere it whimper'd, ere it wept,  
Close in the silent womb it slept.

And who can tell the bitter smart,  
That pierc'd Asteria's trembling heart;  
Yet sure there's magic in that boy,  
That wakes the soft parental joy.

And still Asteria's languid face,  
Wears the pale primrose' sickly grace;  
Yet o'er that face, what brilliant hues  
Can her beloved babe diffuse!

How sweet beside the cradle's brink,  
In musing state to sit and think,  
No daisied bank, no green hill's side,  
So shines in nature's decent pride.

VOL. XII.

T T

†

Pleas'd o'er the cradle's head to gaze;  
A smile bedecks Asteria's face;  
How ev'ry feature charms her sight,  
How ev'ry motion wakes delight!

What rising beauties there she views,  
The rosy lip, the polish'd nose,  
The slender eyebrow budding thin,  
The velvet cheek, the dimpling chin.

Anon she views the sparkling eye,  
The lifted hand, the tuneful cry,  
And hast'ning on through years to come,  
She traces out his future doom.

“ Haply he'll plead religion's cause,  
“ Or weep o'er freedom's bleeding laws;  
“ Or feel the poet's sacred rage,  
“ Or trace the dark historic page.”

Nor is so sweet the sweetest gale,  
That breathes across the silent vale  
From myrtle grove, or garden's bloom,  
As is thy sweeter breath's perfume.

At length she breathes the pious pray'r,  
“ Great God! Oh . make my child thy care,  
“ And may his future actions be  
“ Sacred to virtue, and to thee.

“ Whatever fortune then betide,  
“ Thou shalt his portion still abide;  
“ And when his course of life is run,  
“ Oh! let him wear a never withering crown.”

TO THE FAIR.

THOUGH all that's charming deck the face,  
The glowing cheek, the azure eye,  
Time kills the fair, they fade apace,  
And soon forgot they droop and die.

But where the throbbing bosom glows,  
With sacred truth's unsullied pow'r;  
There harmless wastes the vermill rose,  
There honour braves the stealing hour:

## TRAVELLING MEMORANDUMS BY LORD GARDENSTONE.

## RUBENS AND SHAKESPEARE COMPARED.

*Antwerp.*

SEPT. 6. This day we arrived at Antwerp.—The town presents an appearance of the broken or decayed fragments of a city, once great and opulent.—It retains nothing of its ancient grandeur, but monuments and traces of superstition.—We saw a most fantastical procession here, on the supposed birth-day of the virgin Mary.—The cathedral has certainly one of the noblest spires in Europe.—In this, and in other churches, and religious houses, we see, at their altars, and in their chapels, many pillars and ornaments of marble, which are, in a high degree, rich and beautiful.—Among the prodigious mass of paintings in those ancient buildings, there is little or nothing excellent, but the works of Rubens and Vandyke, and a few paintings by one or two others of less note;—the rest are, for the most part, tawdry, or glaring pieces, intended to represent the mysterious, unintelligible, or supernatural points of catholic faith, such as the incarnation, the resurrection, the ascension, purgatory, assumption of the blessed virgin, &c. &c.

When we contemplate the works of a great genius, in a heap of ordinary paintings, it resembles a perusal of Shakespeare's plays, intermixed with a promiscuous and voluminous collection of modern dramas.—Rubens, like Shakespeare, is a studious master of nature, which he never forsakes;—though, by the force of a wonderful genius he is able to heighten and embellish his representations of it, so as to present the appearance of supernatural objects:—This observation is singularly applicable to his famous

painting of the holy family, in which he has presented seven figures done from his own family.—This painting is in the church of St James.—He has, by force of genius, infused into the various and beautiful features of those figures, and particularly into the grace, the purity, the smiling beauty, and innocence of the child, such a brightness and perfection, as to excite in our minds an idea of divine nature, blended with the human.—In his picture of St Theresa, in the church of Chausen, making intercession to an apparition of our Saviour, he represents the souls in purgatory by human faces, in which the sensation of affliction and dismay are mixed with devotion and hope.—The genuine characters of human nature are expressed, varied, and heightened, by the talents of the painter, so as, in a strange manner, to convey into our minds an idea of a future mysterious state of penitence, trial, and purgation.—In the same way, he preserves the characters of human nature in all his paintings of supernatural objects; when, as Shakespeare expresses it, *his imagination bodies forth the forms of things unknown*.—It is thus also that Shakespeare sets before us, in his wonderful poetical paintings, the forms of supernatural objects.—His descriptions of witches and fairies, have a strange resemblance to human character and vulgar opinion.—I cannot forbear to set down some pictures, even of the heathen gods, which seem to us natural, by a resemblance to objects of our knowledge.—Thus Hæmlet, in the fine description of his father,—

An eye like Mars! the front of Jove himself!  
A station like the herald Mercury,  
New light'ed on a heaven kissing hill.

In Romeo's gallant fancy, to describe his beautiful mis-

compared. Dec. 26.  
ch he has presented  
family.—This painting  
as, by force of genius,  
al features of those fig-  
grace, the purity, the  
child, such a bright-  
our minds an idea of  
man.—In his picture  
hausen, making inter-  
our, he represents the  
in which the sensation  
th devotion and hope.  
nature are expressed,  
nts of the painter, so  
y into our minds an  
penitence, trial, and  
deserves the characters  
gs of supernatural ob-  
ses it, *his imagination*  
*own*.—It is thus also  
is wonderful poetical  
objects.—His descrip-  
trange resemblance to  
n.—I cannot forbear  
e heathen gods, which  
nce to objects of our  
ine description of his

himself!

oe his beautiful mis-

1792. *Rubens and Shakespeare compared.* 333  
trefs, seated at midnight in a lighted gallery above him,  
he introduces this particular allusion :

For thou art as glorious to my sight,  
As is the winged messenger from Jove,  
To th' upturn'd wond'ring eyes of mortals;  
When he bestrides the lazy pacing clouds,  
And sails upon the bosom of the air.

Besides these pictures of Rubens already mentioned, I have seen some others, which are, in my opinion, most admirable, and of which the colours are in the highest beauty and preservation. Among these I reckon the descent from the cross, and the assumption of the virgin. No power of genius can make the fable of a woman, ascending bodily to heaven, with angels hovering round her; or her coronation in heaven by the holy trinity, objects of nature or credit. But the virgin's figure in the assumption is charming, and the devout amazement of the spectators is natural to those happy mortals who have faith enough to believe the fact.

The erection of the cross in the church of St Wal-bourgh, and the adoration of the magi in the church of St Michael, I rank among the paintings of highest merit. In this last church there is a piece of statuary intended to represent *eternity*. My author of the little tour, calls it an *amazingly fine piece*. For my part, I think the idea is amazingly absurd; and the execution, though fine, is not happy. It conveys an impresion of calm and serious, in place of wild and bewildered econtemplation\*.

Though I admire Vandyke's paintings, they do not strike me as works of genius equal to those of Rubens. This may be from my want of just taste, or sufficient knowledge.

\* "In thy immensity all thought is lost. Fancy gives over its flight\*  
wearied imagination spends itself in vain."



In a church, the name I have forgot, there is a picture of Rubens justly admired, which represents the dead body of Christ in Joseph's arms; and in the Recollets, his picture of the crucifixion between two thieves, is a capital piece.

In Antwerp there are several large magazines of paintings for sale; in one of which I purchased four pieces by Tenier, and one by Ostade. They cost me twenty-eight louis d'ors. I think they are originals, but I may be deceived. To me they are pleasing and humorous paintings. I am curious to know the opinions of connoisseurs, though resolved to be pleased however they decide: *de gustibus non disputandum*. Rembrandt's mother, in this collection, appears to me a piece of singular excellence. It is flesh and blood! with admirable features of real life and character, upon canvas! The price is L. 300. If I thought myself adequately rich, I would pay down the money, with the hazard of being ridiculed by connoisseurs.

*Dusseldorp.*

Sept. 22. This day, on our arrival, we visited, with great pleasure, the elector Palatine's gallery of paintings. They fill five spacious apartments, and may be divided into three classes; the Flemish, and the Italian, (which are admirable,) and a promiscuous collection, destitute of genius, though, in worse company, they might make a tolerable figure.

Such collections afford excellent amusement, in proportion to our taste and fancy; but after all, the best governments are those which encourage useful industry and the arts, which promote the increase and happiness of mankind. I wish that I could find a German prince, who, in place of an uninhabited palace of paintings, shall shew me a gallery of elegant manufactories, such as the mer-

mpared. Dec. 26.  
ot, there is a picture  
resents the dead bo-  
n the Recollets, his  
wo thieves, is a capi-

e magazines of pain-  
chased four pieces by  
ost me twenty-eight  
ls, but I may be de-  
nd humourous paint-  
ions of connoisseurs,  
ever they decide: de  
dt's mother, in this  
ingular excellence.  
e features of real life  
price is L. 300. If  
ould pay down the  
iculed by connois-

l, we visited, with  
e's gallery of pain-  
ments, and may be  
mith, and the Italian,  
uous collection, desti-  
ompany, they might

nusement, in propor-  
all, the best govern-  
ful industry and the  
nd happiness of man-  
erman prince, who, in  
paintings, shall shew  
ies, such as the mer-

1792. *Rubens and Shakespeare compared.* 335  
chants of Lyons exhibit; and I wish that they would  
leave those magnificent, but costly works of genius, to  
great states and monarchs, who have superfluous revenues,  
and who can gratify the highest vanity without oppres-  
sion. One apartment of this palace is filled with pieces  
which are said to be the works of my favourite Rubens,  
the Shakespeare of Flemish painters. Many of them are  
genuine and charming. His picture of the last judgement,  
is exquisite, beyond expression, or description. The vari-  
ous joyous faces, and happy figures of those who rise to  
be saved, contrasted with the wretched contortions of those  
who sink to be damned, display all the powers of superior  
genius. The old devil seizes two fine wenches, struggling  
hard to escape his clutches, while, at the same time, he is  
kicking a German baron before him over the precipice of  
perdition. This devil is an object perfectly curious; a  
wild, wasted, graceless figure! He personifies the rich  
description of our heroic poet Milton, in those wonderful  
emphatic lines:

—Round he throws his baleful eyes,  
Which witness' huge affliction and dismay,  
Mix'd with obdurate pride, and steadfast hate.

But there is a distinction to be observed between the  
ideas of the poet and the painter. In Milton, the devil  
was newly fallen

—He above the rest,  
In shape and gesture proudly eminent,  
Stood like a tower; his form had not yet lost  
All her original brightness, nor appear'd  
Left then archangel ruin'd.

But, in Rubens, he is an old desperate reprobate, who  
is supposed to have existed to the time of the last judge-  
ment; a very uncertain period. The painter has also re-

presented him with that archness ascribed by Milton to death, who, he says,

Grinn'd horrible, a ghastly smile.

I flatter myself that these remarks will not be disagreeable to critics of the sterling stamp. Before I close this uncommon topic, I cannot help observing, that Shakespeare infuses into his very wicked characters, for the most part, a singular kind of pleasantry. Iago is exceedingly droll. Richard III. is a great wit; and the bastard, in king Lear, has an extraordinary measure of shrewdness and profligate humour. Old Hamlet, indeed, is penitent; and Macbeth discovers a transient contrition; but, to make-up for this, the she-devil, his queen, defeats all his scruples, by turning them into derision. I now return to Rubens.

The faces of some of the damned are strongly expressive of Shakespeare's significant idea, that, "to be furious, is to be frighted out of fear." Such similarities, in the sublime of poetry and painting, may be traced in various works of genius.

The portraits of the second wife, and the mistress of Rubens make another specimen of superior ability and genuine humour. The wife is a picture of lovely decent modesty; the mistress, of bewitching wantonness and levity.

---

TO CORRESPONDENTS.

The rhapsody of the *Country Divine* is received with the corrections, and shall have a place when a spare corner offers.

The favour of *A. X.* is received. This is, he thinks, the second copy of it.

The lines transmitted by *Alamira* are not fit to appear before the severe eye of the public; though they may please the parties concerned in private, where they should be kept.

The continuation of *Trader Political* is received. It is hoped this will be concluded in the present volume.

The lines by *Sine* are received, and shall appear in an early number of his work.

Dec. 26.

scribed by Milton to

will not be disagree-  
Before I close this  
observing, that Shakes-  
characters, for the most  
Iago is exceedingly  
and the bastard, in  
sure of shrewdness and  
indeed, is penitent ;  
contrition ; but, to  
queen, defeats all his  
on. I now return to

are strongly expref-  
that, " to be furious,  
with similarities, in the  
be traced in various

e, and the mistrefs of  
superior ability and  
ture of lovely decent  
wantonness and levi-

s.  
red with the corrections, and  
he thinks, the second copy  
it to appear before the se-  
use the parties concerned in  
ved. It is hoped this will  
ear in an early number of

SHORT CHRONICLE

OF EVENTS.

Nov 21. 1792.

FOREIGN.  
France.

SINCE our last the armies of  
France on the north, have met  
with uninterrupted success.  
Custine has carried Mentz  
and Franckfort, which he has  
paid under contribution ; and  
Dumourier, after a succession  
of skirmishes for several days  
gained a more decisive victo-  
ry on the 6th near to Mons,  
which city capitulated to him  
on the 7th. Brussels is  
now supposed to be in great  
danger ; but the duke de Saxe  
Teschen, who now commands in  
room of the disgraced duke of  
Brunswick, is determined, it is  
said, to dispute every inch of  
ground, and now occupies a  
strong post within six miles of  
Brussels.

In Savoy nothing has been  
done since the agreement took  
place between the government  
of Geneva and Montesquieu.  
This agreement has given great  
umbrage to the executive pow-  
ers in France, who have order-  
ed Montesquieu home to an-  
swer for his conduct.

In the Mediterranean the  
VOL. XII.

French arms are still triumph-  
ant. A flag of truce, with a  
boat's company, having been  
sent on shore by admiral Tru-  
guet, to summon the small  
place of Onaglia to surrender,  
was fired upon, and some of  
them killed ; on which he im-  
mediately attacked the place,  
carried, pillaged, and burnt it.

Custine has denounced Kel-  
lerman in the National Con-  
vention. Kellerman has accused  
Custine of ignorance. In the  
mean time Kellerman is depri-  
ved of his command, and or-  
dered to appear at the bar of  
the National Convention to an-  
swer to the charges brought a-  
gainst him.

Marat has been obliged to  
abscond.

National Convention.

October 29. A report was  
read by Rolland the minister  
for the home department, in  
obedience to a decree of the  
28th, enjoining him to give in  
an account in three days of  
the state of Paris, of the ob-  
stacles which impeded the exe-  
cution of the laws in that city,

and of the means which ought to be pursued to remove them.

In this memorial, which was of considerable length, Roland adverts first to the Commons, and gives a view of the depreciations committed by some of their commissioners. At Senlis, two of these commissioners had carried away the silver plate belonging to the hospital and the superior:—they brought to Paris two administrators, robbed them of their money, and afterwards sent them away without giving them a copy of the proceedings against them. At Chantilly, they seized on a large quantity of cloaths, hunting accoutrements, lace, and saddles, ornamented with gold and silver. At the hotel de Coigni, they carried away a great number of mattresses. The prisoners brought from Orleans had a great deal of property upon them; and one of them, De Lefsaert, had about him a great number of valuable effects and bills of exchange; but of these the Commons never gave any account, notwithstanding repeated requisitions from the minister. De Septeuil had at his house 34,000*l.* in specie, assignats, watches, and other valuables; of these also the Commons never gave any account. From the *Hotel des invalides*, one of the commissioners carried away whatever he thought proper. The orders of the minister, for

bidding any thing to be removed in this manner, were treated with contempt, and abusive language was thrown out against those persons whom he sent to enforce them. Some malevolent emissaries had propagated a report that a great number of arms were deposited under the dome of the *Hospital des Invalides*. The two neighbouring sections decreed, that the earth should be dug to the depth of twenty-five feet to search for them. The minister having received intelligence of this design, wished to prevent a measure which was likely to endanger the building.—His commands, however, were disobeyed. When he insisted on having them executed, he was threatened with an insurrection. The search was made, and the mistaken citizens found nothing but shame. Another section, that of the *Pantheon Français*, passed a decree, in which they declared that they would vote in any mode they liked, and if any individual of their section should be summoned to the bar, all the citizens of it would repair under arms to the Convention. The Commons of Paris he added, had usurped the administration of the hospitals, and even that of the Bicetre, which did not belong to its district. After entering into a variety of details the minister gave a short view of Paris in the following expressive words:

" A wise but too feeble department; Commons active, but despotic; people excellent but deceived; confusion of powers; abuse and contempt of constituted authorities; public force of little avail, owing to its being badly commanded."

Roland was of opinion that the National Convention, by too long delaying to pursue vigorous measures, had given rise to all those disorders which had happened at Paris. With regard to the thirty prisoners, supposed to be emigrants, they were all except two really foreigners. — Germans, Prussians, Austrians, &c. He also stated, that some desperate men wished to renew the horrid scenes of the 2d and 3d of September. He mentioned a letter which a citizen had written to him on the subject: it was signed *Granin*, and the signature was certified by several public officers well known. *Granin*, in this letter, informed the minister, that he had heard a man belonging to the section of *Marseilles*, a member of the *Club des Cordeliers*, whom he did not name, but whose name he said, he could procure in two days, say, that another bleeding, but more copious, was necessary; that it would take place in a few days; that the factions of *Roland* and *Brisot* must perish; that they must be annihilated in France;

and that *Robespierre* alone ought to remain.

The members on all sides called out, that the memorial, and the pieces which accompanied it, ought to be printed. This, however, was violently opposed.

*Robespierre* rose to speak, but it was a long time before he could make himself be heard. He complained with the greatest warmth of the hooting and noise which prevented him from speaking. " Shall I not then have the right (said he,) of telling you that the reports which you from time to time hear, are insidiously directed to one end; that of oppressing the PATRIOTS. (" THE VILLAINS!" exclaimed some members. The tumult and noise were here redoubled.)

" If the president (resumed *Robespierre*) employs the most specious pretences."

President—" I forgive you one calumny more."

The tumult was again renewed.

*Danton*—" Speak *Robespierre*, good citizens are present to hear you.

*Merlin*—" If any thing can unmask intrigue, it is the memorial of *Roland*. I move that it be printed; and let a forum be established, on which *Robespierre*, and those who attack it, may appear, and act the part of gladiators."

any thing to be removed in this manner, were treated with contempt, and abuse was thrown out against those persons whom he intended to enforce them. Some of the emissaries had produced a report that a great quantity of arms were deposited in the dome of the *Hospitals*. The two neighbouring sections decreed, that the dome should be dug to the depth of twenty-five feet to find them. The minister received intelligence of this design, and wished to prevent the execution of it, which was likely to excite the building.—His orders, however, were disobeyed. When he insisted on the execution of them, he was opposed with an insurrection. A decree was made, and the citizens found nothing to do. Another section, the *Pantheon Français*, decreed, in which they decided that they would vote as they pleased, and if any individual of their section was summoned to the bar, the citizens of it would render arms to the Convention. The Commons of Paris, had usurped the administration of the hospitals, and that of the *Bicetre*, did not belong to its proper authorities. After entering into a detail of these particulars, the minister, in a short speech to the Convention of Paris in the following expressive words:

Robespierre—"I request that the Convention will fix a day for discussing the different subjects contained in the memorial of this minister. A member of the assembly has promised to bring an accusation against me. I request that he may keep his promise, but at the same time that I may be permitted to reply, and that I may not be interrupted."

Danton—"It is time to put an end to mistrust, and that the guilty should be punished as soon as they are discovered. I declare to the Convention, to the whole Republic, that I detest Marat. I have experienced his temper, and I declare that it is *volcanic*, peevish, and sociable; but there exists no faction, nor can any exist in a republican state. I will not deny that private revenge may have had a share in the massacres committed at the prisons, but it is absolutely false that these murders were in consequence of any plot. I move that the discussion of this melancholy subject may be adjourned till Monday."

After a long and violent debate, the Convention decreed, that the memorial only should be printed.

Louvet—"I request silence, that I may be enabled to un-

veil the deepest plots. I have narrowly watched the conduct of Robespierre, especially since the month of January last. During that month, a set of people were admitted into the Jacobin Club, who had never been seen there before. These people formed a system of ambition, which they concealed under the mask of extravagant popularity, and they endeavoured to calumniate the best patriots, and to render them odious by the speeches which they delivered in the club. These men wished to ascribe to themselves the whole honour of the Revolution of the 10th of August, though it was not accomplished by them. It was they who planned and directed the execution of those dreadful scenes which made the streets of Paris run with blood during the first week of September, and which will excite horror in the most distant Departments. It was they who despised, and vilified, and persecuted the Legislative Assembly. It was they who came to the bar to demand decrees, and who threatened they would cause the alarm bell to be sounded in Paris if their request was refused. It was Robespierre who introduced into the Electorate Assembly of Paris, that Marat, whose name I cannot pronounce without hor-

deepest plots. I have watched the conduct of the Convention, especially since the 10th of January last. During that month, a set of people were introduced into the Jacobin Club, who had never been before. These people were the system of ambition; they were concealed under the name of extravagant popular friends; they endeavoured to make themselves the best patriots, and to render them odious by the means which they delivered in the club. These men ascribed to themselves the whole honour of the Convention of the 10th of August; it was not accomplished by them. It was they who planned and directed the execution of those dreadful murders, which made the streets of Paris run with blood during the week of September; and which will excite horror in the most distant Departments. It was they who despised, vilified, and persecuted the Legislative Assembly; it was they who came to the Convention to demand decrees, and to threaten they would sound the alarm bell to be rung in Paris if their requests were refused. It was Robespierre who introduced into the Convention the name of Marat, whose name he pronounced without hor-

ror. It was Robespierre that dragged that monster from the den in which he was concealed, into public notice. It was Robespierre and Marat, who polluted with frightful bills all the walls of the capital; and when the latter excited the people to massacre all the ministers, he excepted none but Danton, who will find it a difficult matter, on account of this exception, to justify himself in the eye of posterity. It was these men who were the authors of that dreadful consternation into which Paris was thrown for so long time. It was they who came to request that the people might be prevented from committing murders.—Heavens! prayers were vain: and when a mother supplicated for the life of a beloved son—a wife for that of a fond husband, both were inhumanly butchered. These bloody men wished to satiate their cruel eyes with the shocking spectacle of 28,000 bodies sacrificed to their fury! Robespierre I accuse you of having long calumniated the best patriots, — calumniated them when your calumnies were sentences of death. I accuse you of having dispersed and persecuted the Legislative Assembly; of having exhibited yourself as an object of idolatry; of having aimed at supreme power,—and in this accusation your own conduct will

speak more strongly than my words.

“Citizens, Legislators, there is another man among you whom we must denounce. It is Marat, since I must here address him by his name; that man who declared to you that he wished to see 260,000 heads fall at his feet. I move that you will pass a decree of accusation against him; and that you will order your Committee of Legislation to examine the conduct of Robespierre.”

This speech was ordered to be printed.

M. Lacroix having observed that the Committee of Legislation were employed on different accusations against Marat, the Convention proceeded to the order of the day.

Robespierre having requested that the Convention would allow him till Monday to prepare to answer to the charges made against him, his request was granted.

The Sitting rose at five o'clock in the evening.

Robespierre was ordered to give in his defence on Monday, which he did. After hearing which, on the motion of Barrere, they adopted this singular decree:

“The National Convention considering that it should only occupy itself with the interests



of the Republic, passes to the order of the day, on the accusation of Robespierre by Louvet."

A jealousy seems to prevail very generally in France against the Parisians, who, they suppose, have a desire to assume the powers of government to themselves, of which the following facts are sufficient documents:

Oct. 25. Addresses were presented from the Society of the Friends of Liberty and Equality of the city of Auxerre, the Commons of Brive, and the Administrators of the district of Liseux, complaining of the inordinate power assumed by the Parisians, and requesting that a guard from the Eighty-three Departments might be appointed for the protection of the Convention.

Nov. 5. Bishop Fauchet read on this subject a memorial, which paints the deplorable state of the French nation at present:

"Since the 10th of August," said the bishop, "a kind of regency, like those of Algiers and Tripoli, has been established at Paris. The petty horde of daring villains sent emissaries and robbers into the Departments to plunder them, and give them up to all the horrors of anarchy. At Sens, they succeeded in their perfidious designs;—they preached up murder, and the blood of the citizens was shed;

—they preached up contempt of constituted authorities, and the magistrates ceased to have power;—they preached up hatred of the National Assembly and the Executive Council, from whom they derived their power, and the Commons of Paris were proclaimed at Sens *the only power of the Republic*. At Villeneuve-sur-Yonne, they preached up the sovereignty of every individual, in consequence of which a Justice of the Peace was deposed, and a beautiful public building destroyed. At Joigni they imprisoned the President of the district, and deprived all the members of the Directory of their offices. At Auxerre they established a Committee of Safety, like that of the Commons of Paris. They distributed, in great profusion, copies of a journal filled with abuse against the National Convention. One of the individuals who exercised this Sovereignty, is named Dojon, whom the Committee of Safety had ordered to be arrested, because he was accused of having favoured the escape of the *ci-devant* Prince de Poix, and of having stolen a port folio belonging to the State, containing valuable effects. The citizens have, however, begun to treat these emissaries as they deserve, and several of them have been arrested in the department of la Haute-Saone."

Nov. 4. The Federates of the Departments assembled at Paris, presented a petition.—“Legislators, brought by the dangers of our country to Paris, we come to solicit a decree to put a stop to anarchy and the machinations of the wicked. We desire to participate as brothers, in the labours of the National Guard of Paris; and to join the force of our arms to that of your knowledge. But a set of men, devoted to massacre, wish to disunite us from the people of Paris. We will not speak to you of the reproaches and menaces to which we are daily exposed. Every night we are threatened with being assassinated in our quarters; you, too, Legislators, are threatened by the Tribunitian Faction. It is said that we wish to assassinate Louis xvi. of whom we think no more than if he had certainly never existed. It is said, that we want to remove the Convention from Paris, while it is only the anarchists that want to drive you from it, that they may plunder the treasury, and renew the scenes of the 2d September. v But let them take care,—we are here; we will enlighten the people, and nothing shall screen the anarchists from the sword of the law. Legislators, we propose to you to ordain a civic festival between us and our brothers of Paris. There all hearts will be united, and the Forty-eight Sections will no longer see in us but brothers and good friends.”

Ordered that this address be printed and referred to the Military Committee.

Commissioners from the sections of Paris petitioned that the Federates might be sent to the frontiers. “It is there,” said they, “that these generous citizens may be useful to their country. At Paris, it is only from armed men, that liberty can have any cause of alarm.”

The Convention ordered both petitions to be printed.

Tallien.—“Since you have resolved that both petitions shall be printed, I must declare a fact. The day before yesterday armed men were crying through Paris,—*Long live Roland! No trial of the king.*”

Gorsas replied, that yesterday, under the very walls of the Convention, persons were spiriting up the people to massacre Lasource, Guadet, Barbaroux, and Louvet. A citizen went to denounce this fact to the Committee of Surveillance, where he was very ill received.

The Convention decreed, that the citizen should point out to-morrow at the bar the members of the Committee of Surveil-

reached up contempt  
tuted authorities, and  
strates ceased to have  
they preached up ha-  
the National Assembly  
Executive Council,  
om they derived their  
and the Commons of  
re proclaimed at Sens.  
power of the Republic.  
neuve-sur-Yonne, they  
up the sovereignty of  
individual, in conse-  
of which a Justice of  
e was deposed, and a  
public building de-  
At Joigni they im-  
the President of the  
and deprived all the  
of the Directory of  
ces. At Auxerre they  
ed a Committee of  
like that of the Com-  
Paris. They distri-  
a great profusion, co-  
journal filled with a-  
against the National Con-  
One of the indivi-  
o exercised this Sove-  
is named Dojon, whom  
mmittee of Safety had  
to be arrested, because  
accused of having fa-  
the escape of the ci-  
de-  
ince de Poix, and of  
stolen a port folio be-  
to the State, contain-  
able effects. The ci-  
ave, however, begun to  
ese emissaries as they  
and several of them  
en arrested in the de-  
c of la Haute-Saone.”

lance who had refused to hear him.

*Miscellaneous.*

By late accounts from the East Indies, we learn, that Tippoo had made the second payment stipulated by the late Convention; and that the combined troops had evacuated Seringapatam and Bangalore, the last of which places the troops left with great regret, as the situation is pleasant and healthy, and the climate more temperate than in most of our possessions in India. Great hopes are entertained, that the acquisition of territory we have lately obtained from him, will turn out to be much more valuable than was at first expected.

The Prince Bishop of Wurtzburg has not only declined offensive measures against the French, but sent a friendly letter upon the subject to General Custine.

The elector of Mentz, and the Prince Bishop of Spiers, who were at Wurtzburg, have withtawn themselves:—The first is gone to Heiligenstadt, and the other to Augsburg.

Three French frigates are cruising off Ostend, to visit all the ships coming from or going into that port.

At Prague, there has been an insurrection on account of the privileges granted to the Jews. The populace released

one of their body who had been imprisoned for remonstrating too freely with the Magistrates. The Emperor has thought it more advisable to send Commissioners with promises of redress, than to attempt quelling the discontent by force.

In consequence of some foreign ships of the line having appeared off the Heights of Civita Vecchia, the Pope has issued orders to the Commandant of Rome to put it into the best state of defence as soon as possible; and has also prohibited the exportation of all sorts of provisions from the Pontifical State.

At this moment Finland is desolating by a putrid fever, which has carried off 5000 persons in the sole diocese of d'Abo.

---

DOMESTIC.

Letters from Jamaica of the 22d of August, state, that the loss of sugar, by the late hurricane at St Kitt's, is estimated at 2000 hogheads.

We hear from the Island of Mull, Argyleshire, that in the memory of man there has not been a more extraordinary herring fishing than has been there this season, particularly in Lochbay, and Lochseridon.—Ten and twelve barrels of a night is common for one boat to fish.

their body who had  
prisoned for remon-  
too freely with the  
tes. The Emperor  
ght it more adviseable  
Commissionsers with  
of redress, than to at-  
telling the discontent

consequence of some fo-  
ships of the line having  
off the Heights of  
Vecchia, the Pope has  
orders to the Command-  
come to put it into the  
te of defence as soon  
le; and has also pro-  
the exportation of all  
provisions from the  
al State.

his moment Finland is  
ing by a putrid fever,  
as carried off 5000 per-  
the sole diocese of

DOMESTIC.  
rs from Jamaica of the  
August, state, that the  
sugar, by the late hur-  
t St Kitt's, is estima-  
000 hogheads.

near from the Island of  
Argyleshire, that in the  
of man there has not  
more extraordinary her-  
ishing than has been  
his season, particularly  
bay, and Lochscridon,  
and twelve barrels of a  
common for one boat.

---

---

## HISTORICAL CHRONICLE.

---

---

WEDNESDAY, DECEMBER 12. 1792.

### FOREIGN.

#### France.

SINCE our last, the French  
armies have been every where  
successful. Brussels and Ant-  
werp, Namur, Leige, Mentz,  
Frankfort, have successively  
surrendered to them almost  
without a blow. The com-  
bined armies, it is said, mean  
to hazard a battle with them  
in the neighbourhood of Cob-  
lentz, where the king of Prus-  
sia at present is; but their  
attempts to repress the French  
ardour have been hitherto at-  
tended with so little success,  
that they seem not to have  
great hopes of proving victo-  
rious at present. The ar-  
chives, and valuable effects,  
are every where removing  
from the frontiers, into the  
internal parts of Germany.

The French have made a  
formal demand of the Dutch  
to open the Scheld, which has  
been refused. The pretext  
was, that they might thus get  
ships of war carried up that  
river, for the purpose of be-  
sieging the citadel of Ant-  
werp. That citadel having  
since surrendered, the object  
of this demand no longer ex-  
ists. It remains to be seen

VOL. III.

whether they will on that ac-  
count desist from insisting on  
it. If they do not, it should  
seem that a war with the  
Dutch will be inevitable.

In the mean while, where-  
ever the French arms prevail,  
the generals immediately de-  
clare the people to be free;  
and invite them to make  
choice of whatever form of  
government shall be most a-  
greeable to themselves. The  
people of Savoy have, in con-  
sequence of this option, al-  
most unanimously approved  
of the French form of govern-  
ment, and have sent a solemn  
deputation of their members  
to the National Convention,  
to request, that they might be  
made a constituent part of the  
French republic. Their re-  
quest has been complied with,  
and the province of Savoy is  
now admitted as an 84th de-  
partment, under the name of the  
department of Mount Blanc.

The same success has not  
attended their efforts in re-  
gard to this particular in other  
quarters. The people of  
Brussels, by a great majority  
of votes, have declared, that  
they wish to adhere to their  
ancient form of government,

b

†

and to preserve their adherence to the Catholic religion inviolate. At Frankfort they have gone farther; for when general Custine, willing to conciliate the good wishes of the lower classes of the people, imposed a contribution on the town, but exempting every person from contributing any part of this tax who was not worth more than about L. 1500. sterling; and called these people to make choice of the form of government they liked; the lower orders of the citizens, when met together, came to an unanimous resolution of thanking the general for his good intentions towards them; but assuring him, at the same time, that the form of government they then lived under, was the very best they could devise: that they had from experience felt, that they enjoyed under it every degree of political freedom that they conceived was compatible with good government: that their persons and property were secure from every illegal invasion: that if he had been informed they were desirous of any change, or had any dislike to the higher order of the citizens, he had been deceived: that so far was this from being the case, that they considered their wealthy brethren as their best friends and benefactors: that their money was chiefly laid out

in giving employment to the lower classes of the people, who, without it, would be destitute of their best resources for maintaining their families: and concluded with requesting that their ancient form of government might be preserved inviolate; and that the contribution, whatever it should be, that he imposed on that place, should be levied in the same way that other taxes had been levied. And praying that the French, under their new form of government, might enjoy an equal share of happiness as they themselves experienced.

While things go on thus swimmingly abroad, the internal tranquillity of France is perpetually disturbed by a succession of commotions from various quarters. Rolland, the minister of the home department, has given in several reports to the National Assembly, which represent the state of France in a very bad point of view. This has displeased the Jacobins so much, that he is now proscribed by them, and will probably ere long feel the baneful effects of their fury. The following transaction is among the last articles of intelligence from France, and comes from a quarter that cannot be suspected of exaggeration.

*Nov. 30.* Lecointre Puyraveaux, one of the three com-

employment to the masses of the people, without it, would be despoiling their families: concluded with requesting their ancient form of government might be preserved; and that the commission, whatever it should be imposed on that should be levied in the way that other taxes are levied. And pray, the French, under any form of government, enjoy an equal share of as they themselves need.

Things go on thusly abroad, the internal of France is per- turbed by a suc- cess of commotions from quarters. Rolland, the of the home depart- ment given in several re- ports to the National Assem- bly represent the state of a very bad point of view. This has displeased the so much, that he is ascribed by them, and probably ere long feel the effects of their fury. The following transaction is the last articles of in- come from France, and from a quarter that can- not be suspected of exaggera-

30. Lecointre Puyra-  
ne of the three com-

missioners who had been sent into the department of Eure and Loire to quell the riots, made his report in the tribune.

"Yesterday," said he, "your commissioners were be- tween life and death; and per- haps at this moment the city of Chartres is on fire, and to- morrow will be delivered up to pillage, by a mob of twelve or fifteen thousand men.

"On our arrival at Char- tres, we were informed by the administrative bodies, of the circumstances of the insurrec- tion: The pretence is the dearth of provisions.

"Yesterday, the 19th, we went to Courville, without arms, with the sole force of reason, thinking we should find men who had been misled, but whom it would be easy to bring back to their duty. But how great was our error? We found men impressed with the most unjust prepossessions against the National Assembly and ready to shed the blood of three of its members.

"On our arrival at Cour- ville, at about eight in the morn- ing, we conferred with the citizens, who were beginning to assemble, and we augured favourably from their answers. But soon a report was circu- lated among the people, that we were followed by a consi- derable armed force, and that we were come to order a gene- ral massacre.

"Mean while the crowd in- creased, and amounted to a- bout 6000 men, armed with guns, scythes, hatchets, &c. At our entreaty they repaired to the field of the federation, whither we went also, and, placing ourselves in the middle, we harangued them.

"We were heard at first peaceably, but soon several voices cried out, that we were monopolizers, aristocrats, paid by the farmers, enemies to the people;—our heads were de- manded, and the cry of no quarter became general.—My colleagues and myself were seized, separated, and dragged away; I cried out to them that I was a representative of the people; blows then took place of words, and a hatchet —(Here the voice of the ora- tor was lost amidst the expres- sions of general indignation) —"at the same time the clothes of my colleagues were torn off and thrown into the river—the muzzle of a loaded gun was pressed against my breast.— At that moment a citizen who had already warned me to re- tire, told the multitude to spare my life, on condition I signed the price of corn as they wished it to be fixed.

"I was in consequence dragged with my colleagues to the corn market of Cour- ville. We were placed upon the sacks, and were forced to sign the tax of the price of corn;

we should have preferred death. But the safety of the State required that we should inform you of these facts, that you may put a term to the misfortunes with which all France is threatened.

"They wanted to punish us for a motion made in the Assembly, for suppressing the salaries of the priests.

"The Agrarian law was proclaimed.—They cried out that the leases of the farms should be reduced to half their present price: that the farms should be divided: that the time of *masters* was past: and that now the labourers should have their turn.

"They announced that the train would spread to Paris, where they should treat as they deserved, that Convention who are the enemies of the people; who destroy the priests, and who wish to enrich themselves alone," &c.

Such was in substance the report of Lecointre, part of which was made in the presence of his colleagues.

Petion ascended the tribune. "Citizens, these are the enemies of the country, leading us on to anarchy, and from anarchy to despotism there is but a step. We have nothing more to fear from our external enemies, and we are tearing ourselves to pieces with our own hands! Can it be denied that this is the work of the

agitators?—Corn is dear in the south, and all is quiet.—Near Paris it is cheap and all is confusion!

"O you, who incessantly degrade the Convention, and the constituted authorities, say, what is your wish?—we have overthrown royalty. You wish to be free; but is it by the principles of reason, or those of barbarity, that you think to be so?"

Petion concluded by moving, that a sufficient force be employed to repress the insurrections by their presence, and to spare the effusion of blood.

Danton moved for an address to the people to quiet their minds, relatively to the public worship. "The people, said he, have need of this consolation of hope. The idea of another life is necessary to compensate them for the misfortunes and injustice they suffer in this.

"Let our deliberations, added he, have a more rapid course. Let us dispatch the trial of the king; we must deprive royalty of its last hope."

The Convention annulled the price of corn, as subscribed to by the commissioners, and disapproved their signature.

The executive council was charged to send, without delay, to Chartres, sufficient armed force to re-establish order.

—Corn is dear in the  
all is quiet.—Near  
cheap and all is con-

u, who incessantly de-  
Convention, and the  
ed authorities, say,  
your with?—we have  
own royalty. You wish  
; but is it by the prin-  
f reason, or those of  
r, that you think to be

a concluded by mov-  
t a sufficient force be  
d to repress the insur-  
by their presence,  
spare the effusion of

on moved for an ad-  
the people to quiet  
inds, relatively to the  
worship. "The people,  
have need of this con-  
of hope. The idea  
ner life is necessary to  
sate them for the mis-  
s and injustice they suf-  
er.

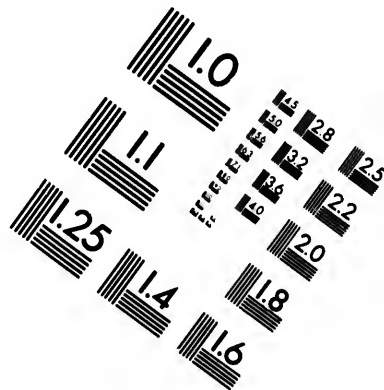
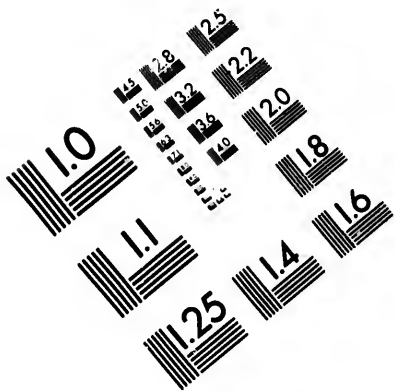
at our deliberations, ad-  
e, have a more rapid  
Let us dispatch the  
f the king; we must  
royalty of its last

Convention annulled the  
f corn, as subscribed to  
commissioners, and dis-  
ed their signature.

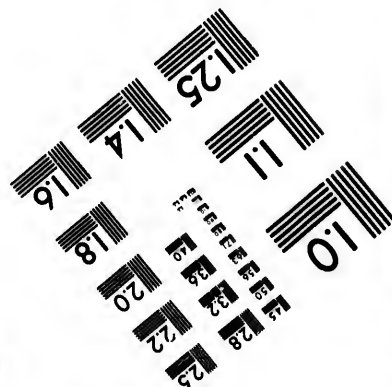
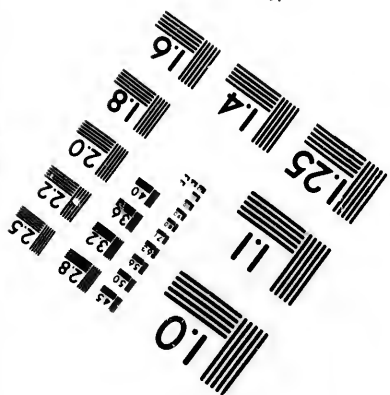
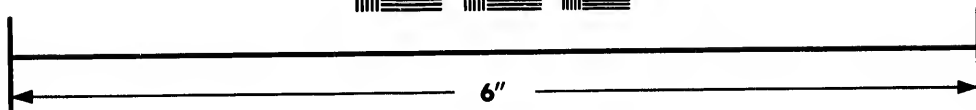
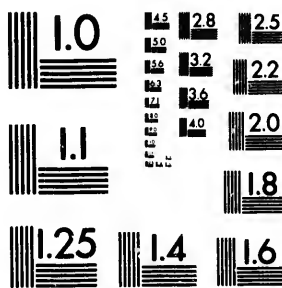
executive council was  
d to send, without de-  
Chartres, sufficient armed  
o re-establish order.







**IMAGE EVALUATION  
TEST TARGET (MT-3)**



**Photographic  
Sciences  
Corporation**

23 WEST MAIN STREET  
WEBSTER, N.Y. 14580  
(716) 872-4503

14 28 25  
32 22  
20

**CIHM/ICMH  
Microfiche  
Series.**

**CIHM/ICMH  
Collection de  
microfiches.**



**Canadian Institute for Historical Microreproductions / Institut canadien de microreproductions historiques**

10

**© 1985**

I

*Trial of the king.*

The National Convention having come to a resolution that Lewis xvi. should be publicly tried,

*Mulbe*, on the 7th of November, in name of the Committee of Legislation, delivered in a report respecting the mode that ought to be adopted on that trial, divided into no less than fourteen distinct heads, which are too long for our limits; a considerable difference of opinion having appeared in the Convention on this subject, and the arguments becoming so long as to be in danger of interrupting all other business, the Convention decreed, that this subject should only be taken into consideration upon two days of each week.

Many members have delivered their opinions, several of them moderate, and wishing to persuade the Convention from motives of policy, as well as humanity, to avoid shedding the blood of the king; while others with violence exclaim that all the misfortunes which threaten to overwhelm the state, are to be attributed to their culpable delay in not cutting him off. Nothing has yet been decidedly determined.

In the mean while the king is closely confined, and exposed to every species of indignity, if the public accounts

may be credited. He is said also, to be in a state of bad health; so that there is a probability that death may relieve him soon from his troubles, and free them from the unpleasing dilemma in which they stand. The queen is also in a bad state of health.

Westerman, adjutant-general of the Belgian army, transmitted to the Convention some information respecting the state of the army. By these accounts it appears, that that 22,000 men had set out to reinforce the 28,000 under general Valence, who are besieging the citadel of Namur: that a column of the enemy's troops, consisting of 15,000 men, were marching to relieve the garrison: that the first fort was taken: that the French military chest was entirely exhausted; and that on the 26th ult. it contained only ten livres: that the ancient Belgic States, in concert with the clergy, were endeavouring to excite an insurrection: that the Belgian patriots had promised a loan of 30 or 40,000 millions of florins: but that it would require time to raise it: and lastly, the army was in such distress for want of money, that it could not long remain in its present situation.

*Miscellaneous.*

*Nov. 20.* Yesterday morning the prince royal of Denmark

was safely delivered of a hood of the Tower broke up and daughter. barricaded; houses of rendezvous opened for seamen; and a press talked of. In short, things wear at present every appearance of war both foreign and domestic. A short time will probably serve to explain the causes of these mysterious proceedings.

The famous prince de Kaunitz is dead at Vienna, at the age of 80.

Quarrels between the Russian and Polish soldiers are of late more frequent than ever.

The duke of Saxe Teschen is very ill at Bonn.

General Montesquiou has not emigrated, as was supposed. He left his army in order to appear at the bar of the Convention. To dissipate the suspicions that had been formed against him, he has published a long letter in Paris in his justification.

---

#### DOMESTIC.

The administration of this country have suddenly taken the alarm, occasioned by circumstances which yet require to be explained. The militia of several counties of England have been ordered to be embodied; and parliament has been suddenly summoned to meet on Thursday the 13th instant. Frequent cabinet councils have been held of late; many ships ordered into commission; troops marched from one place to another; the tower of London suddenly ordered to be put into the best state of defence; the guards at the bank doubled; the streets in the neighbour-

hood of the Tower broke up and barricaded; houses of rendezvous opened for seamen; and a press talked of. In short, things wear at present every appearance of war both foreign and domestic. A short time will probably serve to explain the causes of these mysterious proceedings.

In the mean time, associations are going forward for reform; and counter associations, for preserving the constitution. Magistrates, and public bodies of men, are in active exertions to preserve the public peace, and discourage seditious writings. It does not appear as yet evident to us, that there is good reason for these alarms.

*Ed.n. Nov. 27.* The lord provost, magistrates, and council of this city, came to the unanimous resolution, of employing the most eminent engineers to make a survey and report, as to the practicability of executing a canal from the west country to bring coals and other articles, which there abound at a cheap rate, to this city.

The trustees for rebuilding the college here, have received from the right honourable Henry Dundas, a list of subscriptions at *Bombay*, amounting to 5700 *Bombay* rupees, with bills of exchange, transmitted to him by P. Crawford Bruce.

Towerbroke up and  
 ; houses of rendez-  
 ed for seamen; and  
 lked of. In short,  
 ar at present every  
 e of war both fo-  
 domestic. A short  
 probably serve to  
 e causes of these  
 proceedings.  
 mean time, associa-  
 going forward for  
 nd counter associa-  
 preserving the con-  
 Magistrates, and  
 dies of men, are in  
 ertions to preserve  
 e peace, and discour-  
 ous writings. It  
 appear as yet evident  
 there is good rea-  
 se alarms.  
 v. 27. The lord pro-  
 trates, and council of  
 ame to the unanimi-  
 tion, of employing  
 ninent engineers to  
 rvey and report, as  
 ticability of execu-  
 al from the west  
 bring coals and o-  
 es, which there a-  
 cheap rate, to this  
 tees for rebuilding  
 here, have receiv-  
 e right honourable  
 ndas, a list of sub-  
 t *Bombay*, amount-  
 o *Bombay* rupees,  
 of exchange, trans-  
 im by P. Crawford

*historical chronicle.*

17

Died the 29th November  
 last Sir David Dalrymple of  
 Hailes, baronet, one of the  
 senators of the College of Jus-  
 tice.

Seven indictments for libel,  
 at the instance of the king,  
 against the authors and pub-  
 lishers of works complained  
 of by the Attorney General,  
 were found by the Grand Ju-  
 ry on 28th November.

The officers and privates of  
 the London militia are or-  
 dered to hold themselves in  
 readiness, upon a short notice,  
 to be under arms, if necessary,  
 for the suppression of riots  
 and tumults.

On Friday last, the 23d ult.  
 a small boat with two men,  
 David Clarke and Thomas  
 Wishart, was overset by a sud-  
 den swell of the sea, when em-  
 ployed in the lobster fishing, a-  
 mong the rocks which run out  
 from Fife's Nep. Wishart  
 stuck by the boat, and after be-  
 ing about two hours in the  
 water, he was providentially  
 picked up; by proper care he  
 was soon perfectly recovered.  
 Clarke swam for a quarter  
 of an hour upon an oar, but  
 being at length exhausted, he  
 went down, and has not yet  
 been found.—For some time  
 he drifted near the boat, and  
 spake frequently to Wishart,  
 who could give him no assist-  
 ance. He has left a widow,  
 with three young children, in  
 a destitute situation.

The scarcity of coal is very  
 distressing to the inhabitants  
 of Edinburgh and Glasgow;  
 and the advanced price is se-  
 verely felt by the lower ranks

as well as by the manufactu-  
 rers. It is fortunate, howe-  
 ver, the remedy is so easy as  
 cutting a canal to a country  
 abounding with coal, and  
 nearly in a line between the  
 two cities. In many parts of

Lanarkshire, coal is wrought  
 for from one shilling to fifteen-  
 pence a ton. The cheapness  
 of water carriage, and the  
 high price of the cart of coals  
 at Edinburgh and Glasgow,  
 containing only twelve hun-

dred weight, are generally  
 known. And if this naviga-  
 tion is not immediately agreed  
 upon, high as coal now is,  
 there is perhaps too much rea-  
 son to fear another advance  
 may take place, and that soon-  
 er than some people appre-  
 hend.

The subscription for the  
 Argyleshire canal is now more  
 than full.

On the 4th inst. four houses  
 of rendezvous were opened at  
 London for entering sailors;  
 two of the houses are on Tow-  
 er hill, and two in Wapping.  
 Contracts have been enter-  
 ed into at the War Office,  
 for draught-horses for the ar-  
 tillery in London and its en-  
 virons.

That part of the books and  
 papers of the Ordnance Office,

which have been at the duke of Richmond's house in Privy Gardens, have been removed to the office in the Tower.

General Medows is come home passenger in the Dutton, and several other officers, who all landed at Dover.

Newcastle, Dec. 8. Tuesday night, a strong gale of wind prevailed in this town and neighbourhood, by which several stacks of chimnies were blown down, and other material damage done. By the same gale, one of the pinnacles of that beautiful structure, St Nicholas church steeple, was blown down.

All the forts on the coast are ordered to be put into a proper state of defence; Tynemouth barracks are included; and several men are now employed in the necessary repairs.

A letter, dated Barcelona, 3d November curt. from captain Robert Oliphant of the Favourite, belonging to Kirkcaldy, mentions, that on the 26th October last, he was boarded by an Algerine frigate, and after they were close up with him, they hoisted their colours and fired a shot, which luckily passed over them. After coming alongside, Captain Oliphant was ordered up and strictly examined, and they ordered four hands to hold the captain, while two others with ropes

severely beat him and used him in a most shameful manner, without any provocation, and then let him go.

Ten shares of Carron Company stock were lately sold here for L. 2010, which is a strong proof of the present flourishing state of that Company.

On the 10th ult, at Loch Rannach, Perthshire, there were felt three repeated smart shocks of an earthquake, accompanied with a rumbling noise, like that of distant thunder.

The Consols *scut* yesterday, Dec 7. and though a great number of people were getting out their Stock, the price was well kept up. Towards the close they declined a little; but upon the whole, the market was more firm than it has been for some time past.

A meeting of the merchants has been held at Liverpool, in which several resolutions were passed against *monopoly*, exercised by the East India Company; and a petition is to be presented in parliament, to consider the *whole* of the subject; and that the Liverpool people may be heard by counsel, against the renewal of the Company's Charter.

Dec. 11. The General Convention of the delegates from all the different societies of the Friends of the People, was held in Edinburgh.

beat him and used  
most shameful man-  
out any provocation,  
let him go.  
ares of Carron Com-  
ck were lately sold  
L. 2010, which is a  
roof of the present  
y state of that Com-

10th ult, at Loch  
Perthshire, there  
three repeated smart  
an earthquake, ac-  
d-with a rumbling  
ke that of distant

onsols *but* yesterday,  
and though a great  
f people were getting  
Stock, the price was  
t up. Towards the  
y declined a little;  
the whole, the mar-  
more firm than it has  
some time past.

ting of the merchants  
held at Liverpool, in  
eral resolutions were  
ainst *monopoly*, exer-  
the East India Com-  
d a petition is to be  
in parliament, to  
the *revole* of the sub-  
that the Liverpool  
ay be heard by coun-  
st the renewal of the  
's Charter.

i. The General Con-  
of the delegates from  
ferent societies of the  
of the People, was  
dinburgh.

---

---

## HISTORICAL CHRONICLE.

---

---

WEDNESDAY, DECEMBER 26. 1792.

### FOREIGN.

#### France.

THE principal business that has occupied the attention of the French National Convention since our last, has been the trial of the king. After many long and tumultuous debates, it was at length decreed that he should be brought to the bar of that assembly on the 11th of December, to answer to such interrogatories as should be put to him. Having been accordingly put to the bar, about twelve o'clock that day, he there underwent a long examination. The questions put to him related chiefly to his having supplied the emigrant princes with money; refusing to sanction the decrees of the National Assembly; leaving the country destitute of the means of defence; and employing the Swiss guards for the purpose of establishing his own authority, independent of the other constituted authorities of the state.

The king was calm, collected, unembarrassed. He answered every question without hesitation, as it was put; sometimes he said he acted as the law had authorised him; to others he said the accusation

was false, and the evidence produced, forgeries. With regard to others, the blame he alleged lay not with him, but with the ministers under whose department it fell. On the whole, seldom has an accused person appeared at the bar of a court of justice, who acted with more dignity or propriety than Lewis XVI; for his conduct was equally free from insolence as meanness, and was neither petulant nor timid; but cool, grave, and guarded, though open, and seemingly candid.

By the queries put to him, it would seem that the accusations they have to bring against him are of a nature much less serious than was expected; and the proofs alluded to, seem to be much less decisive than was in general supposed. The publication of these proceedings has produced a great change on the mind of the public respecting him, even in France.

He was permitted to sit during this examination, and he concluded by asking leave to have counsel to assist him in preparing his defence, which was granted. He made choice of Tronchet and Target.



The first declined to accept on account of his age and infirmities. Several others offered their services, particularly *M. Lamoignon de Malasberbes*, a man of 78 years of age, being ready, he said, "to devote himself in his defence;" and finally, these two were appointed to discharge that honourable though dangerous duty. *M. de Seze*, a celebrated advocate of Bourdeaux, was afterwards joined to them as a third counsel.

The progress of the French arms has not been so great of late as formerly. The Austrians retook Franckfort after a pretty smart engagement, in which a great number of French were killed, and taken prisoners; and a report prevails that *Custine* had been defeated with a great slaughter, and himself taken prisoner. But this wants confirmation. It seems however to be undeniable, that the French troops are at present in great want of the most necessary articles of subsistence, and are nearly in the state that Shakespeare describes; "sans stockings, sans shoes, sans bread, sans every thing." Dumourier writes to the National Convention, "That if he had not by great accident captured two boats laden with oats upon the Scheldt, his cavalry must have perished for want of forage. He complains of the mi-

nister of war for not providing supplies; and the minister of war exculpates himself by throwing the blame on the commissary of stores. All that can be known with certainty is, that the army is in a state of miserable suffering.

The diet of Ratisbon have at length consented to put their forces on the war establishment, with a view to act with vigour against the French in the spring.

A report prevails that France and Spain have concluded a treaty offensive and defensive. This news comes by the way of Lisbon, but wants confirmation.

---



---

DOMESTIC.

*House of Lords.*

Their lordships assembled on Thursday Dec. 13th, in obedience to the royal proclamation; and, at half past two, his majesty being seated on the throne, Sir Francis Molyneux was sent to demand the attendance of the commons; when the speaker of that house, and several members, appearing at the bar, his majesty was pleased to deliver a most gracious speech.

"*My Lords and Gentlemen,*  
 "Having judged it necessary to embody a part of the militia of this kingdom, I have, in pursuance of the provisions of the law, called you together within the time limited for that purpose: and it is on

ar for not providing  
and the minister of  
culpates himself by  
the blame on the  
of stores. All  
be known with cer-  
that the army is in a  
scorable suffering;  
t of Ratisbon have at-  
sented to put their  
the war establishment,  
w to act with vigour  
the French in the

t prevails that France  
have concluded a  
ensive and defensive.  
comes by the way  
but wants confirma-

DOMESTIC.

ouse of Lords.  
ordsships assembled on  
Dec. 13th, in obedi-  
e royal proclamation;  
f past two, his majes-  
tated on the throne,  
s Molyneux was sent  
the attendance of the  
when the speaker of  
and several members,  
at the bar, his majesty  
d to deliver a most  
peech.

ds and Gentlemen,  
ng judged it necessa-  
edy a part of the mi-  
is kingdom, I have,  
ce of the provisions  
called you together  
e time limited for  
ose: and it is on

every account, a great satisfac-  
ion to me to meet you in  
parliament at this juncture.

" I should have been happy  
if I could have announced to  
you the secure and undisturbed  
continuance of all the blessings  
which my subjects have de-  
rived from a state of tranquilli-  
ty; but events have recently  
occurred, which require our u-  
nited vigilance and exertion, in  
order to preserve the advant-  
tages which we have hitherto  
enjoyed.

" The seditious practices  
which had been, in a great  
measure, checked by your firm  
and explicit declaration in the  
last session, and by the general  
concurrence of my people in  
the same sentiments, have of  
late been more openly renew-  
ed, and with increased activi-  
ty.

" A spirit of tumult and  
disorder (the natural conse-  
quence of such practices) has  
shewn itself in acts of riot and  
insurrection, which required the  
interposition of a military force  
in support of the civil magi-  
strate: the industry employed  
to excite discontent on vari-  
ous pretexts, in different parts  
of the kingdom, has appeared  
to proceed from a design to at-  
tempt the destruction of our  
happy constitution, and the sub-  
version of all order and go-  
vernment; and this design has  
evidently been pursued in con-  
nection and concert with per-  
sons in foreign countries.

" I have carefully observed  
a strict neutrality in the pre-  
sent war on the continent, and  
have uniformly abstained from

any interference with respect  
to the internal affairs of France;  
but it is impossible for me to  
see, without the most serious  
uneasiness, the strong and in-  
creasing indications which have  
appeared there, of an intention  
to excite disturbances in other  
countries, to disregard the  
rights of neutral nations, and to  
pursue views of conquest and  
aggrandizement, as well as to  
adopt, towards my allies the  
States General, who have ob-  
served the same neutrality with  
myself, measures which are  
neither conformable to the law  
of nations, nor to the positive  
stipulations of existing treaties.

Under all these circumstances,  
I have felt it my indispensable  
duty to have recourse to those  
means of prevention, and inter-  
nal defence, with which I am  
intrusted by law: and I have  
also thought it right to take  
steps for making some augmen-  
tation of my naval and military  
force; being persuaded that these  
exertions are necessary in the  
present state of affairs, and are  
best calculated both to main-  
tain internal tranquillity, and  
to render a firm and temperate  
conduct effectual for preserving  
the blessings of peace.

" Nothing will be neglected  
on my part that can contribute  
to that important object, consis-  
tently with the security of

my kingdoms, and with the faithful performance of engagements which we are bound equally by interest and honour to fulfil.

*“ Gentlemen of the house of Commons,*

“ I have ordered the estimates for the ensuing year to be laid before you, and I have no doubt that you will be ready to make a due provision for the several branches of the public service.

“ You will certainly join with me in lamenting any necessity for extraordinary expences, which may for a time prevent either the application of additional sums beyond those which are already annually appropriated to the reduction of the public debt, or retard the relief which my subjects might have derived from a farther diminution of taxes.

“ But I am confident you will feel, that those great ends will ultimately be best promoted by such exertions as are necessary for our present and future safety and tranquillity.

“ And it is a great consolation to me to reflect, that you will find ample resources for effectually defraying the expence of vigorous preparations, from the excess of the actual revenue beyond the ordinary expenditure.

*“ My Lords and Gentlemen,*

“ I have great pleasure in acquainting you, that the brilliant successes of the British

arms in India, under the able conduct of the marquis Cornwallis, have led to the termination of the war, by an advantageous and honourable peace, the terms of which are peculiarly satisfactory to me, from their tendency to secure the future tranquillity of the British dominions in that part of the world.

“ Your attention will naturally be directed to the taking such measures for the future government of those valuable possessions, as shall appear, from experience and full consideration, most likely to provide for their internal prosperity, and to secure the important advantages which may be derived from thence to the commerce and revenue of this country.

“ I am persuaded that it will be the object of your immediate consideration, to adopt such measures as may be necessary, under the present circumstances, for enforcing obedience to the laws, and for preventing every attempt to disturb the peace and tranquillity of these kingdoms.

“ You will be sensible how much depends on the result of your deliberations; and your uniform conduct is the best pledge that nothing will be wanting on your part which can contribute to the present security and permanent advantage of the country.

dia. under the able of the marquis, have led to the of the war, by air us and honourable terms of which are satisfactory to me, tendency to secure tranquillity of the minions in that part ld.

attention will now e directed to the ta-measures for the fu-ment of those va-sessions, as shall ap-experience and full on, most likely to- their internal pros- to secure the im-vantages which may from thence to the and revenue of this

persuaded that it object of your im-consideration, to adopt ures as may be ne-der the present cir- for enforcing obe-the laws, and for re-very attempt to dis-eace and tranquillity ngdoms.

will be sensible how nds on the result of erations; and your onduct is the best at nothing will be on your part which ute to the present nd permanent advan-e country.

" I retain a deep and unal-terable sense of the repeated proofs which I have received of your cordial and affectionate attachment to me; and I place an entire reliance on the continuance of those sentiments, as well as on your firm determination to defend and maintain that constitution which has so long protected the liberties, and promoted the happiness of every class of my subjects.

" In endeavouring to preserve, and to transmit to posterity, the inestimable blessings, which, under the favour of providence, you have yourselves experienced, you may be assured of my zealous and cordial co-operation; and our joint efforts will, I doubt not, be rendered completely effectual, by the decided support of a free and loyal people."

After the king's speech the address was moved in the house of peers by lord Hardwicke and seconded by lord Walsingham. Lord Grenville for, and the marquis of Lansdowne against the address, were the principal speakers; lord Sturmont and lord Rawdon concurred with the address.

In the house of commons the address was moved by the lord mayor of London, and seconded by Mr Wallace; Mr Fox opposed it with great energy, and moved an amendment; Mr Grey, Mr Sheridan, and Mr Erskine spoke in favour of it; but less warmly than usual in

questions of this sort. The principal speakers for the address were Mr Wyndham, Mr Dundas; against it Mr Fox, Mr Sheridan, Mr Grey. For the amendment 50, against it 290; majority 240.

The other business in parliament has been of less importance, unless that on Dec. 20th, when a report from the committee of supply was brought up, by which 28,000 seamen were voted, Mr Burke, Mr Fox, and Mr Sheridan agreed in thinking the navy was of so much consequence in the present situation of affairs that they all declared if 40,000 men had been thought necessary they would have readily agreed to it. Mr Fox seems to be so much affected with the perilous state in which the king of France now is circumstanced, and so anxious to save the people of France from being guilty of an atrocity of conduct, that would do much injury to the cause in which they have engaged, that he suggested to the minister the propriety of bringing forward some motion that might convince the French, by the perfect unanimity of that house, that this nation would not look on with indifference.

Dec. 20th, The chancellor of the exchequer, in conformity with what had recently passed on this subject, moved, " That an address be presented to his majesty, requesting copies and extracts of the instructions trans-

mitted to lord Gower, at Paris, &c. should be laid before the house," which was ordered *nem. con.*

Since the meeting of parliament a strong spirit has displayed itself through all parts of the country towards discouraging those associations, chiefly among the lower classes of men, which had become very general for the purpose of forcing a reform, and propagating notions respecting government, that the sober classes of citizens have thought had a tendency to excite seditious discontents. The newspapers are now filled with loyal and constitutional resolves, in which the parties bind themselves, with their persons and fortune, to support the executive power in suppressing all riotous proceedings, and discouraging seditious publications of every sort; Mr Grey made a motion in the house of commons, levelled at these associations, in which he alleged that the same attention was not bestowed in preserving a due subordination to the laws among bodies of this description of men, as with regard to those associations which assumed to themselves the name of *friends of the people*. The motion was overruled; but it is to be wished that a due attention may be bestowed to prevent any excesses originating from this cause.

*Trial of Thomas Payne.*

This long expected trial came on at Guild hall on Tuesday Dec. 18. Thomas Payne was accused of having written and published a certain seditious book, under the title of *the second part of the rights of man, &c.*

The attorney general, in support of the prosecution, read several excerpts from this work, on which he commented, endeavouring to show as he went along that they were of a seditious tendency, being calculated merely to betray the ignorant into a belief that the people are under the rule of a set of tyrants, and that they are little better than slaves groaning under the severest oppression.

Mr Erskine, with his usual ingenuity, rose in defence of Mr Payne; but on this occasion it was very observable that he spoke with a much greater degree of caution than is usual with him. He took care in particular to state very clearly that in this defence he acted merely in the course of business. His arguments were ingenious; but did not convince the jury; who stopped the attorney general when he began to make a reply, the foreman of the jury politely telling him, that he was instructed by his brethren to inform him that they were satisfied. Verdict *guilty*.

of Thomas Payne:  
 long expected trial  
 at Guild hall on  
 Dec. 18. Thomas  
 was accused of having  
 and published a cer-  
 tious book, under the  
 be second part of the  
 man, &c.  
 attorney general, in  
 of the prosecution, read  
 excerpts from this work,  
 he commented, en-  
 g to show as he went  
 they were of a se-  
 tendency, being cal-  
 erely to betray the  
 into a belief that the  
 under the rule of a-  
 ants, and that they  
 better than slaves.  
 under the severest.  
 kine, with his usual  
 rose in defence of  
 ; but on this occa-  
 was very observable  
 oke with a much  
 gree of caution than  
 with him. He took  
 ticular to state very  
 t in this defence he  
 ly in the course of  
 His arguments were  
 but did not con-  
 jury; who stopped  
 y general when he  
 make a reply. The  
 f the jury politely  
 a, that he was in-  
 his brethren to in-  
 that they were satis-  
 dict guilty.

historical chronicle.

xxiii

The consequences of this  
 verdict will be in some future  
 time made known to the pub-  
 lic.

Scotland.

Besides the general reform  
 in parliament, and a reform  
 with respect to the royal bur-  
 oughs, there is another re-  
 form in agitation at present in  
 Scotland, that is more likely  
 to obtain the general approba-  
 tion of the country, and the  
 sanction of parliament than ei-  
 ther of the others.

For many years past a prac-  
 tice has prevailed, which was at  
 last becoming very general, for  
 men of great landed property  
 to give temporary dispositions  
 to the superiority of certain  
 lands, belonging of right to  
 themselves, to such persons as  
 they knew to be well affec-  
 ted towards them, by which  
 means a man of large landed  
 property, who can by law have  
 only a right to give one vote  
 in any county of Scotland, for  
 a member to serve in parlia-  
 ment, acquired the command  
 of a great number of votes,  
 which many persons believed  
 gave these great men an un-  
 due influence in the county;  
 the votes thus acquired, as they  
 give no real possession, have  
 been called *nominal and ficti-  
 ous* votes; many law suits have  
 been instituted with a view to  
 set these aside; but the deci-  
 sions of the courts in Scotland  
 have uniformly tended to su-

stain them, until of late that a  
 decision of the house or peers  
 threw the validity of these  
 votes into doubt; since that  
 time the general sense of the  
 people in this country seems  
 to accord with that decision,  
 and meetings of delegates, from  
 all the counties of Scotland,  
 have of late been held in E-  
 dinburgh, to devise a law by  
 which this evil may be best  
 remedied, without making any  
 hurtful encroachment on the  
 constitution. The proceed-  
 ings of this body have been  
 regular and temperate; and  
 with a commendable caution  
 they have resolved to submit  
 every proposition to the deli-  
 berate consideration of the  
 public at large, allowing due  
 time for reflection, before they  
 adopt any resolution. The  
 progress in this case is slow;  
 but it appears to be the only  
 rational plan by which the  
 real sense of the country can  
 be obtained, and therefore  
 may be deemed the wisest and  
 most constitutional mode of  
 proceeding. When they have  
 agreed as to the leading pro-  
 positions, these will then be  
 submitted to the consideration  
 of parliament. At some fu-  
 ture period the conclusions  
 adopted in this case shall be  
 communicated to our readers.  
 In consequence of the un-  
 common demand for operative  
 hands in every department of  
 business, in the present flou-

rishing state of this country, combinations have become very general of late among different classes of this description of persons to abstain from work until their employers should agree to augment their wages. In many cases this has been productive of the desired effect, and a rise of price has been the necessary consequence. But in no case has the effects of these combinations been more severely felt than that which respects coal-liers. This description of men by being able to earn much higher wages than others of their own rank, can afford to lie idle, without experiencing the effects of want, much longer than others. They have of late exercised this power to the utmost, in the coal works around this place; in consequence of which the quantity of coal raised has been so much short of the usual demand, that the price of this necessary article has started in a few months from five pence the hundred weight, its usual selling price, to one shilling, which subjects the poor of this place to very great inconvenience.

The magistrates of Edinburgh on this occasion have exerted themselves to alleviate this evil in a manner that merits the warmest approbation of the public. They grant a considerable bounty on all coals imported into Leith, and grant other indulgences tending to moderate the price. But the vessels freighted to bring coals *within the frith*, where only they can pass, duty free, are detained so long before they can be loaded, as to counteract the beneficent purposes of the magistrates. The only effectual remedy seems to be to obtain a repeal of the coal duty, which alone can open a free intercourse between this place and Newcastle and Sunderland.

We hear a very rich seam of coal was lately discovered at St Catharine's within three miles of Edinburgh.—The petroleum of the famous balm well issued from this coal.

TO OUR READERS.

*As there are now considerable arrears due for this work, especially by persons at a distance, the Editor requests the favour of his subscribers to make remittances when opportunities offer. The sums due by each individual must appear very trifling to them; but when many small sums are added together, the amount becomes considerable, and of some consequence to the Editor. Few will imagine that the arrears due on this work could be greatly above a thousand pounds.*

which subjects the poor  
 place to very great in-  
 convenience.  
 magistrates of Edin-  
 burgh on this occasion have  
 endeavoured to alleviate  
 the distress in a manner that me-  
 rits the warmest approbation  
 of the public. They grant a  
 considerable bounty on all  
 goods imported into Leith,  
 and other indulgences  
 to moderate the price.  
 Vessels freighted to  
 carry coals *within the frith*,  
 only they can pass, duty  
 detained so long be-  
 cause they can be loaded, as to  
 effect the beneficent pur-  
 pose of the magistrates. The  
 actual remedy seems  
 to be to obtain a repeal of the  
 duty, which alone can  
 free intercourse be-  
 tween this place and Newcastle  
 and Berwick.  
 Near a very rich seam  
 was lately discovered  
 within three miles  
 of Edinburgh.—The pe-  
 tition of the famous balm  
 was granted from this coal.

INDEX.

<b>AGRICULTURE</b> , miscellaneous		Botany, intelligence respecting	246
observations on	150	Bridges, account of extraordinary	74
Agriculture and manufactures, on		ones	74
the comparative influence of, on		Brito, his vision	270
the prosperity of states	204-242	Buckingham, duchess of to king	
Albanicus on characteristic mis-		James 1. 187—duke of, to the	
sive letters	183	same	187
Altorf, in Switzerland, account of	317	Calla Ethiopica, grows in the open	
D'Alvares, count, memoirs of	218	air,	58
America, statistical notices of 41-		Catalogue of Russian birds	313
88-225-281—extracts from the		Caterpillar, phenomenon respec-	
gazette of	78	ting explained,	103
Anacharsis, translation of some of		Charles 1. account of his interment	63
his remarks during his travels	235	Chinese system of government,	
Anecdotes of general Reding 54		excellency of	249
—of Samuel Bernard 148—		Crystallization of silver, singu-	
of Magliabechi 151—of Gri-		lar one	182
maldi 191—of an astrologer	252	Civet, account of with a cut	113
Animal and vegetable food, on the		Clergymen, on the duties of	17
use and effects of	115-162	Climate of Russia favourable for	
Antwerp account of by lord Gar-		soft billed birds	307
denstone	331	Coal duty, coasting, thoughts on,	
Arctic news—Tartarian mulberry		291—amount of in Scotland,	
—curious volcanic production		304-4 its destructive tendency ;	
—two curious Siberian ring		—imposed contrary to the spirit	
stones 76—offered as premiums		of the union	304-2
by Arcticus 77—silk worm 149		Cone from Norfolk island descri-	
—the Siberian ruby 181—ge-		bed 268—corrected	304-14
neral deffus on of silver 182—		Controversy, religious, character	
singular crystallization of, 10.—		of	286
eucurbita ochekofensis, 265—		Correspondence notices to 40-80-112-	
nightingale and other birds in		152-192-264	
Russia	305	Critique on the Bee by Arcticus	90
Arcticus letters from 30-59-76-96		Cucurbita ochekofensis, with a	
149-181-233-255-265-305		plate	265
Argus bird, notices respecting	146	Dempeter, Mr his improvements	223
Arnee, or great Indian buffalo, ac-		Detached remark	95
count of with a cut 193—the		Ducks and geese, on breeding and	
horns of, described	267	fattening 68,—on curing do. for	
Astrologer anecdote of	252	preservation	73
Beauty, the art of obtaining	121	Dufeldorp, account of by lord	
Bernard, Samuel, anecdotes of	148	Gardens:one,	334
Birds in Russia account of 305,—		Duties of a clergymen, observations	
catalogue of	313	on	27

s.  
 ars due for this work,  
 Editor requests the fa-  
 vours when opportunities  
 must appear very trif-  
 ling are added together,  
 some consequence to the  
 years due on this work  
 s.



- Essay on the art of becoming beautiful 121—on animal and vegetable food 115-162—on vegetable poisons and the means of counteracting their effects 158—on manufactures and agriculture 171—on characteristic missive letters 185—on the comparative influence of agriculture and manufactures on the prosperity of states 204-242  
 Ferns manner of propagating 146  
 Food, on the use and effects of animal and vegetable do, 115-162  
 Franklin Dr, political observations of, 75  
 Gardening, among the Turks account of 259  
 Gardens, winter, in Russia account of 309  
 Gardenstone lord, travelling memorandums by 331  
 Geese and ducks, on rearing and fattening 68—on curing do, for preservation 73  
 Genus, disadvantages of 110  
 Geotose lady, a history of 86  
 Gersaw, account of with a plate, 153  
 Government blessed effects of on society, note 297  
 Grimaldi, anecdote of 191  
 Hairbrain, Timothy, his lubrications 46  
 Helides, manufactures introduced into 188  
 Henderson, John, sketches of the life of 32  
 Horses, remarkable ones mentioned 197  
 Horns of the Ainee particularly described, with a plate 267  
 Ichneumon, account of with a cut 81  
 India company's territory, extent of 264  
 Intelligence important to manufactures, 188  
 Interment of Charles I. account of, 63  
 Isabella to Albert, 8-121—account of the Squeyeyer, 11  
 Islay, manufactures introduced into, 182  
 Leibhaber on the duties of a clergyman 17—his anecdote of general Reding, 54  
 Lenox, dukes of to king James I. 186  
 Lethani, improvements in, 223  
 Letters from Aucticus, 30-59-76-96-149-181-233-255-265-305—  
 from Mrs. Mallinspike 59—  
 from Isabella to Albert, 8-121—  
 from Dr S. Smith, on the state of America, 41-88-225-281  
 from the dukes of Lenox to king James, I. 186—  
 from the dukes of Buckingham to the same, 187—  
 from the duke of Buckingham to the same ib.  
 Letters, observations on characteristic missive ones, 183  
 Leven side, amazing amount of taxes paid there 300  
 Life of Mr J. Henderson of Pembroke college, 32  
 Lockhart, Sir W. of Lee, memoirs of, 1-100  
 Lotteries, on the pernicious effects of, 103  
 Lucca, republic of, account of, 156  
 Lucubrations of Timothy Hairbrain, 46  
 Magliabichi anecdote of, 151  
 Min, in a savage and civilized state compared, 223  
 Manufactures, in union with agriculture, 171  
 Manufactures and agriculture, comparative influence of, on the prosperity of states, 204-242  
 Manufacturers, important intelligence to, 188  
 Mallinspike, his letter to his shipmates, 59  
 Memoirs of Sir W. Lockhart of Lee with a portrait, 1-100—  
 of Mr J. Henderson of Pembroke college, 32—  
 of general Reding, 54—  
 of count d'Alvares, 418  
 Milton and Rubens compared, 335  
 Mira, moral reflections by, 27-104  
 Moral reflections by Mira, 27-104

Manufactures introduced 182  
 on the duties of a  
 on 17—his anecdote of  
 eding, 54  
 of to king James I. 186  
 improvements: t, 223  
 in Arcticus, 30-59-76-96-  
 -233-255-265-305—  
 at Marlinspike 59—  
 bella to Albert, 8-121  
 Dr S. Smith, on the  
 America, 41-88-225-281  
 e duchefs of Lenox to  
 ns, 1. 186—from the  
 of Buckingham to the  
 7—from the duke of  
 ham to the same ib.  
 servations on character-  
 ive ones, 183  
 , amazing amount of  
 here 300  
 J. Henderson of Pem-  
 college, 32  
 Sir W. of Lee, memoirs  
 1-100  
 on the pernicious effects  
 103  
 ublic of, account of, 156  
 ns of Timothy Hair-  
 46  
 i anecdote of, 151  
 savage and civilized  
 mpared, 222  
 es, in union with agri-  
 171  
 res and agriculture,  
 ve influence of, on the  
 ty of states, 204-242  
 arers, important intelli-  
 e, 188  
 ce, his letter to his ship-  
 59  
 of Sir W. Luskhart of  
 h a portrait, 1-100—  
 J. Henderson of Pem-  
 college, 32—of general  
 54—of count d'Alva,  
 418  
 a Rubens compared, 335  
 al reflections by, 27-104  
 ctions by Mira, 27-104

Mountain and grottoer, a vision, 270  
 Musk, account of its production, 113  
 Natural history of the icemen-  
 man, with a cut, 81—of the  
 civet with a cut, 113—of the  
 arnee, or great Indian buffalo,  
 with a cut, 193  
 Natural history, phenomenon, re-  
 specting, 143  
 Naval epistle, 59  
 Nemo, on the use and effects of  
 animal and vegetable food, 115-162  
 New South Wales, a remarkable  
 vegetable, production of, de-  
 scribed, 268—farther 304-14  
 Niglitigale in Russia, account  
 of 305—its winter food in do.  
 310—curious mode of collec-  
 ting, do. 311  
 Northern counties in Scotland  
 afford no revenue, 294  
 Persia, religious disputes in, 286  
 Petersburg, on the climate of  
 Russia, in the neighbourhood  
 of, 255  
 Petrification, a curious one, 143  
 —queries respecting, 145  
 Philogones on poultry, 150  
 Pine of Norfolk island, account  
 of, 268—corrected, 304-14  
 Poisons, vegetable, on the means  
 of counteracting their effects, 198  
 Political positions by Dr Frank-  
 lin, to be examined, 325  
 Post-Office's organization an ama-  
 zing instance of the benefits of  
 government note 298  
 Poultry on the management of, 150  
 Premiums offered by Arcticus for  
 the writers of the Bee, 77  
 Prosperity of a country rule for  
 estimating 302  
 Proportional amount of revenue  
 afforded by Spain, France, Hol-  
 land and Britain, a rule for  
 judging of the prosperity of  
 states, 301  
 Reading memorandums, 158-177-287  
 Reding, general anecdotes of, 54  
 Reform of parliament, thoughts on  
 the difficulty of effecting it, note 301

Reichenaw, account of the bridge  
 of, 76  
 Religious controversy, character  
 of, 286  
 Remark, detached, 95  
 R. public, the smallest in the  
 world, 153  
 Revenue laws observations on, 131-  
 238  
 Revenue, amount of afforded by a  
 state, a certain indication of its  
 prosperity, proportion of ditto  
 afforded by Spain, France, Bri-  
 tan, and Holland, 291  
 Robert, on the pernicious effects  
 of lotteries, 108  
 Rubens and Shakespeare com-  
 pared, 331  
 Ruby S. erian account of, 181  
 Russia, on the climate of 255  
 Russian birds, account of 305—  
 catalogue of, 313  
 Savage and civilized man compa-  
 red, 222  
 Scotland considered as to revenue,  
 the amount of it in different pro-  
 vinces remarkably dissimilar,  
 a surprising instance of a great  
 revenue afforded by a small dis-  
 trict in Scotland, 291  
 Shuffhouse, account of the bridge  
 of, 74  
 Shakespeare and Rubens compa-  
 red, 331  
 Silk worms, notices respecting, 149  
 Silver general diffusion of, 182—  
 singular crystallization of, ib.  
 Slaves, regulations for the gradual  
 enfranchisement of by the Span-  
 iards, 263  
 Smith Dr. L's letters on the state  
 of N. America 41-88-225-281  
 Smuggling, means of preventing 131  
 Spaniards, their regulations for  
 gradual enfranchisement of their  
 slaves, 2  
 Spencer, I. W. extracts from his jour-  
 nal of travels, Leicester 24—  
 Genese territories 24—Gersaw,  
 with a plate, 153—Altorf in  
 Switzerland, 317  
 Squeyer, account of 11

325793  
 index of F  
 xviii

Statistical notices of N. America.		<b>POETRY.</b>	
41-88-225-281	187	Almerine to the swallow,	29
Stinie, his letter to King James I.		Alouette, to the poppy,	28
Switzerland, establishment of the		Anacreon's dove,	65
republic of 319—account of the		Ancient poetry, gleanings of,	67
canton of Gersaw, 153—Altorf		Armire to Maria, 28—ditto 66—	
account of,	317	to Phloemel,	107
Taxes unproductive, oppressive,		Asteria rocking the cradle,	329
productive, easy,	304	a Blackbird address to,	106
Tell, William, interesting story		Bouquet,	253
of,	319	the Country parson,	215
Thoughts on the coasting coal		Description,	217
duty	291	Elvina to a blackbird,	106
Torrid zone, compared with tem-		Epigram from the French,	107
perate climates	162	Epitaph on Dr Sheridan,	253
Trader Political on the bad conse-		the Fair, address to,	339
quences of high duties, 131--		a Friend, address to,	105
on revenue laws,	238	Gleanings of ancient poetry,	67
Traveller No. 1. 22.—Leicester,		Hafez, ode of, translated from	
24—No. 11. Genoese territo-		the Persian,	178
ries, 84—No. 111. Gersaw,		Horace, imitation of his country	
with a plate, 153—No. iv. Al-		mouse,	215
torf in Switzerland,	317	Largo Bay,	139
Travelling memorandums by lord		Lous veneris,	67
Gardenstone,	331	Life,	253
Turban gourd, with a plate,	265	to Maria on her singing,	28
Turkish gardens, some account		to Matii,	66
of,	259	Mira to a friend,	105
Vegetation, discovery in,	146	Moon, sonnet to,	180
Vision, the mountain and grot-		Nautic, his Largo Bay,	139
toes,	270	Ode to the spring,	282
Wiborg Mr, his experiments on		Ode to the poppy,	28
the yew as a food for cattle,	199	Philalban, ancient poetry,	67
Winter gardens in Rufsia, curi-		Philomel, address to,	107
ous account of,	309	Poppy, ode to,	28
Yew tree used as food for cattle		Sheridan, Dr, epitaph on,	253
in Germany,	198	Song for seventy,	179
Young lady, anecdotes of,	128	Sonnet to the moon,	180
		Sonner,	66
		Spring, ode to,	189
		Swallow, address to,	29

DIRECTIONS TO THE BINDER.

		PAGE
Portrait of Sir W. Lockhart, to face	— — — — —	I
View of Gersaw	— — — — —	153
The miscellaneous plate	— — — — —	265
Ichneumon 87—civet 113—arnee 193.		
There are three signatures p p.		
Place the chronicle before the index at the end.		
Place the contents after the title.		

F 8

xxviii

POETRY.

to the swallow,	29
to the poppy,	28
's dove,	65
poetry, gleanings of,	67
to Maria, 28—ditto 66—	
omel,	107
ocking the cradle,	329
ird address to,	106
	253
ry parson,	215
ns,	217
a blackbird,	106
rom the French,	107
n Dr Sheridan,	253
ddress to,	330
ddress to,	105
of ancient poetry,	67
le of, translated from	
isian,	178
mitation of his country	
	215
	139
ria,	67
	253
n her singing,	28
	66
friend,	105
ant to,	180
Largo Bay,	139
: spring,	282
poppy,	28
ancient poetry,	67
address to,	107
to,	28
Dr, epitaph on,	253
venty,	179
the moon,	180
	66
e to,	189
ddress to,	29

INDEX.

---	PAGE
---	I
---	153
---	265

